

JANUA LINGUARUM

RESERATA:

SIVE

Omniū Scientiarū & Linguarū

SEMINARIUM:

ID EST,

Compendioſa Latinā & Anglicā, aliasque
linguas, & artium etiam fundamenta addiſcendi
methodus; unā cum Januæ Latini-
tatis Veſtibulo.

Authore Cl. Viro J. A. COMENIO.

THE
ENTRY-DOORE
OF LANGUAGES
UNLOCKED: *Richard.*

Ora SEED-PLOT of all Arts and Tongues:
containing a ready way to learne the Latin and
English Tongue; together with a Por-
tall to the Janua.

Formerly translated by TH. HORN: now reviewed and
enlarged both in the Latin and English,
By JOH. ROBOOTHAM.

The fiſt Edition.

L O N D O N,

Printed by R. Young, and are ſold by T. Slater,
at the Swan in Duck-lane, 1641.



V E
 D
 Pulch
 Comp
 Pro ve
 Et var
 Sapien
 Deus
 Præce
 Alii la
 Ipsi ga
 Si prin
 Mediu
 Finis

D

E
 M
 Angel
 Homo
 Corpu
 spiritus
 Anima
 Cœlum
 Aer m
 Terra
 Nubes
 Nebul
 locus
 temp
 rea l
 omni
 monte

Put this book
 are books

*Janua Latinitatis
Vestibulum.*

Venite pueri.
Discite Latinam linguam.
Pulchram & elegantem.
Comprehendite.
Pro vestro captui
Et varias res.
Sapientiae semina.
Deus vos iuvabit.
Praeceptores amabunt.
Alii laudabunt.
Ipsi gaudebitis.
Si principium difficile.
Medium erit facile.
Finis iucundus.

CAP. I.
De accidentibus rerum.

Deus est aeternus.
Mundus temporarius.
Angelus immortalis.
Homo mortalis.
Corpus visibile.
Spiritus invisibilis.
Anima itidem.
Caelum est supremum.
Aer medius.
Terra infima.
Nubes est remota.
Nebula propinqua.
Locus est magnus aut parvus.
Tempus longum aut breve.
Area lata vel angusta.
Domus ampla vel arcta.
Montes sunt alti.

The Portall to the Gate
of Tongues.

Come ye children.
learne the Latine tongue.
being neat and elegant.
comprehend ye it.
according to your capacity.
and those divers things.
being the seeds of wisdom.
God will helpe you.
masters will love.
others will praise you.
your selves shall rejoyce.
if the beginning be hard.
the middle will be easie.
the end pleasant.

CAP. I.
Of the accidents of things.

God is eternall.
the world <sup>“ Enduring
but for a
time.”</sup> temporary.
an Angel is immortal.
man is mortall.
the body is visible.
the spirit is invisible.
the soule likewise.
heaven is the highest.
the aire the middlemost.
the earth the lowest.
a cloud is ^{“ Removed.”} a far off.
a mist neere.
a place is great or little.
time is long or short.
a court-yard is broad or narrow.
a house large or strait.
mountaines are high.

The Portall to the Gate of Tongnes.

vallies deep.
hillockes lifted up.
a cottage is low.
a tower high.
a firre-tree tall.
a river is shallow or deep.
a thread is slender (small.)
a rope thicke.
a reed is hollow.
wood is solid.
a hole is void (empty.)
a chimney full of smoake.
a line is streight or crooked.
an out-side rough or smooth.
a weight heaue or light.
a number even or odde.
a bowle is round.
a pillar is long and round.
a table square-square.
X hath the forme of a crosse.
a Peacocke is beautifull.
an Ape ill-favoured.

Colours.

Chalke is white.
a board is blacke.
vermilion is red.
brimstone of a pale yellow.
grasse is Greene.
the firmament blew.
glasse is perspicuous.
a planke duskysh.
water is troubled or cleere.

Savours.

Honey is sweet.
as also sugar.
gall is bitter.
vinegar tart.
salt brinish.
pepper is sharp.
an unripe apple sowre or unplea-
sant.

Smelling.

Or odour. A smell is sweet.

Valles profundæ.
Colles elevati.
Casa est humilis.
Turris excelsa.
Abies procera.
Fluvius brevis aut profundus.
Filum est tenue (subtile.)
Funis crassus.
Arundo est cava.
Lignum solidum.
Foramen est vacuum (inane.)
Caminus plenus fumi.
Linea est recta vel curva.
Superficies aspera vel lævis.
Pondus grave aut leve.
Numerus par vel impar.
Globus est rotundus.
Columna teres.
Mensa quadrata.
X habet formam crucis.
Pavo est formosus.
Simia deformis.

Colores.

Creta est alba.
Tabula nigra.
Cinnabaris rubra.
Sulphur luteum.
Gramen viride.
Firmamentum cæruleum.
Vitrum est pellucidum.
Affer opacus.
Aqua turbida vel clara.

Sapores.

Mel est dulce.
Sicut & saccharum.
Fel amarum.
Acetum acidum.
Sal falsum.
Piper acre.
Immatuum pomum acerbum
vel austerrum.

Odores.

Odor est suavis.

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues."

Factor teter.

Alia qualitates.

Lutum est humidum.

Pulvis ficeus.

Osia dura.

Caro mollis.

Glacies lubrica.

Pruna est calida & candens.

Carbo frigidus & ater.

Nos incedimus vestiti.

Indi nudi.

Unicornis est ferum animal.

Vacca mansuetum (cicur.)

Leo sævum.

Ovis mite.

Conviva est hilaris.

Locus amœnus.

Amicitia jucunda.

Nuncium lætum.

Omnia illa grata & accepta.

Locus est commodus vel incommodus.

Tempus opportunum vel im-
portunum.

Instrumentū aptū vel ineptum.

Persona idonea vel inidonea.

Rēs est necessaria vel super-
flua.

Rei usus utilis aut noxius.

Rēs rei similis aut dissimi-
lis.

Sylvā est densa vel rara.

Ager fœcundus aut sterilis.

Motus est celer aut tardus.

Cursor alacer aut piger.

Operarius gnavus aut ignavus.

Equis est acuta vel stupida
(hebes.)

Cibus crudus vel coctus.

Sermo jocosus vel serius.

Historia certa aut dubia.

Fœstimonium verū aut falsum.

stinke unsavoury.

Other qualities.

Clay is moist.

dust dry.

bones are hard.

flesh soft.

ice " brittle.

a live cole is warm and glowing.

a dead cole cold and black.

we goe clothed.

the Indians naked.

an Unicorne is a fierce " beast.

a cow gentle (tame.)

a lion is cruell.

a sheep quiet.

a guest is merry.

a place delicious.

friendship pleasant.

good newes is joyfull.

all these welcome & acceptable.

place is " fit or unfit.

time seasonable or unseasona-
ble.

an instrument is fit or unfit.

a person agreeable or unagreeable.

a thing is necessary or superfluous.

the use of a thing necessary or
hurtfull.

one thing is like or unlike to
" another.

a wood is thicke or thin.

a field fruitfull or barren.

motion is swift or slow.

a runner chearfull or sluggish.

a workman expert or sloathfull.

a hatchet is sharpe or blunt
(dull.)

meat is raw or " boiled.

a speech merry or serious.

a history certaine or doubtfull.

a testimony is true or false.

" Or slip-
pery.

" Or living
creature.

" Conveni-
ent or in-
convenient.

" Thing.

" Dressed.

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Comparatives.

The first is learned.

*the second is more learned, (or
learneder.)*

the third learnedst (or most learned.)

Irregular comparisons.

A bull is great.

a camell bigger.

an elephant the biggest.

a sparrow is small.

a titmouse smaller.

a wren the least.

alc is good.

“ meath better.

wine the best.

a lizzard is bad.

a viper worse.

an aspe the worst.

Denominatives.

a ducat is of gold.

a “ dolar of silver.

a kettle of copper.

a pot of tinne.

a hammer of iron.

a fourme of wood.

a wall of stone.

“ Or Me-
theplin.

“ Talerus.

CAP. 2.

Of the actions and passions
of things.

FOr the honour of the Creator
all creatures doe their duty.

The actions of heavenly
creatures.

“ Or praise. *Angels do “ celebrate him.*

the sunne shines.

the moone is bright.

the starres doe twinkle.

the day begins in the morning.

the night at evening.

Comparativa.

Primus est doctus.

Secundus doctior.

Tertius doctissimus.

Anomala Comparatio.

Taurus est magnus.

Camelus major.

Elephas maximus.

Passer est parvus.

Parus minor.

Trochilus minimus.

Cerevisia est bona.

Mulsum melius.

Vinum optimum.

Lacerta est mala.

Vipera pejor.

Aspis pessima.

Denominativa.

Ducatus est aureus.

Talerus argenteus.

Ahenum cupreum.

Cantharus stanneus.

Malleus ferreus.

Scamnum ligneum.

Murus lapideus.

CAP. 2.

De rerum actionibus &
passionibus.

CReatoris in honorem
Faciunt omnes creatu-
suum officium.

Cœlestium actiones.

Angeli celebrant eum.

Sol lucet.

Luna splendet.

Stellæ micant.

Mane incipit dies.

Vespero nox.

Elem

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Elementorum.

Elementa alunt nos.

Ignis ardet.

Flamma flagrat.

Scintilla gliscit.

Tonitru tonat.

Ventus flat.

Pluvia pluit.

Nix ningit.

Aqua in plano fluit.

Ex vase manat.

E fonte salit.

E puteo hauritur.

Plantarum.

Herba crescit.

Folium viret.

Flos floret.

Fructus maturefcit.

Quem ut carpas.

Flecte ramum.

Sive sint pyra, sive pruna, sive
cerafa, &c.

Nux continet nucleum.

Rosa olet benè.

Urtica urit.

Animalium.

Lapis jacet.

Arbor stat.

Animal se movet.

Avis volat.

Piscis natat.

Quadrupes graditur.

Serpens serpit.

Vermis repit.

Cervus currit.

Equus hinnit.

Bos mugit.

Agnus balat.

Porcus (sus) grunnit.

Ursus murmurat.

Lupus ululat.

Of the Elements.

The elements doe nourish us.

the fire burneth.

the flame flashes.

a sparke gloweth:

thunder thundreth.

the wind bloweth.

the raine raineth.

the snow snoweth.

the water runneth on the plain

(ground.)

it floweth out of a vessell.

it bubbleth (or leapeth) out of a
fountainc.

it is drawne out of a pit.

Of Plants.

An herbe increaseth.

a leafe is greene.

a flower flourisheth.

the fruit waxeth ripe.

which that thou maist crop.

bend the bough.

whether they be pears, or plums,

or cherries, &c.

a nut containeth a kernell.

a rose smelleth well.

a nettle stingeth (burneth.)

Of living creatures.

A stone lieth along.

a tree standeth up.

a living creature moves it selfe.

a bird flieth.

a fish swimmeth.

a fourefooted beaſt goeth.

a ſerpent creeppeth.

a worme crawleth.

a hart runneth.

a horſe neigheth.

an oxe loweth.

a lambe bleateth.

a hog (ſow) grunnet.

a beare murmureth.

a wolfe howleth.

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

a dogge barketh.
 a ram butteth.
 a wild beast teareth in picces.
 a hare flieth.
 a foxe changeth his haire,
 a cat catcheth mice.
 a hen layeth egges.
 a goose eateth oats.
 wormes gnaw sat things.
 Lice doe bite the skin.
 as also gnats and fleas.
 an ant is laborious.
 a spider artificiall.
 bees doe prick with the sting.
 what ever liveth is lively.

Of Man.

We doe divers things.
 with body and mind.
 the head is filled with the brain.
 is covered with haire.
 (except the countenance.)
 no member is given in vaine.
 for we see with the eyes.
 we purge out filth by the nose.
 the forehead hath wrinckles.
 the eares doe heare.
 the nostrils doe smell.
 the tongue tasteth how things sa-
 vour.
 we chew with the teeth.
 the stomack concocteth.
 the bowels doe cast out.
 the liver makes blood, and sen-
 deth it through the veines.
 the heart panteth.
 the lungs doe breath.
 the lips are about the mouth.
 a beard adorneth the chin.
 women are beardedlesse.
 we carry on the shoulders.
 we embrace with the armes.
 we labour with the hands.
 the left holdeth, the right perfor-
 meth a worke.

Canis latrat.
 Arias arietat.
 Bellua laniat.
 Lepus fugit.
 Vulpes mutat pilos.
 Catus (felis) capit mures.
 Gallina ponit ova.
 Anser vescitur avenâ.
 Vermes rodunt pinguia.
 Pediculi mordent cutem.
 Ut & pulices atque culices.
 Formica est laboriosa.
 Aranea artificiosa.
 Apes pungunt aculeo.
 Quicquid vivit viget.
 Hominis.

Nos agimus varia.
 Corpore & animo.
 Caput repletur cerebro.
 Tegitur capillis.
 (Excepto vultu.)
 Nullū membrū frustra datū est
 Nam oculis cernimus.
 Per nasum excernimus.
 Frons habet rugas.
 Aures audiunt.
 Nares olfaciunt.
 Lingua gustat quomodo res sa-
 pient.
 Dentibus mandimus.
 Stomachus concoquit.
 Intestina egerunt.
 Hepar conficit sanguinem, &
 dimittit per venas.
 Cor palpitat.
 Pulmo respirat.
 Labia sunt circa os.
 Barba ornat mentum.
 Fœminæ sunt imberbes.
 Humeris bajulamur.
 Brachiis amplectimur.
 Manibus laboramus.
 Sinistra tenet, dextra peragit
 opus. Palma

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Palma palpamus.
Pugno percutimus.
Volaprehendimus.

Digitis constringimus.

Unguibus scabimus & scalpi-
mus.

Sub pectore venter est.

Infra axillas latera.

Sub his costæ.

Tergum habet supernè scapu-
las, infernè lumbos.

Natibus sedemus.

Pedibus ambulamus.

Mentis.

Mens cogitat semper aliquid.

Etiam in somnio somniat.

Intellectus intelligit.

Ratio ratiocinatur.

Memoria meminit.

Et si quid oblita est, recorda-
tur.

Voluntas vult bonum.

Declinat malum.

Sed sæpe fallitur.

Gaudet & tristatur.

Securus curat nihil.

Tutus timet nihil.

Vegetus laborat.

Festus quiescit.

Vigilia enim fatigat.

Sopor recreat.

Cum septem horas dormivisti

Et evigilas, excita alios.

Morbidorum.

Jejunus appetit escas.

Satur fastidit.

Delicatus deligit.

Sanus bene valet.

we handle with the palme.

we smite with the fist.

*we hold with the hollow of the
hand.*

*we streiten (any thing) with the
fingers.*

*we scratch and scrape with the
nailes.*

the belly is under the breast.

the sides below the arme-pits.

the ribs below these.

*the back hath the shoulder blades
above it, below it the loines.*

we sit on the buttockes.

we walke with the feet.

Of the mind.

*The mind alway thinketh of
something.*

also it dreameth in a dreame.

the understanding understands.

the reason reasoneth.

the memory remembreth.

*and if it have forgotten any thing,
"remembreth it."*

*"Or calleth
it to mind."*

*the wil desires that which is good.
it shunneth evill.*

but is often deceived.

it rejoyceth and is sad.

a carelesse man regards nothing.

a man that is safe feares nothing.

one that is lusty labourcth.

one that is weary resteth.

for watching wearieth.

sleep refresheth.

when thou hast slept seven houres

and awakest, stirre up others.

Of the diseased.

He that is fasting desires meat.

he that is full loatheth it.

he that is dainty chooseth.

*one that is sound is in good
health.*

a sicke

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

a sicke man is sicke.
 he that is grieued complains.
 diseases without griefe are dan-
 gerous.

and for the most part deadly.
 a feauer returneth by fits.
 an apoplexy killeth suddenly.
 a scab causeth an itch. (bloud.
 a bile abounds with corrupt
 a new wound is heald.
 whatsoeuer is rotten, stinketh.
 a strong man can beare much.
 he that is tender (can) suffer
 little.

he that is blind seeth not.
 he that is deafe heareth not.
 he that is dumbe speakes not.
 no man wanteth the touching,
 but he that is sicke of a palsie.
 a lame man halteth.
 something is wanting to the mai-
 med.

Of workmen.

A husbandman ploweth.
 he soweth in the spring.
 he moweth in the summer.
 in autumne hee gathereth the
 vintage.
 in winter hee threseth in the
 barn.

a gardener plants a garden.
 a miller grindeth bread-corn in
 the mill.

a baker bakes bread of flower in
 a furnace.

a shepheard feedeth his flocke.
 he cutteth hay in the meadow.
 he maketh cheeses of milke.

a butcher killeth beasts.

a huntsman hunts wild beasts.

a fowler catcheth birds.

a fisher fisheth.

a cooke prepareth meat.

Ægrotus ægrotat.
 Cui dolet is queritur.
 Morbi sine dolore sunt pericu-
 losi.

Et plerumque lethales.
 Febris redit per vices.
 Apoplexia enecat citò.
 Scabies facit prurimum.
 Ulcus scatet tabo.
 Recens vulnus sanatur.
 Quicquid putret, sordet.
 Robustus potest multum ferre.
 Tener parum sufferre.

Cæcus non videt.
 Surdus non audit.
 Mutus non loquitur.
 Tactu caret nemo, nisi paraly-
 ticus.
 Claudus claudicat.
 Mutilo deest aliquid.

Opificum.

Agricola arat.
 In vere seminat.
 In æstate metit.
 In autumno vindemiat.

Hyeme triturat in horreo.

Hortulanus plantat hortum.
 Molitor molit in mola fru-
 mentum.
 Pistor pinfit in furno panem è
 farina.

Pastor pascit gregem.
 Secat fœnum in prato.
 Format è lacte caseos.
 Lanio mactat pecudes.
 Venator venatur feras.
 Auceps capit volucres.
 Piscator piscatur.
 Coqus parat cibos.

Elixas

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Elixat in olla.
 Assat in verubus.
 Frigit in butyro.
 Torret in craticula.
 Fercula condimus aromatibus.

Potum condimus in cella.
 Ex uvis fit vinum.
 Cerevisia promitur è dolio.
 Auriga jungit equos.
 Et ungit rotas.
 Et proficiscitur subitò, in cœno
 autem hæret.

Quum vehit onera curru aut
 trahâ.

Nauta navigat navi.
 Nauclerus gubernat.
 Remiges remigant.
 Per fluvios vadamus.
 Aut utimur scaphis. (culos.
 Aut struimus pontes & ponti-
 Viator it per semitam.
 Et cavet ne erret.

Aut cadat in foveam.
 Cedit retrò, ubi porrò nequit
 pergere.

Mercator tractat merces.
 Metuit damnum, quærit lucrum.
 Moneta gestatur in crumena.
 Quoniam pecuniâ quæ debe-
 mus solvimus. (vili.

Emimus & vendimus caro aut
 Nummi sunt diversi: quisque
 suo valore.

Netrix net è lino.
 Textor textit linteam, telam.
 Pannifex è lano pannos.

Sartor mensurat vestes.
 Sutor fuit calceos ex corio.

Pellio è pellibus pellicea.

he boileth it in a pot.
 he roseth it on spits.
 he frieth it in butter.
 he broileth on a grediron.
 we season our dishes (of meat)
 with spices.

we lay up drinke in a cellar.
 wine is made of grapes.
 ale is drawne out of a tunne.
 a carter joyneth horses.
 and greaseth the wheeles.
 and goeth suddenly, but sticketh
 in the mire.

when hee carrieth burdens in a
 cart or drey,
 a mariner saileth in a ship.
 a pilot guideth it.
 rowers row it.
 we wade through rivers.

or use boates.
 or make great or little bridges.
 a traveller goeth through a path.
 and takes heed lest he wander.
 or fall into a ditch.

he goeth backward, where more-
 over he cannot proceed.
 a merchant dealeth in wares.
 he feareth losse, he seeketh gain.
 money is carried in a purse.
 because with mony we pay those
 things which we owe.

we buy and sell deere or cheap.
 monies are divers: every one in
 his owne value.

the spinster spinneth out of hemp.
 a weaver weaves linnen, a web.
 a clothier (maketh) clothes of
 wooll.

a tailor measureth clothes.
 a shoemaker soweth shooes of
 leather.

a skinner (maketh) leatherne
 coats of skins.

a roper

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

a rope twineth a rope.
 a potter maketh jugges.
 a joyner glometh his deskcs.
 a smith beateith.
 a carpenter heues with an axe,
 and buildeth a building.
 he layeth the foundation, he set-
 teth up the wals.
 he covereth it with a rooffe.
 a weak (building) is not firme.
 it is underpropped with props
 that it fall not.

Verbs Imperfonals.

If it listeth you, it is lawfull.
 if it irke you of a labour, let it
 ashaue you.
 it is meet that it irk you of sin.
 silence becomes a young man.
 if it irk you of sitting, it is meet
 to walke abroad.

CAP. 3.

Of the circumstances of things.

Adverbs.

WHo calleth mee? I.
 is it thou? who is there then?
 Paul.
 let us expect till he come.
 well, God save you, I thank you.
 how do you? so, indifferently.
 where hast thou bin? whence re-
 turnest thou? out of the towne.
 which way weniest thou? through
 the gallery.
 whither wilt thou goe? home.
 and whither from thence? no
 whither.
 when hast thou bin in the garden?
 yesterday, so day, ere while, of late,
 long agoe.

Restio torquet restim.
 Figulus fingit fidelias.
 Scriniarius sua scrinia glutinat.
 Faber cudit.
 Lignarius asciat securi, & ædi-
 ficat ædificium.
 Ponit fundamentum, erigit pa-
 rietes.
 Operit tecto.
 Debile non est firmum.
 Fulcitur fulcris
 Ut ne ruat.

Verba Imperfonalia.

Si tibi libet, licet.
 Si te piget laboris, pudeat te.
 Decet te pœnitere peccati.
 Adolescentem decet silentium.
 Si te sessionis tædet, oportet
 spatari.

CAP. 3.

De rerum circumstantiis.

Adverbia.

Quis vocat me? Ego.
 Tunc es? quis est igitur il-
 lic? Paulus.
 Expectemus donec veniat.
 Bene, salve, ago gratias.
 Ut vales? sic, mediocriter.
 Ubi fuisti? unde redis? ex op-
 pido.
 Quâ ivisti? per porticum.
 Quorsum vis? domum.
 Et quo inde? nusquam.
 Quando in horto fuisti?
 Heri, hodie, modo, nuper, du-
 dum.

Quando

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues;

Quando me invises? mox, cras,
perindie, aliquando.

Scisne memoriâ lectionem?
Sic satis, ego minimè, neutiquâ.
Quæ est causa? num es oblitus?

Cur non repetis?
Mihi nunc non vacat;
Quare? missus sum in villam.

Profectò? ibo unâ. nequa-
quam.

Quamobrem? repetemus in iti-
nere.

Id præstat quàm garrire.
Omninò, redibimusne matu-
rè?

Fortasse, sed vix. Eho dubi-
tas?

Procul est, properabimus.
Ceui sutores? quid tum?
Nostram ætatem decet agilitas.
Sic aiunt, imo sic est.
Ne clama; atqui sumus soli.
Quomodo ludemus? pila. quam-
diu?

Totum diem. hui nimium est.
Atqui sunt feriez.

Prepositiones.

Pergamus rogo te.
Nunc tibi parvas voculas ex-
ponam.

Ad nos trahimus, à nobis tru-
dimus.

Cum nobis ducimus, ante nos
pellimus, ponè nos raptamus.
Secundum flumen facile est na-
tare.

Adversus illud impossibile.
Apuð altare Sacerdos habet pe-
nès se Diaconum.

when wilt thou visit me? by and
by, to morrow, the day after,
sometime.

dost thou con thy lesson by heart?
so so, I do not at all.
what cause is there? what, hast
thou forgotten? almost.

why dost thou not repeat?
I am not at leisure now.
wherefore? I am sent into the
village.

truly? I will goe together with
you. no.
wherefore? we will repeat in our
journey.

that is better than to prattle.
farre away, shall we return pre-
sently?

peradventure, but scarcely. Oh
doubtest thou?

it is afar off, we will make haste.
as coblers? what then?
nimbleness becomes our age.
so they say, yea it is so.
cry not, but we are alone.
how shall we play? at ball. how
long?

all the day. alas it is too much.
but they are hollydayes.

Prepositions.

Let us go on I entreat thee.
now I will expound the small
words to thee.

we draw to us, we thrust from
us.

we lead with us, we drive before
us, we snatch behind us.

it is easie to swimme with the
streame.

against it is impossible.
the Priest at the altar hath his
Deacon "in his power.

"Attending
on him.

touching

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

*touching one that is rash, observe,
that he stay not within the
house.*

*let him climbe over the top.
let him creep within the thre-
shold.*

*confesse before us what thou hast
done privately from us.
because it is open.*

*I have done contrary to the com-
mand.*

*I have been unthankfull toward
the master.*

*one for his wickednesse, being a
runnagate out of the house.*

*running nigh the way, stood on
this side the poole.*

*afterward having gone beyond
the poole.*

he came into the wildernesse.

he went about the marishes.

he wandred among the woods.

*he sailed beyond the sea, even to
the utmost Ilands.*

nigh the bounds of the world.

wandring out of the country.

for whom they entreat.

*but for the example of others hee
cannot be received.*

alas! how great mishap!

*he is happy in comparison of such.
who keeps his conscience pure.*

Numerals.

^a Likewise. Know you how to number? ^{cc} ve-
ry well.

*try then, how many things there
are.*

there is one volume of the Bible.

*there are two Testaments, the old
and the new.*

*three persons of the holy Tri-
nity.*

De temerario nota, quod intra
zedes non maneat.

Supra culmen scandat.

Intra limen reptet.

Fatere coram nobis, quid feci-
cisti clam nobis.

Quia est palam.

Contra præceptum feci.

Erga præceptorem ingratus
fui.

Quidam ob sua facinora, è do-
mo profugus.

Juxta viam currens, citra sta-
gnum constitit.

Deinde ultra stagnum progres-
sus.

Venit in desertum.

Obibat circa paludes.

Oberrabat inter nemora.

Navigabat trans mare, usq; ad
extremas insulas.

Prope orbis terminos.

Extra patriam vagans,

Pro quo intercedunt.

Verum propter exemplum cæ-
terorum non potest recipi.

Hem! quantum infortunium!

Felix præ talibus.

Qui conscientiam puram cu-
stodit.

Numeralia.

Scis numerare? utique.

Tenta igitur, quot sunt res.

Unus est codex Bibliorum.

Duo sunt Testamenta, verus &
novum.

Tres personæ sanctæ Trini-
tatis

Quatuor

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Quatuor Evangelistæ, quinque
sensus, sex profesti dies.

Septem petitiones in Oratione
Dominica.

Octo dies sunt septimana.

Ter tria sunt novem.

Decem præcepta Dei

Undecim Apostoli, dempto
Juda.

Duodecim fidei articuli.

Triginta dies sunt mensis.

Centum anni sunt seculum.

Satanas est mille fraudum ar-
tifer.

four Evangelists, five senses,
sixe "working dayes.

" seven petitions in the Lords
Prayer.

eight dayes are a weeke.

thrice three are nine.

ten commandments of God.

eleven Apostles, Judas being ex-
cepted.

twelve articles of the faith.

thirty dayes are a moneth.

a hundred yeeres are an age.

Satan is the forger of a thou-
sand deceits.

"Not hal-
lowed.
" So the L.
Bishop of
Landaff in
his Treatise
of the sacra-
ment of the
Lords Sup-
per divides
them.

CAP. 4.

De rebus in scholâ.

Scholasticus frequentat scho-
lam.

Quò in artibus erudiatur.

Initium est à literis.

E syllabis voces componuntur.

E dictionibus sermo.

Ex libro legimus tacitè.

Aut recitamus clarè.

Involvimus eum membranæ.

Et ponimus in pulpito.

Atramentū est in atramentario,
in quo tingimus calamum.

Scribimus eo in charta, in utra-
que pagina.

Si perperam, delemus.

Et signamus denuò rectè, vel in
margine.

Doctor docet.

Discipulus discit non omnia si-
mul, sed per partes.

Præceptor præcipit facienda.

Rector regit Academiam.

CAP. 4.

Of things in a schoole.

A Scholar frequenteth the
schoole.

that hee may be instructed in the
arts.

the beginning is from letters.

words are composed of syllables.

a speech of words.

we reade silently out of a book.

or recite it aloud.

we wrap it up in parchm:nt.

and lay it in a deske.

inke is in the ink-horn, in which
we dip the quill.

we write with it in paper on ei-
ther page.

if badly, we blot it out.

and then marke it (in the line)
or in the margin.

a teacher teacheth.

a scholar learneth not all toge-
ther, but by parts

the Master commands things to
be done.

the Governor ruleth the Academy.
the

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

the Schoole-master obserueth & furthereth.

the obseruer warneth and scitteth downe.

the Master instructs all; they attend severally.

he amendeth faults.

the diligent profiteth, the negligent is beaten.

for the ferula is at hand.

they beat not with a staffe.

but chastise with rods.

got not out without leave.

retourne after thy stay.

perform that which thou oughtst to doe.

a line is made by rule, a circle by compasse.

a Grammarian speaketh, a Logician disputeth.

he discerneth truths from falsehoods.

a Rhetorician speaketh elegantly, a Musician singeth.

a Poet maketh verses.

a Painter maketh a picture.

a Historian tels things done.

a Philosopher searches nature.

a Physitian imitateth it.

a Moralist sheweth manners, which become a vertuous man.

but of them a little lower.

CAP. 5.

Of things at home.

K*Nocke at the doores, if they be shut.*

when the doore is opened, goe out. and goe in into the court, a key locketh the lock, & unlocketh it againe.

Pædagogus advertit, & urget.

Custos monet & consignat.

Magister instituit universos singuli attendunt.

Ille emendat mendas.

Diligens proficit, negligens reputat.

Etenim Ferula est præstò.

Non verberant baculo.

Sed cædunt virgis.

Abſque venea ne exeat.

Post moram redeas.

Quod agere debes, age.

Linea fit regulâ, circulus cincto.

Grammaticus loquitur, Dialecticus disputat.

Vera à falsis discernit.

Rhetor ornatè loquitur, Musicus cantat.

Poëta carmina fingit.

Pictor effigiem pingit.

Historicus res gestas narrat.

Physicus naturam scrutatur.

Medicus eam imitatur.

Ethicus tradit mores, qui studiosum decorant.

Verum de iis paulò infra.

CAP. 5.

De rebus domi.

P*ulsa fores si clausæ sint.*

Quum aperitur, transi ostium. Et intra in atrium, clavis claudit seram, iterumque recludit.

Clavis

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Clavus figitur, pavimentum calcamus.

Laquear nobis impendit, fenestraz sunt vitreaz.

Hypocaustum calefit, camera frigent.

In cistis & arcis abscondimus res.

In coribibus portamus.

Succus non servatur in sacco.

In cubiculo sunt lecti pulvinaribus strati.

Cervical subdimus cervici.

Tegetibus nos integimus, cubantes supini vel proni.

Matula est pro urina, & secessus pro alvo levanda.

Excrementa foetent.

Thure suffimus.

Faciem lavamus quotidie.

In balneo sudamus.

Sudariis terginus nos.

Tonsor tondet crines.

Pectit comam pectine.

Maculae absterguntur spongiâ.

Quisquilæ verruntur scopis.

Indusium & tunicam, thoracem, femoralia, & tibialia induimus & exuimus.

Quoties opus est pallium & togam amicum.

Pilei & collaria, chirothecæ, sandalia sunt honestatis ergo.

Cingulo nos cingimus, ligulis astringimus.

Mappa sternimus mensam.

Ad jusculum & pulmentum est cochlear.

Alia alia scinduntur cultro.

a naile is fastened, we tread on the floore.

the rooffe hangeth over us, the windowes are of glasse.

a hot-house is warmed, chambers are cold.

we hide things in chests and coffers.

we carry in baskets.

juice is not kept in a bag.

there are beds in a chamber covered with feather-beds.

we lay a pillow under the neck.

we cover our selves with coverlets, lying with the face upward or downward.

a chamber-pot is for urine, and a privie for easing the belly.

excrements doe smell ill.

we perfume with frankincense.

we wash the face daily.

we sweat in a bath.

we cleanse us with napkins.

a Barber cuiteth the haire.

hee kembeth the haire with a combe.

spots are wiped out with a sponge.

sweepings are swept away with besomes.

we put on and off, our shirt and coat, our doublet, breeches and neather-stockes.

as oft as is needfull we put on a cloake and gowne.

caps and bands, gloves, sandals are for credits sake.

we gird our selves with a girdle, we tye with points.

wee cover a table with a table-cloth.

a spoone is for pottage and pap.

other meats are cut with a knife.

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

*drive away flies with a flap.
 take away the covers.
 powre into the cup.
 and drinke to the guests.
 light a candle, set it into the can-
 dle-sticke.
 snuffe it with snuffers, but not to
 put it out.
 man & woman are yoke-fellowes.
 a widower sometime marricth a
 maid.
 a bridegroome hath a bride.
 after the marriage, a husband
 (hath) a wife.
 a child-bed woman hath brought
 forth a child.
 the nurse kisseth him, and hugs
 him in her lap.
 the son is an heire, the daughter
 receiveth a dowry.
 parents doe bring up their issue.
 a step-father & step-mother their
 step-children.
 children are free, servants do serve
 servants do serve, household atten-
 dants do household service.
 maid-servants doe wait.
 an uncle and aunt (called patruus
 and amita in lat.) are the fa-
 thers brother & sister, avuncu-
 lus & matertera, the mothers.
 grandfathers have "nephewes.
 kinsmen kindred by marriage.*

"Or grand-
children.

CAP. 6.

Of things in the city and
countrie.

A City is fortified with wals.
 as also with a trench and
 ditch.
 the gate hath folding doores.

Muscas abige muscario.
 Tolle patinas.
 Infunde in poculum.
 Et propina hospitibus.
 Accende candelam, inde can-
 delabro.
 Emunge emunctorio, sed ut ne
 extinguas.
 Vir & mulier sunt conjuges.
 Viduus ducit interdum virgi-
 nem.
 Sponsus habet sponfam.
 Post nuptias, maritus maritam.
 Puerpera peperit puerum.
 Hunc osculatur nutritrix, fovēq;
 in gremio.
 Filius est hæres, filia accipit
 dotem.
 Parentes educunt sobolem.
 Vitricus & noverca privi-
 gnos.
 Liberi sunt liberi, servi serviunt.
 Ministri ministrant, famuli fa-
 mulantur.
 Ancillæ ancillantur.
 Patruus & amita sunt patr-
 frater & soror, avunculus &
 matertera matris.

Avi habent nepotes.
 Cognati affines.

CAP. 6.

De rebus in urbe & re-
gione.

URbs manitur moeniis.
 Nec non vallo & fossâ.

Porta habet valvas.

Abbat

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Abhinc eunt plateæ.

In foro solent esse cisternæ.

Ædificia sunt publica aut privata.

(Nam quod non uni proprium est, est commune.)

Cives & incolæ incolunt civitatem.

Rustici habitant in pago.

Vicini in eodem vico.

In curia congregatur Senatus.

Consul præcedit, Senatores sequuntur.

Judex (Prætor) judicat lites.

Aktor accusat fontem criminis.

Reus se excusat.

Testis jurat & testatur.

Lictor ligat,

et ducit in carcerem.

Carnifex occidit & suspendit.

Tabellarius fert literas (epistolam) cerâ & sigillo obsignatas.

Nuncius nunciat ore tenus.

Templum est sacer locus.

Caupona profanus.

Edituus pulsât campanas.

Populus coit in æde, exercet religionem.

In cœtu canuntur Psalmi & hymni.

Verbum prædicatur, Sacramenta administrantur.

Preces peraguntur devotè.

Festa celebrantur festivè.

Magistratus est necessarius.

Rex in regno regnet.

Dominus domi dominetur.

hence goe the streets.

cisternes are wont to be in the market-place.

buildings are publicke or private.

(for what is not proper to one, is common.)

citizens and inhabitants doe people a city.

husbandmen dwell in the village, neighbours in the same towne.

the Senate is gathered in the court.

the Consul goeth before, the Senators doe follow.

the Judge (the Mayor) judgeth controversies.

the pleader accuseth the offender of a crime.

the accused excuseth himselfe.

a witnesse sweareth and witnesseth.

the officer bindeth him.

and carrieth him into prison.

the executioner killeth & hangeth.

a carrier beareth letters sealed with waxe and seale.

a messenger relateth ^a face to face. ^a By word of mouth.

the temple is a sacred place.

a taverne a profane (one.)

the Sexton ringeth the bells.

the people meeteth in the Church, doth ^b religious duties. ^b Religion.

Psalmes and hymnes are sung in the assembly.

the word of God is preached, the Sacraments administred.

prayers are performed devoutly.

feasts are celebrated festivally.

magistracy is necessary.

that the king may reigne in his kingdome.

let a lord rule at home.

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

¶ Than.

let them which rule be mercifull.
 they which obey, obseruant.
 an honest master is approved, as
 also a faithfull subiect.
 a Prince is lower, and a Duke.
 an Earle is greater than a Baron.
 a noble-man, a knight ennobled
 with titles of honour.
 peace is altogether to be wished.
 warre is hurtfull.
 unlesse when an enemy is to bee
 driven away.
 souldiers serue for wages.
 when they fight and skirmish.
 the trumpets sound, the drums
 beat.
 they shoot arrowes out of bowes.
 the fight with swords.
 they defend themselves with wea-
 pons.
 they beat downe towers with
 canons.
 they retorne with victorie.

CAP. 7. Of Vertues

Follow thou Vertues.
 shunne thou vices which the
 law forbiddeth.
 he that commits wickednesse is
 mischievous (naught.)
 that thou maist be wise, provide
 for the end.
 behold the meanes, attend for
 the occasion.
 begin nothing rashly, deliberate
 long, hasten slowly.
 beleeeve not a report, divulge not
 a secret.
 doe not affirm or deny that which
 thou art ignorant of.

Qui imperant, sint clementes.
 Qui parent, obsequentes.
 Herus probus probatur, sicut &
 fidus subditus.
 Princeps est minor atque Dux.
 Comes maior quàm Baro.
 Nobilis, eques insignibus do-
 natus.
 Pax est prorsus optanda.
 Bellum est perniciosum,
 Nisi quum hostis arcendus est.
 Milites merent stipendia.
 Quum præliantur & pugnant,
 Tubæ clangunt, tympanæ se-
 nant.
 Ex arcubus jaciunt sagittas.
 Gladiis dimicant.
 Armis se defendunt.

Tormentis arces expugnant.

Revertuntur cum victoria.

CAP. 7. De Virtutibus.

Virtutes sectare.
 Vita vitia quæ lex vetat.
 Patrans flagitia, est scelestus
 (nequam.)
 Ut prudens sis, prospice finem.
 Aspice media, attende occa-
 sioni.
 Occipe nil temerè, delibera diu,
 festina lentè.
 Rumori ne crede, arcanum ne
 vulga.
 Quod ignoras ne affirma au-
 nega.

Inter

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Interroga potiùs.

Esto temperans, quum esuris,
ede.

Quum sitis, bibe.

Heluones vorant & potant,

Prandium & coena tibi sufficiant.

Jentaculum & merendam ne cura.

Jejunare aliquando expedit.

Sobrius non est ebrius.

Esto castus, gere est pudicè.

Esto modestus, non procax; taciturnus, non loquax.

Vos juvenes, colite senes.

Manifesta narra, secreta susurra,
occulta cela.

Quum quis loquitur, tace.

Quum tibi quid dicit, ausculta.

Quum quid jubet, obtempera.

Noli te jactare.

Nec sis arrogans aut superbus.

Bona fama est ingens gloria.

Hanc amare est fas, spernere nefas.

Omnibus esto comis, nemini blandus.

Adulator est odiosus.

Licet interdum joculari, sed urbanè.

Ridere etiam licet, sed non cachinnari.

Vexamus joco, taxamus seriò.

Increpamus quomocunque.

Frugalis contentus est paucis,

Avarus est parcus, liberalis largus.

Dives fatuus fidit Deo in copia,

rather doe thou aske.

be temperate, when thou art hungry, eat.

when thou thirstest, drinke.

gluttons doe eat and drinke greedily.

let dinner and supper suffice thee.

regard not a breakefast and a beaver.

sometime it is expedient to fast.

a sober man is not drunk.

be chaste, carry thy self shamefastly.

be modest, not babling; silent, not prating.

ye young men, reverence old men.

tell things manifest, mutter out the secret, conceale things bidden.

when any one speaketh, hold thy peace.

when he saith any thing to thee, hearken.

when he cõmands any thing, obcy. doe not boast of thy selfe.

neither be arrogant or proud.

a good report is great glory.

it is lawfull to love it, unlawfull to despise it.

be gentle to all, flattering to none.

a flatterer is odious.

it is lawfull to jest sometimes, but civilly.

it is also lawfull to laugh, but not to laugh unreasonably.

we vex in jest, we rebuke seriously we check ^d after any fashion.

a thrifty man is content with a few things.

a covetous man is sparing, a liberal man bountifull

a foolish rich man trusteth God in plenty.

^d Howsoever.

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

he distrusteth him in want.
a just man desireth nothing of
another mans.

it is dishonest to steale.
lend thou that which any one
requireth,
restore that which thou hast bor-
rowed.

performe that which thou hast
promised.
when thou wantest, let it not irke
thee to aske.

when it is given, be not ashamed
to take.

when thou hast obtained, give
thanks.

e Or restore
what he
hath stolen. let a thiefe e pay for his theft, or
let him hang on the gallowes.
indeed he is worthy of punish-
ment.

a gift is given freely, a reward
for a good turne.

wages for desert.

a mā of a weak spirit is not strong.

he is puffed up in prosperity.

he trembleth in adversity.

be thou cheerefull at thy labours.

leave idlenesse to the sluggish.

if thou wilt endeavour any thing,
thou oughtst first to assay.

and then to set upon the thing.

nor to delay any more.

fortune is unconstant, it bringeth
miserable chances.

which a patient man suffers.

although he mourn, weep, lament.

keep in thine anger, spare an of-
fender.

pardon him that entreats.

hath any one hurt thee? forgive
him the fault.

hast thou offended any? appease
and quiet him.

Diffidit in inopia.
Justus appetit nihil alieni.

Furari turpe est.
Quod quis petit mutuò da.

Quod mutuò accepisti redde.

Quod promissisti præsta.

Quum eges, ne pigeat poscere.

Quum datur, ne pudeat fumere.

Quum impetrâsti, age gratias.

Fur pendat furtum, aut pendeat
in patibulo.

Pœnâ sanè dignus est.

Donum gratis datur, præmium
pro officio.

Mercēs pro merito.

Puſſillanimis non est fortis.

In prosperis effertur.

In adversis trepidat.

Tueſto ad operas alacris.

Otia linque ignavis.

Si quid vis conari, debes priùs
contari.

Et tunc rem aggredi.

Nec ampliùs cunctari.

Fortuna est inconstans, adfert
miseros casus.

Quos patiens patitur.

Etiā si gemat, fleat, ploret.

Cohibe iram, delinquenti parce.

Deprecanti ignosce.

Læſit te quis? condona ei cul-
pam.

Offendisti tu aliquem? paca &
placa illum.

Injurias

Injuri-
quā

Malig-
min

Superi-

Æqua-

Inferi-

Et eris

Quicu-

os t

Saluta

Interro

Postul

Egeni

latu

Ignare

Conſil

Invide

bus.

Verax

men

Amicu

Dolofu

falli

Socius

Comes

Multar

to.

Ecce ul

Nam h

tum

Quod r

Venim

ta tran

Quicqu

omni

O pecc

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

Injurias tolerare satius est,
quàm ulcisci.

Malignus maledicit, stolidus
minatur.

Superioribus esto obediens.

Æqualibus officiosus.

Inferioribus affabilis.

Et eris omnibus amabilis.

Quicumque humanus est, obvi-
os salutat.

Salutantes refalutat.

Interrogantibus respondet.

Postulantibus porrigit.

Egenis opitulatur, moestos so-
latur.

Ignaros informat.

Consilii indiges consulit.

Invidet nemini, favet omni-
bus.

Verax studet veritati, mendax
mentitur.

Amicus diligit, inimicus odit.

Dolosus decipit, sincerus non
fallit.

Socius juvat, sodalis colludit.

Comes comitatur.

Conclusio.

Multane supersunt? pauca pu-
to.

Ecce ultimus titulus.

Nam hoc Vestibulum est tan-
tum exordium.

Quod nō prelixū esse convenit.

Venimus ergo ad clausulam, vi-
ta transit velut umbra.

Quicquid natum est moritur,
omnia sunt vana.

O peccator, mors te devorabit.

it is better to bear injuries, than
to revenge them.

a malicious man curseth, a foolish
threatneth.

be obedient to thy superiours.

courteous to thy equals.

gentle to thy inferiours.

and thou shalt be amiable to all.

whosoever is courteous salueth
them that he meeteth.

hee salueth againe those that
salute him.

he answereth them that aske.

he giveth to them that request.

he helpeth the needy, he comforteth
the sad.

he informeth the ignorant.

he adviseth those that stand in
need of advice.

he envicteth no man, hee favoureth
all.

a true man studieth for truth, a
liar lieth.

a friend loveth, an enemy ha-
teth.

a crafty man deceiveth, a sincere
couzeneth not.

a companion helpeth, a partner
playeth with one.

a fellow accompanieth.

The Conclusion.

Doe many things remaine? few I
think.

behold the last title.

for this Portall is onely a begin-
ning.

which is not fit to be large.

we are come to the end, life passeth
as a shadow.

whatsoever is borne dieth, all
things are vaine.

O sinner, death will consume thee.

at

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

at last thou shalt go into the grave.
out of light into darknesse.
thou therefore whosoever thou art.
feare hell.

desire heauen.

sin not, lest thou perish.

here we stay, neither doe we adde
more.

reader rest contented.

thou shalt find the rest in order.

entring the gate, pray thus.

haue mercy on us.

O blessed Saviour.

Jesus Christ.

grant us knowledge.

grant us godlinesse.

grant us blessednesse.

O thou blessed for evermore.

Amen.

Tandem ibis in sepulchrum

E luce in tenebras.

Tu proinde quisquis es.

Formida infernum.

Desidera cœlum.

Peccare noli, ne pereas.

Hic subsistimus, nec addimus
magis.

Acquiesce lector.

Reliqua reperies ordine.

Januam ingressus, ora ita.

Miserere nostri.

Benigne Salvator.

Jesu Christe.

Da scientiam.

Da pietatem.

Da beatitudinem.

Benedicte in secula seculorum.

Amen.

JANUA

13
JANUA
LINGUARUM

RESERATA:

SIVE

Omnium Scientiarum & Linguarum

SEMINARIUM:

ID EST,

Compendiosa Latinam & Anglicam, aliasque
linguas, & artium etiam fundamenta
addiscendi methodus.

Authore Cl. Viro J. A. COMENIO.

THE
ENTRY-DOORE
OF LANGUAGES
UNLOCKED:

Or a SEED-LOT of all Arts and Tongues:
containing a ready way to learne the Latin
and English Tongue.

Formerly translated by TH. HORN: now reviewed
and enlarged both in the Latin
and English,

By JOH. ROBOTHAM.

The fifth Edition:

LONDON,
Printed by ROBERT YOUNG. M^oDC. XL^a

LIBRARIUM



L



Schlin
erele,
genia
reli
scient
igia
agine
chole
Arini
disse
is, per
ma tr
st, nec
ri cum
vis lin
n, quia
lies m
paratu
nem ex
ri posse
ur &
deri a
o vivo
ius, H
um no

17

AD
LECTORES ERUDITOS
PRÆFATIO.



Ognitum Scholis non satis fuisse verum & genuinum linguas tradendi modum hactenus, res ipsa loquitur. Consensescbant pleriq; qui se dediderant literis, circa vocabula. Soli latine lingue decem & plures anni tribuebantur; imò tota ætas tardissimo, coque exili & operæ pretium non refundente profectui. Quæsti id sunt jampridem viri magni, Vivès, Erasmus, Scurmius, Schelinus, Dornavius, alii; quorum satis luculenta de ea re prostant reple, non item radicitis malum tollentia remedia. Idèò excellentiora ingenia Scaligerorum, Lipsiorum &c. vulgari illâ infelicitè trita relictâ, per devios quosdam, directiores tamen tramites, ad linguarum scientiarum fastigia feliciter enixi sunt. Verùm enim verò paucis illi sigia sua quâ sequendi essent, demonstrârunt: nec cujusvis est propriè agine insueta tentare, aut (quod aiunt) nare sine cortice. Quo factum, Scholæ ataxias suas (quidquid seculi felicitatem & literarum lucem hâvint) majori ex parte retinuerint hactenus. Distinebatur nimirum, distinebatur juvenus, præceptionibus Grammaticis infinite prolixis, perplexis, obscuris, majorem partem inutilibus, annis aliquot: hec ma trux. Tum per eosdem annos effarciebatur vocabulis rerû sine rebus, est, nec res, vocibus illis exprimendæ (quo facilior, firmior, & evidenti cum utilitate impressio fieret) monstrabantur, nec vocum juncturæ, vis lingue propriæ, ostendebantur: manifesto utrinque errore. Voces enim, quia rerum signa sunt, his ignoratis quid significabunt? Noverit puer illes millena vocabula recitare, si rebus applicare non novit, quem paratus iste usum habiturus est? E solis etiam separatis vocabulis orationem exurgere posse qui sperat, idem speret, arenam in manipulos colligi posse, aut è cemento murum erigi absque calce. E vocabulariis iur & Dictionariis Lingue Latine studium nimis est impeditum. Sed deri animadversis incommodis putantur auxiliores boni, magnorum con- vivorum in Scholas introducti: Terentius, Plautius, Cicero, Vir- tius, Horatius, &c. tum quia cum lingue cognitione, variarum simi- liti notitia inde acquiri, tum quia castissima Romani sermonis pu- 1716

PRÆFATIO.

*ritas ex antiquis illis scriptoribus, tanquam ex vero fonte, securis-
 hauriri possit. At verò institutum hoc, ut plausibile, ita maxime in-
 modum est. Primò enim tot Authores, quot requiruntur, comparare, non
 iustis fortuna permittit. Deinde ad horum Authorum plerumque sublimi-
 quàm pro pueritiâ captu, & à nostro usu aliena tractantium) tam
 volumina juveniutem adigere, est Cymbam exiguo ludere cupientem
 cu, in Oceanum vastum vel æternis jactandam erroribus, vel absorp-
 dam fluctibus, vel certè sine ullo fructu reddendam littori propellere.
 hæc si maxime quis omnes istos perreptet, reperiet tamen se finem
 (sufficientem videlicet linguae cognitionem) non assequutum, quia
 ibores illi materias omnes non tractarunt; & si tractassent omnes illarum
 temporum, nostras tamen nec nosse nec tractare poterant: ut necess-
 tandem alii plures, antiqui & recentiores (rei nimirum Herbarie, Me-
 tallicæ, Rusticæ, Militaris, Architectonicæ, &c. scriptores, quos in sui
 menclatoris præfatione recenset Frischlinus) adjungendi, legendi,
 relegendi forent: quibus certè cumulandis non facile reperiretur
 Denique, si quis linguae discendæ gratiâ tot transmittat annos, ecqu-
 do ad realia veniet? Quando sanioris Philosophiæ cognitione imbu-
 animus? Quando in sacrosanctæ Theologiæ aditâ intrabit? vel
 corum arcana perquirere? vel Jurisconsultorum volumina evolvet? Qu-
 do ad finem studiorum perveniet? & quod majus, quando iam an-
 questæ eruditionis praxin in Ecclesiæ & Reipublicæ bonum exerceat.
 Certè vel (propter vitæ hujus brevitatem) nunquam, vel serò admodum
 sentielque vitam preparationibus vitæ consumptam esse. Omnium ita
 votis optandum erat, Epitomen aliquam linguae totius ita constru-
 omnes quotquot habet voces & phrasès, in unum redactæ corpus, bre-
 temporis spatio laboreque exiguo perceptæ, facilem, jucundum, tutum
 ad reales Authores transitum præsent. Verè enim D. Isaacus Habro-
 scripsit (sed quod minus prudenter quidam ad Dictionaria trahit) Quæ
 admodum, inquit, multò facilius esset visu dignoscere omnia
 malia, visitando arcam Noe, continentem ex omni genere bina
 lecta, quàm peragrandototum terrarum orbem, donec casu in-
 quod animal quis incidisset: eâdem prorsus ratione, multò facilius
 omnia vocabula addiscentur ex Epitome linguae, in quâ fundam-
 ta omnium continentur, quàm audiendò, loquendo, legendò
 donec casu in tot vocabula quis incidat. Animadveruit id pa-
 abhinc anais è Jesuitis non nemo, qui uno fasce complexus linguam La-
 nam totam, vulgavit (sub titulo Collegii Hybernici Salmanticæ Hispani-
 rum) Januam Linguarum Latine & Hispanicè: ubi sententiarum
 decim centuriis comprehensa sunt omnia usitatiora latine linguae vocabula
 eoque modo dislocata, ut nullum eorum (exceptis particulis, sum, ex,
 &c.) semel positum recurrat, unumquodq; tamen in debita constructio-
 & phrasi decora audiat.*

PRÆFATIO.

Hæc inventio quamprimum Anglis visa fuit, approbata, commendata, & velâ Anglicanâ auctâ, atque Anno 1615. typis vulgata fuit. Quam anno post D. Isaacus Habrecht Argentinenfis, Germanus, Gallica lingua adjectione auxit, & ibidem quadrilinguem edidit: in Germaniamque, & Germanicam quoque adjunxit versionem, mirè eam linguas docti & discendi rationem commendans. Compendiosissimam enim, certissimam, utilissimam, & nunquam satis laudatam appellat. Cujus rei suffragatores reperit facile multos. Nam & typis variis Germaniæ locis edita, & distracta avidè & in Scholas quasdam non incelebres introducta, & Anno 1629. octilinguis luci exposita.

Hæc cum ad meas quoque venisset manus, avidè & ingenti cum votate semel & iterum perlegi, impensè juventuti gratulans, quod certis indicibus imbecillitatis subsidia Divino munere concedantur. Verùm illo post, attentius eam cum scopo suo conferens, dubitare capî num sciret quod promittit: tertiâque accuratiore cum judicio lectione rebandi, jure titulum tueri non posse. Quod verè & absque invidia, inde palam faciam, quod Januæ non præstet usum.

Janua enim domus, annon foris adventantes intravit? Ita sanè. Hæc autem Patrum Hybernorum Janua tyronibus in Latinitatem aliter introducendis aut parum aut nihil confert. Triplici id evincitur ratione. Primò etenim, nonnulla Vocum pars, quas quotidianus requirit, hic desideratur: è contra insolentia multa, tyronum caprum & uterque excedentiâ, depromuntur. Quam ob causam rectè nonnulli judicant Jesuiticam hanc Januam non tam ad instituendos linguarum tyrones, quàm ad explorandos aliquosq; progressorum, imprimis tyronum Sciolorum, in latina lingua profectus adhiberi posse. Istâ ratione non Januæ, sed Postici, obtineat nomen. Alterum desidero, ut cum singule Voces non nisi semel ponantur, etiam polysima & homonyma (quarum Latina lingua bene multum habet, ut & idiomatica ceterarum) non nisi semel. Quomodo igitur ab hac linguarum Janua in Authorem lectionem mittetur (is enim Januæ scopus) Latinitatis tyro, qui totum alias atque alias significationes ignorabit? Et verò (quod tertio, quidem potissimum desidero) posuisset saltem unamquamque vocem in principio, id est, primo, simplici, nativoque suo significato; reliqua sagax ingenium odoraretur facilius. Factum autem id non est. Pleuræ voces translatè usurpantur, Metaphoricè, Metonymicè, aut Synecdochicè: utpote cum sententiarum elegantiam plerumque capax ait Autor. Nebo multarum sententiarum informitatem, quæ neq; moribus neque correctioni ullum præbent usum, imò sensum nullum habent, ut ipsa verba modo inter se convenerint, mirari queant. (Exempli gratiâ, 360. Postici compedes impinguntur suæ. 623. Vadem in ergastulo clam festum comperi. 733. Occasus domini attingit limen. 953. Has dictionum

PRÆFATIO.

dictionum telas posthumus nevit, &c. & similes.)

Sed quia Patres isti tale hoc totius lingue compendium primi tentant, quod inventum est grate agnoscimus; quod erratum, condonamus bene. Et quia inventis addere, ut & unius inventi occasione invenire alii non aequè difficile; quidni aliquid Plus ultra moliamur? Suasi id mihi doctissimus, & de Scholis perquam meritis Vir D. Rhenius, ut si quod nostrorum fortè plus otii suppetit, aliquid accuratius effingendi non desisterent laborem. Sed admovisse aliquem manum nondum constat, factum, ut ego è postremis licet minimus experiri, & quod ibi desinbam, suppletum ire animum induxerim. Non certè ullà ingenii aut eruditioni: (cujus mihi umbram vix esse & ultro agnosco & deploro) sufficiens, nec quod nimis otio abundarem, sed unico Juventutis communi promovendi desiderio promoveas. Quid autem hic vel præstitierim, vel sperare voluerim, silentio prætercundum non est; sed ut Tyronum informari, ita Eruditorum censuræ exponendum. 1. Principio, quia mihi immotas didacticæ leges hæc est, ut Intellectus & Lingua parallela currant semper, & quantum quis rerum apprehendit, tantum eloqui sufficit, (nam qui intelligit quod exprimere nequit, à multa statua differt? dare autem sine mente sonos, plurimorum est:) necessario videndum putavi, ut rerum ipsa universitas per classes certas, ad pueritiam, digereretur, eoque modo id quod sermone exprimendum est, (Res imaginativæ parti primùm imprimeretur. Factum itaque est, & sunt mihi centum communissimi rerum tituli. 2. Proxima inde cura, evolviendo lexica usitatiores seligere, & ad exprimendas res, quibus significandis vel primùm inventa, vel post adhibitæ fuerunt, ita digerere, ut his necessariis omitteretur, nihil nisi suo loco quærendum relinqueretur. Redacta igitur sunt circiter 8000. vocabula in periculis mille, quæ primùm breviores, & non nisi unimembres, post longiores & plurimæ formavi.

Quia verò Ciceronis testimonio didicimus, Multum referre pueris à primis statim annis, ad proprietatem vocabulorum adfuerit, propria autem vocabula sunt (ut Aug. l. 2. de doctrina c. 10. inquit) his ipsis rebus significandis adhibentur, propter quas inventa sunt. Anxiè prorsus in id elaboratum est, ut pro primo puerorum conceptu voces proprio & nativo significatu extarent, exceptis paucis, quæ vel primum amisse usum deprehenduntur, vel propria Latina, quibus vèrba exprimerentur (ad hanc enim respectus fuit perpetuus) decrant.

3. His positis metis, juxta & Hybernorum secus Januam, non melius quamlibet posui vocem, Homonymis exceptis, quorum si diversa significatio exprimenda fuit diversis locis (in diversa nempe materia) omittenda fuerunt. De connexivis particulis, (& sed, quia, omnis, nemo spero licet movebit.

PRÆFATIO

4. *Synonyma & contraria* plerumq; juxta invicem posui, atque ita coordinavi, ut alterum alterius genuinum recludat sensum. Eorum tamen synonymorum, quæ eandem prorsus rem significant, nec vernaculè nisi una voce redduntur, alterum parenthesi quadratæ & diversis literis inclusum apposui: ut periodo 40. *Luciferum* [*Phosphorum*.] p. 135. *Helenium* [*Inula*] p. 581. *Sapone* [*Smegmate*] &c.

5. Et ut Grammatica quoq; subsidium haberet, ita vocum connexionem institui, ut non solum syntactica constructio, sicubi à vernaculâ recedit, sed & Etymologicum aliquod accidens (Genus, Declinatio, Conjugatio, &c.) innueretur. Exempli gratia, E periodo 169. (*Haleces salitas nobis afferunt*) facile puer halecem g.f. esse meminert. E periodo 420. (*quis iis velcatur?*) Vesci non Aconsativo, sed Ablativo jungi, observabit, &c. 6. Vernaculam Latine ita aptavimus, ut non solum utriusque omnia themata cum potioribus derivatis & compositis, quoad fieri potuit, nativo sensu extarent, sed & surgentes inde tropi postmodum, veluti face adhibita, ultro queant intelligi. Seorsim autem vernaculû textum primâ hæc vice (quum non omnibus, quorum judicia exploratum nunc imus, usui esse posset) excudi curavimus.

7. Indeculam vocum Latinarum, ut Patres Hyberni fecerunt, etiam adjuviximus, idem facturi impofterum in vernaculis linguis, ut & grandioris operæ & majoris usus, molimur, **LEXICON ETYMOLOGICACUM**, quod appellationum omnium rationes reddat, tum origines ipsorum thematum (sive ex Latinis, sive è Græcis Hebræisque fontibus) delineando, tum derivatorum seriem, novâ, succinctâ, facili ratione, ob oculos pandendo. Addituri quoque phrascologiam brevem & accuratam: tractatum item de Homonymis, Paronymis & Synonymis, utilissimum: & denique Grammaticam ad compendiosam facilitatem, celeremq; praxin, ex veris naturalis didacticæ legibus concinnatam: adeoque didacticæ ipsius pro docentibus & discitentibus Synopsis. Quæ omnia uno comprehensa volumine, thesauriolum quendam primæ scholasticæ eruditionis representare possent.

Habituri itaq; videmur **JANUAM LINGUARUM** solidis (rerum ipsarum) postibus bene firmatam, volubilibus (Lexici) cardinibus expedite apertilem, præsentaneâ (Grammaticæ) clave promptè referabilem; tamdiu inquam habituri, quamdiu non ab excellentioribus ingeniis, consummatius aliquid subministratum fuerit. De quo ut nihil dubitem, faciunt non tam Glaumii & Glaumianorum magnifica illa, Orbi nota, promissa (de quibus re ipsâ nihil dum constat) quàm fervidus ille multorum in erendis didacticæ fundamentis ardor & æmulatio. Quin imò ipse jam exquisitiora his video: quia tamen in eis concinnandis totum prope triennium (quis facile credat tantillam opellam tanti constituisse?) consumptum est, nec demoliendis funditis & construendis ab integro otium suppe-

PRÆFATIO.

nit, ea quæ jam adornata sunt facie, luci exponere placuit: si non aliâ certe ut aliquis uberiore ingenio & doctrinâ instructus, vel ab his non etiam accepto stimulo, plus aliquid audeat. Novum itaq; iterum tenuis vadum, novam fregisse glaciem satis csto.

Visum autem est Seminarii potius insignire nomine opellam hanc, quæ Rerum & Sermonis par hic cura; illudque enixè questum, ut & confusum rerum chaos, distinctionis aliquam lucem in sapientiæ tyronum oculis nanciscatur, & Vocum Phrasiumque infinite congeriei, certe subsistentium radices: eoq; modo primi & fundamentales totius Eruditionis, Morum & Pietatis formentur conceptus. Hic inquam scopus fuit: quem attingisse tantum abest ut glorier, ut primus etiam defectus agnoscam & confitear. Venie autem apud cordatos spem facit Horatius, Opere in magno (etiam parvo, minutiarum pleno) fas esse obrepere somnum, aut inania. Et verò quid unquam simul effloruit & maturuit?

Quâ de causâ Typographos rogatos & monitos volumus, ne si cui recedere libellum allubescat, id auctoribus inconsultis præsumat: futurum enim speramus, ut limatius reddatur propediem opusculum, adjunctisq; illis qui iuvimus, nitidius prodeat.

Interim verò utinam aliquis eximiè doctus, Latineq; lingue potius exorari queat, ut hac eadem vel simili methodo, easdem materias plenius pertrahat, Clasicorumq; authorum phrasibus non jam amplius propriis solum, sed eleganter insuper & nervose omnia eloqui, docere velit! Ita speret ut amænissimum Universitatis rerum, puraq; Latinitatis Viridarium, collectumq; pretiosissime Scholasticæ eruditionis Thesaurum juvenis studiosa haberet.

Faxit Deus, ut omnes audeamus aliquid publici boni zelo!

scribebam in exilio, 4. Martii Anno 1631.

J. A. Comenius.

T O T H E R E A D E R.



He term of *life* is *short*, the way to *art* is long: yet as *sin* and *disorder* may help to *shorten* that vitall thread, which nature (left to her selfe) would spin out to a farther length: so *ignorance* and *folly* doe help to *lengthen* that way

Hippa

to art, which wisdome and method might make far more compendious. No marvell then, if our progresse be so slow, when we toile so much to remove or overleap those blocks, which we our selves have laid in our owne path. No marvell if it be so long before we can reach the *path* of matter, when so much time is mispent in the *bark* of words: yea when the only study of the *Latin* tongue (whose highest preferment is, to be but the *Muses* trunchman, and the common carrier between the learned) draines up above a quarter of a competent age: and if so large a space be wasted in the imitation of a meer *verbalist*: how many ages will be requisite to the *perfection* of a *realist*. * Some indeed there have bin of a more *heroical* strain, who striving to gain-escape these *ambages* by venturing on a new discovery, have happily made their voyage in halfe the time. The reasons, why we do *magno conatu magnas agere nugas*, still wilder our selves in our own mazes, and plodd on in the beaten roade with so small successe, may all be reduced to this one; in that we take such pleasure *discere dediscenda*, to learn such things as should be learned otherwise; or such as are not worth the learning, but must be unlearned again: much like the *mystery of complements*, the courting language, and other fooleries, which our gallants must needs in any case learne to *practice* when they are young and vain, and after learn to *laugh at*, if ever they grow grave and wise. 1. To begin with our very *spelling* and teaching to read, what checks and chidings (if not blowes and strokes) must a child endure, to make him mis-pronounce? what accurate

* Scaliger,
Lips. Drusius,
&c.

To the Reader.

durate diligence is used, to wean him from the true, an-
 cient, *genuine* sound (which were *soonest attainable*) and
 enure him to a new, barbarous, *got hish* pronunciation,
 which yet is far *more intricate* and difficult? for, not to
 speak of the confusion of *vowels*, whose quantity (long
 or short) every cobbler might better discern *once* by the
 bare uttering of the word, then we can *now* with all
 our rules of *prosody*; certain it is that *Tully* and those
 ages, wherein this language flourisht in its prime and
 purity, never sounded *e* but as the greek * *ε*; *g* as *γ*,
t and *i* as *τι*: and how readily would a scholar decline
Lego, leyis, leyit, leyimus, leyitis, legunt? amicus, amiki,
amico, &c? totus, toti-us, toti? pati-or, pateris, pati, pati-
endi? of lectum, lecti-o, nemo, ni-minis? But as wee go
to work, what a coile have wee now, to begin Lego, but
then lejis, lejit, lejimus, lejitis, yet not lejunt but legunt?
first amikus, next amisi, then amiko, amikum, then a-
gain amiser what pains are we at to mis-sound the rest,
tosius, pasior, pasiendi, lectio (or lectho) nemminis &c? what
direction can here be given, without many exceptions,
when we our selves sometime give ti its owne sound,
even before a t vowell? Such rubs indeed seem but trif-
les to those that are overpast them: but none, I think,
would plead for the continuance of this corruption,
but some Jesuiticall patron of equivocation: for a letter
double-toned is like a man double-tongued, a deceiver: for
** if it giveth an uncertain noise, and hath not διαβολή*
τῷ ὁμοίῳ, a distinct sound, who (but by a tedious cir-
cuit) can spell out the meaning of it? Hic est usus lite-
rarum (saith Quintil.) ut custodiant voces, et velut depo-
situm reddant legentibus: itaque id exprimere debent, quod
dicturi sumus. Nor is the cure of this error to be despair-
ed, if our University-professors and some of the emi-
nent learned would dare to "begin. In vulgar tongues,
the grosse of the mixt multitude must bear sway: but
in the learned languages, which are exempted from po-
pular use, the learned, if they will, may command. Some
forreine nations do at this day exactly retaine the
right sound; and who knows not, that the Greek pro-
nunciation was far more and more generally corrup-
ted; which yet by the endeavours and courage of † some
undaunted spirits, is now, even in despite of the great
** oppo-*

* *And as*
we and the
French sound
 †

† *As in isti-*
us, tristia, &c.

* *1 Cor. 14. 9,*
 8, 9.

* *As least*
let those
words regain
their ancient
sound, which
now by mis-
pronouncing
are confoun-
ded with o-
thers: as, cen-
tus, scena,
cedo, &c.
 † *H. Steph.*
P. Ramus.
S. Th. Smith.
S. J. Check,
 &c.

To the Reader.

* opposers, generally reformed? 2. After the difficulty ^{* St. Gard.} of reading, what greater *pull-back* than the affected per- &c.
plexity of grammatical precepts? since *barbarism* and
superstition gat the upper hand (and never before)
some have taken a great pride, in parching up the ve-
ry rules of art into the fashion of a *hobling verse*; esteem-
ing it a piece of more curious cunning to catch at
number and measure, than to be exact in perspicuity and
order. Now sure 'twas a merry world when the *Friars*
ruled the roast, who ran mad upon this humour, and
would never lin *riming* without all *reason*, insomuch
that religion it selfe was turned to a matter of rime.
But the *descant* of meeter hath often corrupted the
plain-song of truth: for as this dotage blunted the edge
of *devotion*, by tickling the ear and robbing the under-
standing; so it hindred the course of *learning*, by stuff-
ing the precepts of arts (which for children, especi-
ally such as are unacquainted with the lawes of versifi-
ying, cannot be too *plain*, *short*, and *orderly*) with much
obscurity and confusion, many tautologies, and some
grosse fallhoods. Indeed when the *intellectual* part hath
fed upon a clear and distinct notion, a verse is not un-
fit to strengthen the *retentive* faculty, and may serve
sometimes to *trusse up* a confused heap of particulars in-
to a portable pack: but to disguise the *principall rule*
under the veil of poetry, is to teach them to *dance*,
who as yet cannot *goe*; and proves (as painting to
glasse) a means to darken the sense and overcast the
clearer light with a needlesse cloud: which either put-
teth both master and scholler to a double toile (in de-
vesting the verse of his habit, and turning it first into
prose, before it can be conceived) or doth but quicken
the memory (in a preposterous manner) to *patter* over
some words by rote without understanding; and yet
cumbers it as much by enterlarding a multitude of *im-*
pertinencies, which (were it not to borch up a tattered
verse) might well be spared. 3. A *third remora* to a speedy
return, is the *multitude* of those things, which are
crowded perforce into a capacity, as yet uncapable,
and too strait to afford them all lodging: which being
hardly able to take in a fraught of meer *necessaries*, may
soon be overladen with the luggage of *superfluities*:
for

To the Reader.

* See the Preface to Lilies Grammar.

* The Latins have no article at all.

† The same is commonly observed in learning the Hebrew.

Cito discet & loqui Latine & scribere, qui promptè nomina declinare & verba conjugare didicerit.

Lues scholarum est, quòd declinationes & conjug. præceptores festinantiùs deferant, & opt. docendi ratione existimant, ut pueri omnes regulas non intellegamur memoriter sine fructu percurrant, priusquam se autori explicando vel imitando accommodent, saith Mulcaister an experienced teacher, Prefat. to Caro Christ.

for though a *grammar* must be complete in its kind, and not defective in any thing pertinent to that art; yet *uncouth* words, fitter to be observed then used; may well be cast aside into the margin; and * all things inserted into the *text* stand not there to be gotten by heart, but onely to doe some speciall service upon extraordinary occasion. Why should those *words*, or indeed those *rules* or *exceptions*, be a perpetuall burthen to a childes memory, whereof he shall scarce have use twice in an age? and yet they breed not a greater inconvenience by their *cumber*, then by their 4. *disorder*; when the teacher hath not so much discretion, as to *cull* out the most usefull, and so to rank the rest, that what is learned first may serve as a step to mount up to that which followeth. If of the *optative*, *potentiall*, and *subjunctive* moods, a schollar never heare but of one, what misse shall hee have of the rest, more then of a mood *jurative*, *affirmative*, *negative*, *dubitative*, &c? what is the *keeping* of the *article* (as we * *mis-call* it) in the first declining of a *noun*, but (as *Vossius* truly termes it) *puerorum carnificina*? being onely the practice of the second concord (as is also our *conjugating* of the *pret. perf. tenses* &c. of verbs in *or*) and therefore to be reserved to the proper place, and not fit to be taught till they have made some proceedings in *Syntaxis*: for even things *usefull* become *combersome*, if *unseasonable*. The wit of man cannot devise a readier way to *speed* a child in his *progresse*, then that which we find commended † in the preface prefixed to our ordinary *Grammar*; to wit, to begin first of all with *declensions* and *conjugations*; to make it his main and onely taske, to *decline* any kind of *noun* or *verb*, till he be most expert in both. Next, having run over the *principall* rules of *concord* and *construction*, and seen in what method they hang together, and *perceived* the *use* of them in the examples, presently to fall in hand with some Latin author; and as variety of *analyzing* or *parasing* shall give occa-

tion

To the Reader.

tion of the use of other rules, so to turn to them by book, not plodding about them as the *main*, but thus by degrees bringing them in upon the *by*. Which often application of the rule to sundry examples (in canvassing his authors Latin, and some practice of his own) will soon so fixe the *idea* of it in his fancy, that within a while his *experience* will be his rule, and the quintessence of his grammar printed in his owne brain: for the *tongue* doth but run riot, when the *wit* keeps not pace with it; and therefore as the master should labour, in teaching the rules or construing any author; to make him *perceive* what he speaks, to give some account of the *sense* and *meaning*, as well as the phrase, and (as capacity will bear) to sow in him the seeds of any commendable knowledge; and upon occasion of the *word*, to imprint in him the notion of the *thing*: so he can never too soone nor too often beat into him this generall *maxime*, that he *learns no more then hee understands*; that the end of his pains is not *words*, but *matter*; that the study of *triviall languages*, is but a *prælude* and prologue to the study of deeper *arts*: and howsoever jabbering by meere *rote* may be winkt at for a time in a *meere child*, or where the apprehension is not over-nimble, yet to keepe him long at that stay, is not to make a *schollar*, but to teach a *parrat*; and under pretence of advancing him to the credit of a *Linguist*, degrade him indeed from being a *man*; enlarging the liberty of his *tongue*, but withall stopping him of the use of his *reason*.

5. But the heaviest *clog* to retard a students proficiency, is the *large circuit* of that vast and uncertain walke, which he must perambulate, before he can attaine any reasonable acquaintance with the *Latin tongue*. *Dictionaries* indeed serve as store-houfes to pack up all particular words; but being compiled in no other structure then an *alphabeticall order*; to *commit* them by heart, were an endlesse labour; and by them *alone* to compose a speech, were to make ropes of sand. A farther helpe hath been in practice, since the last reviving of good literature, to wit the reading of choice and elegant authors. But to *get all such*, is

OVER

To the Reader.

over-chargeable; to peruse all exactly, is very tedious, if not impossible; and withall a wast of so much pretious time, that the gain (if it bee little more then words) will scarce bee able to weigh charges; and though it bee an excellent way to polish, yet not sufficient to perfect the very stile, nor able to furnish us with words for every subject. If many reall novelties bee now invented, which former ages knew not; why may not new words bee minted, as the analogy of the learned tongues give leave of expression? and since the aime of humanity is to wait upon divinity, how can the ancient Latin serve our turne to the full, seeing the glosse of it was lost and the purity corrupted, before ever it was applied to Christian use? unless any should affect the vein of Bembus, to call the holy Ghost divine *aurea particulam*; or of that spruce Ciceronian, whom Erasmus fancieth (for feare of polluting his Tullianisme) to turne this divine sentence, *Christ the Word and Son of the Father*, according to the Prophets, being made man yelded himselfe to death, redeemed his Church, and pacified the wrath of God, that being justified by faith and delivered from the tyranny of Satan, after death, wee might obtaine the kingdome of heaven: Thus, in old pure heathenish Latin: *Jovis opt. max. interpres ac filius, juxta vatium responsa, hominis assumpta figura, diis manibus se devovit, concionem sive civitatem sive rempub. suam asseruit in libertatem, ac fulmen in capita nostra vibratum restinxit; ut persuasione ad innocentiam reparati, & a scyophantæ dominatu liberati, quum fata nos hinc evocarint, in decorum immortalium consortio rerum summâ potiamur*. Will any man beleieve, that Tully himself, if he were now to speak of such a subject, would ever use such putrid expressions? and not rather frame his stile to such phrases, as are now enfranchised by modern use, and passe for current among the learned and most able in their severall professions: for the structure of a speech may bee truly Ciceronian (i.e. masculine, sinewy, sprightly, pure) notwithstanding the mixture of some words; which once were barbarous or not extant, but bred since upon emergent occasions, and by the necessity of after ages. The summe of this dispute riseth to this

iffine;

To the Reader.

issue, that since the common passage is so tedious and irksome, before a student can bee *matticulated* among the smatterers in *Latin*, it is therefore the readier and wiser way to faile by *compasse*, rather then to rove at *randome*: to take a shorter and nearer cut by the helpe of some *abstract*, which may be *epitome totius Latinismi*, then to travers so many volumes, for no other purpose but to learn *Latin*: better to peruse the world in a *map*, and measure the parts of it by a scale, rather then by sea to crosse the line and encircle the globe by navigation, only to know the *compasse* of the earth, and the situation of severall climates: better to view all creatures in *Noahs arke*, where they are shut up by payres and confined to a narrow walk, then to gad from land to land, till a man light on here one and there another at adventure, meerly out of a desire to see them all. The best attempt, as yet extant, to make this project feisible, is this *Janua* of *J.A. Comenius*, wherein 1. all *primitive* words, together with the chiefeft and most usuall derivatives and compounds, that make up the body of the *Latin* tongue, are so applied to their proper subject, for which they were intended, that the *matter* helps to hold in the *word*, and the *word* the *matter*; to which purpose *contraries* are so linkt and set acrosse in the same sentence, that the one serveth to cleer the naturall sense of the other. 2. Great care is taken to use *words* in their originall *primary* signification (which being well understood, the other that is *borrowed* and *tropicall* will easily be discerned) unlesse where the proper sense is grown out of date, and the translated sense more usuall: such *words* I meane, as are of *common use*, and that I call the *proper sense*, which either appears by an *evident etymologie* (resolving the word into the first materials, as they lye *callow* and newly hatcht in the *nest*) or which is *most frequented* by the common practice of the learned. But where the word is of *rarer* use, or the originall very *questionable*, or the thing it selfe obscure or of *meaner* note, there to call for exactnesse and propriety, or not to dare to apply to matters of our age such ancient terms as come *next* to them, if they hit not *pat* upon them, (and which, otherwise,

mihi

To the Reader.

* Some criticism hath been mis-spent, in discovery of such things, as for their meannesse, or unusefulness, or foulness, might better have been ranked up in obscurity.

* V. 623. 733.
1390. &c.

† Marked thus, (a) (b) &c.
* Marked thus (*, †) sometimes, but not always.

must stand aside like empty caskes without employment) or to make much adoe about every kitchin-terme, or workmans tooke, or some * worse subject: this were indeed a *Lypsan curiosity*, and a taske fit for those that would joyn with *Domitian* in his retiring room, 3. The syntax of each sentence is so composed, that commonly it giveth some inkling of the gender, declension, or conjug. the word is of, or what case it governeth, or the like help to *grammar*: to which end I have often altered the case, number or gender; which, had it not been to further the aime of the author, might have passed as formerly. 4. (Setting aside verbs substantives, conjunctions, and the like particles, which must come often to combine loose words into some sense) the same word usually commeth but once: if twice or thrice, very seldom. Yet where the *Latin* hath divers significations so incoherent, that it is hard to descry any dependence of the one upon the other; or hath one sense being used single, another joyned in a phrase; or where the *Latin* wants a proper word to point out something which our *English* doth properly expresse: in these or the like cases, hee that is scrupulous of repeating the same word, shall find his superstition to ruin him perforce on a worse inconvenience; to wit, either oftentimes to speak non-sense (as the Iesuites * *Janua* did) or sometimes to omit that which is fit to be inserted. Much it were to be wished, that Hee which could do so much in shadowing out the first draught, would himself polish it with his own pencil: for although I have attempted something this way (as may appeare in part in this edition) yet a little experience taught me, that none is fitter to finish the severall rooms, then he that first contrived the whole modell. Easie it is to spy out some few defects; but how to supply them without wronging the Authors intent, or transgressing those rules to which he hath confined his course, is a task of more difficulty then at first it seems. Which made me more sparing in tampering with the text, (as being loath *salcem immutare in alienam messem*, unless I knew the owners mind) and rather bold with marginall annotations; some whereof tend to † expaine what is obscure, some to * make out what is wanting.

The

To the Reader.

The translation strives not to render the Latin *ad verbum* (a task fitter to be left to the Masters care and the Scholars industry) but truly to expresse the *authors* meaning in such proper words and current phrases, as an *English* man will own: and therefore in some places I have been bold to change the Latin (although it was well before) only to have it comply the better with good English: and that, First, for the benefit of *strangers*; that looke what help the *originall* affords to the attainment of *Latin*, the same may *forreiners* that desire to learne our language, find in this *translation*; to wit, all our most usuall *anglicisms*, and the main body of our tongue comprised within the small bulk of this little treatise. 2. To enure a young scholar betimes to a right *proper* English strain; which is far more difficult, then to *bombast* an affected stile with exotick flaring phrases, or make it *strut* with boisterous fustian language. It is meer folly, to be curious and expert in *forrein* cunning, and be a stranger at home: and it should be the care of every teacher, as well to accustom a child betimes to the practice of good English, as of good Latin; our mother-tongue being likely (in the practice) to be most usefull, and being indeed as capable of any scholar-like impressions, and as pliable to any kind of elegancies, as any whatsoever. 3. By this means to direct a student to the readier expression of proper Latin: for he that in construing an author goeth to work only *† verbatim*, and strains his own tongue so to jump with the Latin, that his very English is but a *Latinism* in English words; when after hee meets with the same sense in more passable English, and is to turn it into Latin; although he knows the word that would indeed serve his turn, yet having never met with it in that English habit, but in a *balder dresse*, hee is as far to seek, as if he had never seen that word before. Whereas he that observes the *idioms* peculiar to two languages, takes the right course to bee exact in the propriety of *both*. English termes, which sound near the Latin are of purpose put by, * that there might be room for other more proper and home-bred: because the Latin it self, if once known, will soon prompt a man with such *spurious* English, as (like a *Jesuite*) jets in a new English habit, but is for substance *Romish*. Words inclosed in 2. semi-

† See Hermes Anglo-Latinus.

* Except such as are commonly used in a sense far different from their own originall.

B

quadrats

To the Reader.

quadrats [] (whether in the originall or translation) are *synonima* to the word precedent, and may be used indifferently in the same signification.

These rudiments being thus laid, what advantage may hence rise to the furtherance of youth, and prevention of much need-lesse trouble, I leave to the witness of those that have had experience, and the triall of such as will put it in ure: not doubting but the *plot* it self will thrive, being thus far advanced, although the present *undertakers* faile of full performance. Free it is for every man to mislike what he pleaseth; *provided* that he himself commeth out with some device, which with a great probability of reason may more conduce to public good.

JOH. ROBOTHAM

IT is thought most fitting, to print the Latin entirely by selfe, and the English after it; that so they that will, may have each bound apart: whereby the translation may be made more usefull to the learner, then if it stood (as before) close along by the originall, as a continuall promptuer neerer at hand.

The *Vestibulum*, which before was prefixed to the *Janua* shall ere long be published by it self; as being a fitter book then any we have extant to serve as a *Pueriles*, to enter a child first into Latin.

In doctissimi ornatissimique Viri, J. A.

COMENII *Januam.*

Pande fores, reseraque tuas Heliconia valvas
Janua; Pieridum Prodroma pande fores.
*Quisquis avet bisidi superare cacumina clivi,
Te duce carpet iter, quâ via recta patet.*
*Quem juvat, errorum spatium ambagibus; illum
Tramitis ambigui devius error agat:*
*Sisyphus agglomeret gyros, eademque revolvat
Saxa, sibi que suæ sit tibi causa moræ.*
*At studiosa cohors nova per compendia metam
Ansperice Te studio simpliciore peter.*
Letus ades (Tyro) nucleumque putamine deme:
Aggrediantur opus linguaque mensque suum.
Res animus varias, sibi debita pabula sumit:
Vocibus electis pura loquela nitet.
Nil opus Oenotrios lasso pede visere colles:
Hic Latium peragra, precipitaque viam.
Hæc tibi capsula dabit Romanæ fercula lingue:
Explicat Attalicas parvula pyxis opes.
Cotta nec obsaturat crambe repetita palatum:
Apponent varias commata quæque dapes.
*Multipli scateat similique superbiat usque
Germine luxurians Comenianus ager:*
*Pingue feraxque solum, docilis quod vota coloni
Restibili frugum fertilitate beat:*
*Ingenium felix: quo Thespia Præside sacra
Cogit in angustum doctus Apollo chorum.*
Hæc Te Vitruvium logodædala machina jactat:
Ut Faber adjutans ecce Parodus adest.
Consule queso boni, nec dedigneris opellam:
Motibus illa tuis obsequiosa subest.
*Quâ licet, Authoris legimus vestigia pressæ,
Scandimus Aonidum Te præeunte iugum.*

Da veniam, quoties in nostri idiomatis usam
 Cogimur archetypum dissoluisse tuum.
 Respuit exterius vernacula lingua tenorem :
 Orbita nec cunctis convenit una rotis.
 Sin mea sedulitas fabrica violaverit artem,
 Nec sitis ad modulum congruat usque tuum ;
 Siqua venusta perit genitrix gratia formæ,
 (Dum cupimus patrio consuluisse bono :)
 Nulla tuam Artificis maculat labecula landem ;
 Cuditur in famulum (sit modò culpa) faba.

JOH. ROBOTHAMUS.

L

I a

2

nóss

desig

3

4

qui

5.

6.

te ip

7.

8

tu m

9.

anim

10

rosa

11

subd

12

gres

13

desp

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25



JANUA LINGUARUM RESERATA.

CAP. I. *Introitus.*

1 a **S**ALVE Lector amice.

2 **S**i rogas quid sit eruditum esse; responsum habe; nōsse ^b rerum differentias, & posse unumquodque suo designare nomine.

3. Nihil ne præterea? Nil certè quidquam.

4. Totius eruditionis & doctrinæ fundamenta posuit, qui nomenclaturam naturæ & artis perdidicit.

5. Sed id difficile forsan.

6. Est, si invitus feceris, aut præconcepit opinione te ipsum terrueris.

7. Tandem, si quid asperitatis erit, initio erit.

8. Annon & literarum ductus puerilis & primo intuitu mira portenta videntur?

9. Ast ubi paululum impenderint operæ, lusus esse animadvertunt.

10. Idem in omni re evenit, ut aspectu exterioris operosa appareat.

11. At si aggredieris, nihil est quod non cedat acie subdar vel mediocri ingenio.

12. Qui cupit, capit omnia; etiam quæ primâ aggreffione captum superant.

13. Agedum itaque quisquis es, sperare ego te jubeo, desperare veto.

14. En, vide exiguum hoc opusculum.

15. Hic tamen velut in breviario universum mun-

a Salutatio in primo congressu.

b Ut res inter se differunt.

* Prima specie, fronte.

Jamua Linguarum reſerata.

dum, Latinamque linguam oſtendam.

16. Tenta quæſo, evolve & ediſce aliquot has pagellas

17. Facto hoc, oculatum te ad omnia humanitatis ſtudia reipsâ comperies.

CAP. 2. De ortu mundi.

18. **D**Eus omnia, creavit ex nihilo.

19. **P**rincipiò enim expandit vaſtiſſimum ſpatium (ubi cælum & terra exiſtunt.)

20. Et complevit id tenebriçosâ quâdam & informi caligine.

21. Ex quâ, tanquam materiâ, figuravit creatura corporeas, diſtinctas formis, & veſtibus accidentibus variis, prout cujuſque ideam intra ſe conceperat.

22. Implantavitq; ſuiquam Naturam ſuam, id eſt, viſu obſervandi modum genulq; ſuum & locum assignatum

CAP. 3. De elementis.

23. **A**Nte omnia verò, confuſum iſtud Chaos, juxta adenſitatis & raritatis gradus, in quatuor ſpecies ſeparavit.

24. Tenuiſſimam ſubtiliſſimamque partem fecit lucidam & calidam, & appellavit ignem ſeu lucem.

25. Aliam iterum tenuem, pellucidam, & tepidam, dixit aërem.

26. Tertia portio fluida & frigida fuit Aqua :

27. Sub quâ manſit ſedimentum craſſum, Limus, ſeu terra.

28. Atque hæc ſunt ſimplicia corpora, ex quibus compoſita [*mixta*] exurgunt.

29. Omnia enim reliqua ex his conſtant.

30. Quippe ex iis generantur, iis nutriuntur, in eadem dum corrumpuntur, reſolvuntur.

CAP. 4. De firmamento.

a Firmamento
to expanſo.

31. **A**ſtra ſunt ſeu lampades in æthere ſuſpenſæ, Aquæ indefinenter ab ortu in occaſum infra 24 horas circumcircâ rotatæ, ſuper mundi axem poliſ [*politicibus, cardinibus*] immotis infixum volvuntur ;

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

mine ſuo tenebras illuminent, curſu autem temporum vices dimetiantur.

32. At * planetæ ſeptem, quiſque in ſuo ^d orbe, etiam contrariomotu nituntur in adverſum, & ab occiduo * horizon- te in eoum contorquentur.

33. Infima eſt luna, quæ, prout illuſtrem ſui † medie- ratem exhibet, incrementa [*augmenta*] & decrementa pati videtur, retardationeque ſua menses efficit.

34. Sol revolutione ſua per medium * zodiaci * an- nuâ, definit annos : † diurnâ (dum oritur & occidit) dies.

35. Ortum ejus præcedit aurora & diluculum, quum dieſcit & luceſcit.

36. Occaſum ſequitur [*excipit*] crepuſculum, quum veſperaiſcit & nocteſcit*.

37. Aſcendens ad noſtrum zenith facit ver ; ruſumq; deſcendens, autumnum ; & utrobique æquatorem inter- ſecans facit æquinoctium per totum terrarum orbem.

38. * Imus dat brumam, orditurque hyemem : † Sum- mus ſoliſtitium, inchoatque æſtatem ; ubi Syrius [*canicu- le ſtella*] ob proximum ſolarium radiorum fulgorem diſ- paret, ideoque donec ex iis emerſerit, torridum ac servi- dum æſtum excitat.

39. Mercurius in epicyclo ſuo ſolem circuit citius quàm ſemianno, venuſta Venus ſeſquianno.

40. Hanc manè Luciferum [*Phoſphorum*] veſperi He- ſperum vocant.

41. Mars ignito jubare periodum ſuam biennio ferme percurrit, ſplendidus Jupiter annis duodecim, gelidus Saturnus penè triginta.

42. Eclipses [*obſcurationes, deliquia, defectus*] lumina- rium ſunt propter * interpoſitionem [*interventum*] ter- tii, & obumbrationem.

43. Stellæ fixæ cum octavâ ſphærâ æqualiter pro- grediuntur, ſed inæqualiter coruſcant & ſcintillant†.

luri (forteſſe verifimilius) tribuunt. * Ac ſpiſſæ ingruunt tenebræ. polo antardico, nobis ſemper occulto, viz. in tropico brumali [*Capricorni.*]

† Proximus polo arctico, nempe ſub tropico æſtivo [*Cancri.*] * Luna ingerens ſe inter ſolem & obtutum noſtrum obumbrat ſolem: terra interpoſita inter ſolem & lunam vices reddit, ſuique objectu obſcurat lunam. † Galaxis [*laſſem circuli*] infinitas minutiffimas ſtellas in unam congeriem conglobatas conſtipat,

c Stella er-
rantes,
d Sphæra.
* Horizon eſt
circulus, qui
mundi partem
conſpicuam
dirimit ab in-
conſpicuâ, in
duo æqualia
hæmiſpheria.
† Dimidium
lunæ, præter-
quam in ecli-
pſi, ſemper il-
luſtratur à ſo-
le & pleno or-
be fulget: at
in novilunio
opacam par-
tem nobis ob-
verſat; in plen-
ilunio, portio-
nem illuſtra-
tam integram,
aiâs minorem
aut majorem
ſui partem per
viciffitudines:
unde apparet
plena, nova,
gibboſa, bico-
nis, dimidiata.
e Via eclipti-
cæ.
* Quæ ſit ſpi-
ratum & obli-
quæ.
† Quam re-
cenciores tel-

CAP. 5. De igne.

44. **I**ncendium ex quâvis ſcintillâ, ſi permittis, oritur.
 45. Nam * quicquid ignem concipit, id primum glaciſcit, deinde ardet, tum flagrat & flammatur, poſtremo crematum redigitur in favillas & cineres.
 46. Lignum ardens appellatur torris; extinctum, tiritio; particula ejus, carbo; & quamdiu candet, pruna.
 47. Fumus ardens ^b fit flamma; camino adhærens, fuligo: per ^c fumarium [*ſpiramentum*] egreſſus aërem circumquaque obſcuſcat; meatu & exitu obſtructo, ſuffocat, & caput tentat.

* Cæpes, foliis, flux, lithantraes, aut quicunque fomes.

^b Exardeſcit in flammam.

^c In fumibulum.

CAP. 6. De meteoris & phenomenis novis.

48. **V**Apores aquoſi perpetuò ſurſum feruntur.
 49. Ex his denſatis fit nubes: aut, ſi hæc deorſum labitur, nebula.
 50. Inde pluit, ningit, grandinat, gelat.
 51. Pſecas minutulis guttulis ^f irrorat; pluvia deſtillat lentè: largus imber denſè devolvitur: nimbus impetuoſè ruit.
 52. Sin inter deſtillandum glaſcit, fit grando: ſi incaleſcit nimium, ^a uredo vel rubigo.
 53. Pruina eſt congelatus ros: ſtiria, ſtilla ^b rigens: drosomeli [*mel roſcidum*, *melliſſo*] à quibuſdam creditur ſaliva ſyderum congelateſcens.
 54. Nivium magna vis ſegetem operit, ne à gelu vel glacie algeat.
 55. Aura lenis cùm ſpirat, focillat nos: ventus vehemens cùm flat, quatit; violentus ac procelloſus proſternit & proterit, quoquò ſe vertit.
 56. ^s Cardinales ſunt, Subſolanus [*Eurus*, *Orientalis*] Auſter [*Notus*, *Meridionalis*] Favonius [*Occidentalis*] Aquilo [*Boreas*, *Septentrionalis*.]
 57. Turbo & Circius in gyrum ſe circumagunt.
 58. Exhalationes ſulphureæ incenſæ edunt fulgura [^h *fulgetra*] & chaſmata.
 59. Et tum caloris cum frigore pugna tonitrua ciet, cum fragore terribili.

^f ſubſtillat.

^a Uſtilago.

^b Que rigo-
re obduruit,
obriguit.

* Niſi regelat,
ſunt gelicidia

^g Qui ſtant à
mundi planis.

^h Coruſcationes.

60. Emicans

60.
61.
diſſipa
62.
& ſid
63.
reret
64.
bilofu
renam
65. E
66.
flumi
cſtia
ſuper
cumj
67.
obice
tur:
tia ex
68.
69.
à qui
70.
tem &
rathr
71.
quid
72.
73.
74.
75.
tora,
bili,
76.
in m
in re

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

60. Emicans inde flamma fulmen nuncupatur †.
 61. Quod ſive ſit urens, ſive diſcutiens, ° momento ſe diſſipat ; & quicquid eo icitur aut aſſatur, corrui.
 62. Cum fulgurat, tōnat, fulminat, quis non attonitus & ſideratus paveſcat ?
 63. P Cometa nunquam fulſit, quin ſterilitatem inureret terris & infectionem.
 64. Iris matutina (ut & haloſ) cœlum pluvium, nubiloſum, turbidum aut dubium prælagit ; vespertina ſerenam tempeſtatem aut ſudum prænunciat.

† Quod telum fulmineum, ſive lapidem ceraunium expellit [*exitis*] ac contorquet.
 o Iſtu oculi.
 p Stella critica.
 † Et parelius & paraſelene ſcil. idolum ſolis aut lune in nube ad laus eius poſita reſplendentis.

CAP. 7. De aquis.

65. **E** Laticibus ſcatentes ſaliunt fontes, unde rivi manant.
 66. Ex horum affluentia colliguntur fluvij, & deniq; flumina, jugiter intra ripas ſuas decurrentia, donec per oſtia [*fauces*] ſe exoneraverint in mare : quòd ſi alveos ſuperent [*ſupergrēdiantur*] eluvione ſtagnant agri circumjacentes.
 67. Aſt ſicubi profluvio & decurſu carent, vel oppoſito obice [*cataracto, ſepto*] ° inhibentur, ſiſtuntur, obſtruuntur : tamen & in ſtagna ſe diſfundunt, niſi per emiſſaria exitum habeant.
 68. Paludes ſunt ſcaturigines ſine fluxu.
 69. Torrentes ſunt aquæ pluviales rapidè deſluentibus : à quibus ſiunt exundationes & diluvia.
 70. Aquam, ubi ſiſit, fluentum ; ubi gyratur, gurgitem & vorticem ; ubi ſeipſam abſorbet, ° voraginem [*batyrum*] ; ubi expers fundi eſt, abyſſum dicito.
 71. Si quid ei mergis, emerget : ſed claram turbare quid (tandem) reſert ?
 72. Bulla ſit à ſtillante guttâ.
 73. Mare ſalſum eſt inſtar muræ, & ſpumam ejeſtat :
 74. Ubi tellurē ° terminat, ſinus & ° promontoria habet.
 75. Unde ejus ſex ab intraneo æſtu horas fluunt ad littora, refluuntque reciprocè, cum ſonitu [*fremitu*] horribili, maxime intra freta.
 76. In boreali plagâ Oceanus eſt glacialis. Æſtuaria in maris acceſſu [*fluxu*] aquis abundant [*inundantur*] in recellu [*refluxu*] nudantur.

b Coercentur.

a Syrtis.

c Circumſcribit.
 d Lingulas.

CAP. 8.

Janua Linguarum reſerata;

CAP. 8. De terra.

77. **T**erræ ſuperficies alicubi nda eſt, uliginofa, irrigua, herbida; alicubi arida, exucca, petroſa, confragofa.

a Campus.

78. Nonnullibi^a planities campeſtris longè latèque extenditur; alibi montes & valles ac convalles conſpiciuntur: hic tumuli leviter aſſurgunt; illic depreſſiora loca, hiatus, antra & ſpeluncæ ſubſidunt.

b Faſtigium.

* Deſcendentibus à ſupercilio per doſum [laſus] ad radices montis.

79. Colles ac clivi^b cacumen verſus euntibus acclives ſunt, declives retrò*.

80. Terræ motus fit a ſubterraneis flatibus: qui ſi prurumpunt feras, labes fiunt.

81. Glebam ſi teris & frias, pulvis eſt; ſi diluis, lutum.

CAP. 9. De lapidibus.

82. **L**apis comminutus arena eſt, quæ ſi craſſior, ſabulum & glarea vocatur.

83. Saxa humi jacent (ſive extant, ſive deliteſcunt): cautes eminent.

c Lapillus.

* Manuaria, vel gyratili [rotatili.]

d Quorum acies obtunditur.

e Lapis parius.

84. ^c Scrupulus calceo illapſus, ni eximatur, urget.

85. Cote^{*} acui^mus^d obtuſa; ſilice elidimus ignem: Lydio lapide probamus metalla, an proba ſint an adultera.

86. Toſus arenofus eſt & ſcaber.

87. Alabaſtrites, candidiſſimum^e marmor, exciditur è latomiâ [lapicidinâ.]

88. Magnes ſe obvertit ſeptentrioni directè, à meridie planè averſus.

89. Gemmarum pretioſiſſima eſt carbunculus, ſecundum ab illâ Adamas, tum Rubinus, Saphirus, Smaragdus, ſpiss &c. qui angulati micant.

90. Hematites, Aleſtorius, Buſonius, ſequiores ſunt.

91. Uniones [margarite] in conchis reperiuntur.

92. Corallia ſunt arbuſculæ marinæ ramuſculi*.

* Qui reſerunt fruticem lapideſcentem.

93. Vitrum cryſtalli ſimilitudinem habet, non duritiem: ſcinditur ſmyrite.

CAP. 10.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

CAP. 10. De metallis.

94. **M**etalla è fodinis eruuntur [effodiantur:] è quibus, quia & liqueſcunt, & ſpiſſantur [conſiſtunt] varia conſtantur.

95. Aurum eſt perfectiſſimum†, quia puriſſimum & ponderoſiſſimum, præſertim² obryzum.

96. Clibano ſi vel centies immittas, ne hilum quidem ſubſtantia deperdit.

97. Huic proximè accedit argentum*, quum purum purum eſt; ſed habet ſcorias, quæ amburuntur.

98. Ferrum, ut ut duriffimum, ferrugine arroditur: conduratum aliquoties chalybs dicitur.

99.^b Cupro adhæret ærugo. Ex ære campano campanas conſtant fuſores æramentarii.

100. Orichalcum eſt cadmiâ tinctum æs: fundi tantum poteſt [eſt fuſile, non ductile] ob friabilitatem.

101. Electro vel gagate ſtannum, & hoc plumbum, mollius & vilius eſt.

102. Argento vivo [hydrargyro] nihil mirabilius: liquidum eſt, nec tamen madidum [madet.]

103. Nam ſi ve id ſuper aliquid effundas, ſive ei aliquid immergas, ſive aſpergas, nihil madefcit.

104. Sal, alumen*, vitriolum [chalcantenum], nitrum, ſulphur, bitumen†, naphtha, ceruſſa, minium creta, °rubrica, cinnabaris, &c. ſucci minerales* dicuntur.

† Ob exquiſiſſimam principiorum commixtionem.

a Excoctum.
* Factum in vaſa, & infectum [rude, nondum calatum.]

b Axi cyprio.

I Intingas.

* Terra quædam ſalſugo aut ſalſuginoſus ſudor.

† Quod tenax eſt & lenteſcit, atque ob lentorem haud facile diſſiliet.

o Fit ex: ochra combuſta.

* Nam præter ſalem qui decoquitur aut in lacubus coagulatur, eſt & foſſilis, è fodina erutus.
* Qui decor- ticari poteſt.

CAP. 11. De arboribus & fruſtibus.

105. **P**lanta fibris radicum humorem imbibens aſciſcit:

106. Eo deſtituta flacceſcit, marceſcit, aſciſcit.

107. Stirps dicitur, quatenus ſe in ramos & ramuſculos & frondes pandit:

108. His deſectis, trunci & caudicis & ſtipitis nomen habet.

109. Extrinſecùs cortex*, intùs Libri ſunt (qui dum vident, glubi poſſunt:) medulla eſt intima.

110. Arboribus folia delabuntur & recreſcunt; præterquam gummoſis, quæ continuò [uſque & uſque] ver- nant, ut buxus, taxus, &c.

111. Pomus

Janka Linguarum referata.

† *Arbor* sapi-
us exit in us;
fructus in um;
locus confitus
in etum. Cera-
lus in cerafeto
fert cerala:
fraxini in fra-
xineto.

* Dicitur ole-
fearpos, quia
florem excutit
priusquam se-
men maturu-
erit.

† E qua exu-
dat lachryma
abiigna [tere-
binthina Vene-
ta.]

* Morus no-
visimè omni-
um germinat
frigore elap-
so, & cum po-
stremis folia
amittit, ideoq;
prudentissima
fingitur.

b Calyx.

† Caducus est
fugax [mini-
me durabilis]

o Pediculo.

p Habent of-
ficula.

* In medio
pomo later
pericarpium
[volva, puta-
men interius.]

q Dicitur a-
baptifon, quia
in summa aqua
fluitat, & bap-
tizari aut sub-
sideri nescit.

r Calice in-
clusas.

s Nuces pi-
neas inclusas
in cono. *

111. Pomus † [malus] malus medica [citria] pyrus, fi-
cus, olea, sunt sativæ: Fraxinus, fagus, alnus, ornus, syl-
vestres; ut & pinafter, pyrafter, oleaster, &c.

112. Illæ omnes fructiferæ: harum pleræque steriles,
ut betula, populus alba, populus nigra.

113. Quædam umbriferæ sunt: nominatim, tilia, pla-
tanus, ulmus, & cæteræ latifoliæ.

114. Salix * in salicto dat vimina, quorum contextu
corbes & crates contextuntur.

115. Abies † procera est, ut & picea, larix, cupressus,
cedrus.

116. Palma fert dactylos [caryotas] & quò pressius de-
primitur ac curvatur, eò validius in sublime nititur;
unde ut victoriæ insigne usurpatur*.

117. ^b Gemma hians extuberat & protrudit florem,
flos extruditur à fructu, (qui in fico grossius:) qui ubi
maturuit, carpitur, aut decutitur, aut per se decidit †.

118. Quidam sunt præcoces, alii serotini, alii perennes
(ut bacca juniperi) eduntur autem vel succulenti & re-
centes (aliquando cum termitè devulsi) vel victi, vel
fracidi; quippe ex oporothecâ desumpti.

119. Cerasum ab oblongo ^p petiolo pendet, amaryl-
lum breviusculo.

120. Mespila sunt lanuginosa [lanuzine obducta:] Pru-
na (damascena, armeniaca [præcoqua] persica, cerina,
hispanica, nana, sylvestria) ^p officulata*.

121. Putamen amoveat, & Nucem (si cassa non est)
frangat [confringat] oportet qui nucleum enucleare &
esse vult: sive sit juglans, sive pontica sive avellana
(quam fert corylus) sive amygdalum.

122. Suber ^q & Illex glandes, Quercus glandes ^r &
gallas; Pinus strobilos ^s; Cornus corna; Laurus, Acer, &
Sorbus sylvestris baccas ferunt.

123. Sorba, Siliquæ, Dactyli, item Cotonia [cydonia],
Aurantia, Citrea, Limonia, Volema, Punica* [Granata],
mala; & castaneæ, stipant [adstringunt:] Ficus, Fraga,
Mora [mora Mori] mora Rubi idæi, mora Myrti [Myrtil-
li seu Vaccinia] uvæ spinæ [crispæ, grossulariæ] passæ, Co-
rinthiacæ, laxant*.

124. Thus, Myrrha, Mastiche, Camphora, Resina,
Terebinthina, Pix tam conereta [arida] quàm liquida
in cono. *

Quibus insunt acini. t Alvum molliant, deiciant.

[fluida]

[fluida]
cinum

125. J

simè c
Sedum
nant.

126

phanu
lymus.
oxalis
torio.

127

& spic
gran
panic
cum,

12

in Fa

12

in ær

Aven

13

juri

13

chicu

13

moni

acori

13

las,

majo

pæon

prim

13

beroi

volv

la,

alg

13

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

[fluida] ſunt arborum certarum gummi; quin & Succinum [electrum, lyncurium, gleſſum] ut ferunt.

C A P. 12. De Herbis.

125. **H**erba cauli vel ſcapo [*thyſo*] excreſcens (Ocy-mum, Cucumeres, Pepones, Cucurbitæ, ocyſſimè creſcunt) eſfloreſcit & emoritur quotannis: præter Sédum [*Sempervivum*] & Vincam pervincam quæ perennant.

126. Rapum, napus, paſtinaca lutea Carota, ſiſer, raphanus, braſſica, ſpinacia, crambe, atriplex, cinara [*ſcolymus*], petroſelinum [*apium*], naſturtium, portulaca, oxalis [*acetofa*], & ejuſmodi Olera enaſcuntur in olitorio.

127. Fruges ſunt, quæ ſurgunt in culmum [*calamum*^a] & ſpicas (ſive ariſtatas^b ſive mutilas) ferunt, quarum granum glumæ ſovent, ut oryza, zea [*ador*^c] milium, panicum, frumentum Saracenicum, frumentum Indicum, fagopyrum.

128. Legumina veiò ſiliquæ & valvuli includunt: ut in Fabâ, pilo, ervo, cicere, lupinis, viciâ, lente, videre eſt.

129. Sed quæ ſit, ut Triticum in ſecale [*ſliginem*] imò in æram & lolium, Hordeum in ægilopem [*feſtucam*], Avena in avenam fatuam degeneret?

130. Farrago pecoris cauſâ ſeritur. Avenæ deglubitæ juri inſerviunt.

131. Bulboſa ſunt Allium, Cepa, Porrus, Scilla, Colchicum.

132. Aromata ſunt piper, gingiber, cedoaria, cinnamomum, nux^e myſtica, macer, caryophylla, crocus, acorum, coriandrum, aniſum, anethum, cuminum, ſinapi.

133. Odorifera, verbenæ, & coronariæ (quibus corollas, ferta & ſervias vient) ſunt Amaracus [*ſamſſuchum, majorana*], amaranthus, bellis, garyophyllus, lavandula, præniâ, roſa, roſmarinus, tulipæ, lilia, violæ, ſerpillum, primula veris, &c. *

134. Gramini accenſentur muſcus, carex, polygonum, betonica, trifolium, cyriſus, plantago, millefolium, convolvulus, conſolida, malva, ſappa, urtica, ebulus, prunella, artemiſia, erica, ruſcus, anonis [*ononis*]; & aquatiles, alga ac lens paluſtris,

a Felleam, cujus interno-dia geniculis diſtinguuntur.
b Ariſta munitas.
c Far.

e Moſchata, odorata.

* Roſa Græca, caltha, iris, clematites [*periclimen-num*].

135. Medici-

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

† *Dipſachum*, quelegia, cardui † varii, gentiana, helenium [*inula*,] hel-
leborus, hyſſopus, levisticum [*hippoſelinum*,] matricaria,
mentha, thymus, pulegium, pyrethrum, ruta, ſalvia, ſatu-
reia, intubum ſativum, thymbra, ſceniculū, ſemen ſanctum

† *Sanandis*
morbis utiles.

136. Medicinales¹ campeſtres ſunt, angelica, apia-
ſtrum [*meliffa*,] borrago, bugloſſa, centaureum, chama-
milla, cichorium, endivia, hypericum, narciffus, origa-
num, pimpinella, ſcabiola, ſcolopendrium, tormentilla,
verbaſcum, panace*.

* *Chelidonia*,
euphraſia, al-
thæa, cithyma-
lus, marrubi-
um, tuſſilago,
adiantum, ra-
munculus, la-
pathum, chæ-
rophyllum,
eruca, Buſſa
paſtoris ſan-
guini ſilendo
conducit.

137. *Aconitum*, napellus, cicuta, venenatæ ſunt: ſed
papaveris capitulum vulneratum diſtillat opium, quod
vim habet ſoporandi & ſtupefaciendi [*torporem inducen-
di*.] † *Ex herbis clibano impoſitis, vi ignis ſubjecti extrahi-
tur* [eliquatur] aqua ſtillatica; vapore in ſtillatorii capi-
tulum evecro [ſurſum acto,] & denuo per roſtrum deſtillat.

CAP. 13. *De fructicibus.*

a *Vim narco-
ticam* [*ſenſum
obtrundendi*.]

o *Canalicu-
lum.*

b *Spinarum
ſerie obſitus
& circumcin-
ctus.*

† *Geniſta*,
geniſta ſpino-
ſa, oxyacan-
tha, ſpina acu-
ta [*cynobaton*]
rulfus ſylve-
ſtris.

d *Calami.*

138. *Sambucus*, ribes, dumus, rubus, rubus idæus, hede-
ra cum corymbis, liguſtrum, glycyrrhiza, bal-
ſamum, ſolanū, paliurus^b ſpinofus & ſentis, frutices elucent.

139. ^d *Arundines* [*cannæ*,] junci, holofcheni in palu-
ſtribus proveniunt.

140. *Ex ſcirpo enodi* (cui typhæ innafcuntur) teges
conſciunt.

141. *Boleti*, tubera, ruſſuli, inter fungos præſtantiſ-
ſimi ſunt.

CAP. 14. *De animalibus, & primo de avibus.*

142. *Quicquid vitæ, ſenſu & motu præditi ſunt, animæ
eſt.*

143. *Alites* namque volant, aquatilia natant (illæ pec-
nis, hæc pinnis,) quadrupedia currunt, reptilia repunt.

144. *Volucres ſunt bipedes* (Manucodiatam eſſe ap-
dem dicunt) & plumatæ & roſtratæ (excepto veſpertilio-
ne, qui pilofus & dentatus.)

145. *Reſtro grana ſigillatim colligentes, in gluvie
reſeruiunt: nulla mingit.*

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

146. Procreationis cauſâ nidos ſtruunt: Halcyon^a in ipſo pelago nidulatur.

147. In ^a aviario ſecluſæ alites villaticæ pariunt ova^a (quæ ſubter teſtâ albumen & vitellum [*luteum*] occultant) iisque incubantes pullos implumes & involucreſ excludunt (qui dum pipiunt, ^d pipiones dicuntur) & pullicem ſub alarum tegumento ſovent.

148. Rapaces ſunt vultur, buteo, milvus, accipiter, timunculus, falco, halietus, niſuſ†: quæ unguibus uncis turtures aliasque innocuas dilaniant.

149. Noctua noctu (non ſublucſtri ſolùm, ſed & illuni) ruetur, interdiu cæcutit, ut & aliæ nocturnæ, bubo, aſio, [*ſcops, aluco,*] ulula, ſtrix, caprimulgus.

150. Phaſiani, pardali, tetraones [*tarda, otides,*] ^e meleagrides [*gallo-pavones,*] capones fartiles, anſerculi, aragines, perdices in deliciis [^f *mattyra*] habentur.

151. Olor [*cygnus,*] fulica, mergus [*larus,*] querquedula, onocrotalus, pelecanus, urinator, & aliæ aquaticæ, palmipedes ſunt: nulla pennipes.

152. Sturni gregatim, ſed abſque ordine; grues valdè ^b congruè; ardæ præpetes admodum excelsè volitant [*ſubvolant.*]

153. Canoræ ſunt acanthiſ, alauda, acredula [*luſcinia, philomela,*] cardueliſ, fringilla, galbulus, merula, linaria.

154. Palumbus & livia ſunt columbæ feræ. Singuliſ circum paribus deputatur loculamentum in columbario.

155. Merops^b, upupa [*picus,*] ficedula, rubecula^f, rubecilla [*phœnicurus,*] vermibus veſcitur; ut & vanellus fortaffe.

156. Trochilus ^b & parvus parus ridiculè ſe ſtrutiboni compararent.

157. Turduſ ſibi ipſi exitium cacare dicitur, quia quod conſpurcat, hinc viſcum pullulat: unde viſcus, id eſt, aviarium gluten^a.

158. Coturnix curtam habet caudam juxta orropygium^b; Motocilla ſuam indefeſſè motat, Pavo ſuam ocellatam diſpandens ſuperbit.

159. Caſſita cirrum, galluſ cucuriens in ſuo ſterquilinio criſtam erigit.

160. Anſer [*ganſa,*] (quem in corte turundis ſaginant) gingrit, anas tetrinnit, gallina gracillar, glouitat & gluſcit; corvuſ crocit, aquila clangit, ciconia crocit [*glouitat,*] cuculuſ (licet à curruſcâ pro ſuo

^a Alcedo.

^a Gallinaria.

^a Subventanea [*urina*] non pulſeſcent.

^d Præſertim gallinacæ & columbini.

† Silveſtres ab accipitrario manſueſcunt.

^e Numidicæ.

^f Mattez.

^b Congruenter.

^b Apiaſter.

^f Erithacus, rubellio.

^b Reguluſ.

^a Glaucium

[*collurio*] eſt hyemis ingrauentiſ antecambulo.

^b Coccygæ.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

ſuo enutritus) cuculat; pica garrit, monedula [*graculus*] fringulat, cornix ⁱ cornicatur, hirundo * trinaſat, paſſer fritinnit aut minurit.

i Carnivora,
& frugivora.
* Veris appetentis prænunciâ.

161. Cæterum pſittacus articulatas voces conformare ſueſcit.

162. Phoenix, gryps, harpyiæ, ſigmenta ſunt.

CAP. 15. De aquatilibus.

163. **P**iſces lympham ore immiſſam per branchias emittunt.

164. Squamoſi ſunt vivipari, glabri ovipari.

165. E quibus mares habent lactes, fœminæ ova.

166. Fluviatiles ſunt, ſturio [*acipenſer*,] Amia exoranguilla lubrica (quam ſi capeſſis, elabitur) cæpito, mulus, barbus, trutta [*aurata*,] mugil, alburnus, gobius [*ſurdulus*,] muſſela, apoa.

167. Piſcinales, carpio [*cyprinus*,] lucius [*lupus*,] pecca, tinca, oculata [*melanurus*,] praſenus, eruthrinus.

† Scombrus,
rhombus, ſarda,
ſepia, phoca.

168. Marini: ſalmo, muræna, congrus, raja, oſtrea, & varia monſtra.

169. Haleces ſalitas & conditaneas in tinis, paſſas vendit, ut & ſole toſtos paſſeres in falſculis nobis afferunt.

170. Aſellus atefactus, niſi probè contuſus, eſui non eſt.

171. Delphinus pernicitate, balæna [*cetus*,] magnitudine omnibus anteit.

a Acetabulis.

172. Cancer & Cammarus [*aſtacus*, *locuſta*,] cum ^a cheilis ſuis prorſum & retrorſum gradiuntur.

173. De muricis [*conchylis*,] oſtro purpura † comparatur; † Color verè purpureus, [*oſtrinus*, *Tyrius*, *Sarnanus*,] cujus parandi modus intercidit, nobis incognitus.

CAP. 16. De jumentis.

174. **J**umenta ſunt animalia domeſtica, nos juvantiâ.

175. Gibboſus enim camelus vehiculi vicem præſtat.

176. Equus jubâ inſignis, etſi ferox indole, domatur tamen, ut obtemperet ſeſſori (de quo infra.)

177. Effrenis nihilominus ferocit eumque dejicit [*peſſum*].

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

[peſſum dat :] Admiſſarius equam initurus efferatur :
Calcitro calcitrando ferit, niſi poppyſmo demulcea-
tur.

178. Cantherius factus hinnire deſiſtit.

179. Dum pullus eſt, ungulis ejus ſoleæ non applicantur.

180. Pandus^b aſellus ab agathonis ſuſte rudis.

181. Taurus cum paleari pendulo boat & mugit : Agnus
balar.

b Aſellus;

182. Vervex blaſteranſeſt aries, cui ſcrotum ademptum;
vexatus occuſantem [occurentem] ſibi arietat petul-
cus.

183. Caper eſt caſtratus hircus; hædo nondum eſt arun-
cus.

184. Porcus in volutabro volutatur, grunnit, & non ru-
minat, ut ut biſulcus^c: (non caſtratus dicitur verres;
exſecta ſus, majalis :) numellâ cohibetur à maleſicio.

c Biſidâ angulâ;

185. Porcelli [ſuculi] ſumen ſcrofæ^d ſugunt.

d Suis partum

186. Canis unâ cum eatulis^e allatrat advenam; appro-
pinquantem mordet vel clanculûm.

e Canibus;

187. Si irrites, diſtento riſtu ringitur : ſi percutias, qui-
ritatur.

188. Rabie correptus diſcurrit paſſim; & in quod irruit,
laniat hydrophobumque reddit : at exciſâ lytrâ man-
ſueſcit. Canicula ſolet catulire.

CAP. 17. De feriſ.

189. [N]amœnis nemoribus aut ſecus ſylvarum ſaltus
paſtæ^a feræ repetunt [reſerunt ſe ad] ſua luſtra
[ſpeliæa;]; ac quæque in ſuâ latebrâ [latibulo] latet.

a Paſcentem;

190. Elephas^b [barrus] belluarum maxima, barriens,
(quem crura ſine flexu habere nonnulli memoria
produnt) probolſcide [promuſcide] pabulum attrahit.

b E cujus dentes
conſiſtunt;

191. Onager & monoceros [unicornus] abditiffima de-
ſerta incolunt, & inhospita teſqua frequentant.

192. Rhinoceros offeſis ſquamis indutus eſt.

193. Alcis tergus ſecando eſt impenetrabile.

194. Villoſus uſus murmurat & uncat.

195. Pardus [panther] quod terno ſaltu non prehendi-
t, inſultat.

196. Tigris curſu valet, & ferocitate omnes exæquat, imo
ſuperat.

C

197. Lynx

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

197. Lynx maculoſa viſu poller.

198. Cervum cornua non gravant, quamvis grandia & ramoſa tagilis eſt & longiſſimi ævi: rancet quandoque.

199. Non abſimilis huic dama, ſed minor: item caprea [dorcæ], cujus maſculus hinnulus eſt.

200. Capricornus (ibex) & rupicapra præruptas rupes ſcandunt †.

† Et petras juxta
oſam mariti-
mum.

201. Bubalus [biſon] urus feri boves ſunt.

202. Leo armis hirtis & leæna formidoſe rugiunt,

d Primo.

203. Vulpes ineunte ^d vere glabreſcens ſit depilis & alopeciam patitur; gannit: vulpecula nunquã cicuratur.

† De improviſo
exiit.

204. Lepore nihil timidiuſ: quidquid ſtrepit, aures ar-
rigit, aut † ſe proripit & in pedes conjicit, atque ad
dumeta confugit: dum capitur, vagit.

205. Cuniculus fodiendo cuniculos, talpa grumos facit.

206. Herinacio [echino] & hiſpidæ hyſtrici aculei hor-
rentes ſunt pro pilis.

* Ambo fatidi
oris graveolentiſ
inſecti [moleſti].

207. Simia operum noſtrorum imitatrix eſt, ut & cerco-
pithecus*.

208. Glire & mele nihil ſomnolentiuſ.

209. Viverra, muſtela, martes, martes ſcythica, muſtela
alpina, &c. pelliceis conveniunt.

† Et muſ aequati-
cuſ.

210. Sciurus, foreſt, ericetus muſ araneuſ, &c. foraminu-
ſibi cavant.

211. Sed muſ penuaria perreptans cato [feli] aut muſ
ſcipulæ ſubinde præda ſit.

CAP. 18. De amphibiiſ & reptilibuſ.

212. **A**mphibia ſunt caſtor [fiber] lutra, rana co-
xans, teſtudo, buſo, rubeta, & crocodilui, qui
inter manducandum maxillam [mandibulam] ſuperi-
orem mover.

† Triſulcâ linguâ

213. Serpentia exuviaeſque deponentia ſunt, ſibilantia
guis, coluber, hydra [natix], cæcilia, aſpis, dipſa-
ptyas, viperæ, excetra, &c.

214. Draco ipſo halitu, baſiliſcuſ obtutu necat.

* Sunt qui perhi-
beat eam viſita-
re igni, chamaele-
onta acre ſolo.

215. Lacerta, ſeps, ſtellio, ſalamandra*, ſcorpio, pedib^{us}
ambulant.

216. Limaceſ ſunt cochleæ terreſtreſ abſque teſtâ.

CAP. 19.

Janna Linguarum rescata.

CAP. 19. *De Insectis.*

217. **I**nsecta sunt primò, varii vermes: è quibus lumbrici fimeta, teredines [*coffi*] ligna, blattæ libros, convolvuli [*volvoces*] vites, gurguliones [*curculiones*] frumenta, galbæ [*syrones*] caseos corrodunt.
218. Lendes, pediculi, inguinales, pulices, culices, cimi-^a Cancriformes. ces, acari, ascarides nos ipsos infestant; quin & ricini ac hircudines [*sanguisugæ*].
219. Bombyces sericum [*mataxam*,] apes bombilantes^b Bombum edentes. hexagonos favos mellis (quod fuci depascunt) conficiunt; examen, ut novam coloniam emittentes.
220. Crabrones & vespæ acutiori sunt aculeo, quam bombylii.
221. Oestro [*tabano, asilo*] percitum pecus subilit.
222. Scarabæorum & locustarum genera complura sunt: quædam sunt edulia †.
223. Bruchi * & canthari, cantharides exulceratorix, cantharides rubæ, & scarabæi cornuti, hepioli [*pyrausta*,] cicindelæ [*lampyrides*,] &c. volatiles sunt: fullo^d, scolopendra [*centipes, multipeda*], coniscus, porcellio [*asellus*,] tipulæ, melolontha, nitedula [*noctiluca*]^f reptant.
224. Cicada è cuculi salivâ exiliens cantillat foris, gryllus s. domi. ^g Pyrausta.
225. Formica pusilla est, sed actiuosa, semper festucas & micas fert.
226. Aranea araneum scutulatum nexat. Eruca contabescens & exanimata dicitur aurelia^h; rediviva fit h Chrysalis, papilio.

† Est & ephemera
* Vel melolonthæ, chrysocanthari.

d Auricularia, forficula, mordella
e Ambulo.
f Lampyris, cicindela.

CAP. 20. *De homine.*

227. **P**rinceps animantium Homo, mundi epitome^a, a Microcosmus, vagiens nascitur.
228. Quem genitrix aut obstetrix non exponit projectitium, sed fasciis^b involutum in cunas reponit, agit^b Incunabulis. [*versa*] & consopit.
229. Nutrix verò alma, amplectens & amplexans alumnus suum, uberibus lactat †; pusio ipse lactet, donec † Pertranssum in os patris. ablactetur.

C a

230. A

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

* Et in pedes fir-
miter inſitire.

230. A cunabulis venit ad ſerperaſtra ; ubi infans an-
niculus aut bimulus inceſſum ſibi format , & ſari ac
balbutire * incipit ; crepitaculis, pupis, ac crepundi-
is ludens ; quibus, ſiquando vagiat & vociferetur [*in*
ploratum erumpet,] pacatur [*ſedatur.*]

231. Impuberes cum pubeſcunt , ſonoram vocem alte-
rant, hircuitalliuntque.

232. Ephebi dicuntur adoleſcentes : adulti [*ubi adoleve-
rint*] juvenes.

233. Virilis ætas vergit ad provectam , ſenilis rugas &
canos adfert.

* Anicuſa.

c Capularis, libi-
tinarius.

234. Annoſa " vetula tuſſit & ſit edentula ; ſenecio de-
crepitus, ſilicernium *.

235. Ita infantia ſeiſſam ignorat, pueritia ludicris tanſi-
gitur, juvenus vanis, virilitas laborioſis, ſenectus ad
priora relabitur, repuerasceit ac delirat.

d Proportione
commodiſſimâ.

236. Senes enim (quod uſgò dici ſolet) bis pueri.

237. Mediocris ſtatura eſt ^d optimè proportionata.

238. Nam gigas terriculo eſt ; Longurio vel nanus [*pu-
milio*] deridiculo.

* Ur & androgyna
[*hermaphrodis-
mus.*]

239. Agrippæ * habentur partus monſtroſi & inauſpicati
[*leui.*] Nudus eſt, non hircufutus.

240. Fauni enim ac Satyri commenta ſunt ac terricula-
menta [*mormolyceia.*]

CAP. 20. De corpore, & primùm de membris externis.

a Ea carnis pul-
pâ, quâ utimur ut
organo motus
ſpontanei pro ar-
bitrio.

241. **C**orporis noſtri compages ex oſſibus, cum me-
dullâ, cartilaginibus, tendinibus, nervis, carne,
muſculis^a, cute triplici , & membranis ſeu involucriſ
variis coagmentata eſt.

242. Membra cohærent artibus & perpétuis nexibus , in
proportione decentiſſimâ.

243. Nam quæ bina ſunt, ex oppoſito ſibi ad latera lo-
cantur ; quæ ſingula, per medium.

244. In vultuum lineamentiſ ſtupenda eſt varietas.

245. Frons anguſta ſuilla eſt, gibboſa aſinina, lata bonæ
qualitatis, rugoſa animi anxii, caperata iracundi nota,
erugata & exporrecta effrontem arguit vel hilarem.

246. Pupilla oculi albugini hærens ſpeculum eſt, obje-
ctarum

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

ſtarum rerum imagines [*idola*] in ſe recipiens.

247. Hanc palpebræ niſtando humectant, ſupercilia verò & cilia communiunt.

248. Sed hirci [*canthi*] lacrymas ſudant. Tota dentium ſeries inſigitur in alveolos in utrâque maxillâ perſoſſos.

249. Inter tempora & naſum * (quem alii ſumum habent, alii aduncum) interjeſtæ ſunt genæ ſive malæ.

250. Per nares, ut cloacam, demanat mucus; quem viſciſſæ detinent, ne exſudet, niſi mungatur.

251. Mentum † virile barbâ, Labrum ſuperius myſtace regitur: quidam tamen imberbes ſunt, quidam barbati.

252. Anterior pars colli jugulum * eſt, poſterior cervix.

253. Thorax ſororiantibus mammis (quarum eminent papillæ) turgidus internè ventrem habet, ad partes latera.

254. Coſtæ duodecim ab axillâ cæptæ in hypochondriâ deſinunt.

255. In inguine, ſub pube [*peſtine*] ſunt puſcæda [*verenda*.]

256. Infra ilia & coxas femora [*femina*] ſunt; ſub poplite ſura; ſub genibus † tibia & antitibiale. Illius os extremum in malleolum internè protuberat, hujus ^c in externè.

257. A ſuffragine planta pedis eſt, talos^h, talem, calcaneum (quo calcamus) tharſumⁱ, plantæ convexum [*dorſum*,] ſolum [*imam plantam*,] cumque digitis hallucem continens.

258. Tergum habet ſupernè ſcapulas^d, poſt lumbos, ſubſequentur nates, ſeſſionis gratiâ clunibus circumvolutas.

259. Spina dorſi totius ſtructuræ [*fabricæ*] ſultura eſt, ut erecti ſtare poſſimus: conſtituitur autem è triginta quatuor * verrebris contiguis, ut incurvari & inclinari queamus; quod non fieret ſi os continuum eſſet.

260. Manus † in ſe continet lacertoſum [*toroſum*] brachium, cubitum*, ulnam, carpum [*brachiale*,] volam; quæ diducta palma eſt, contracta pugnus: illa alampam impingit [*incutit*,] hic colaphum inſingit. Dorſum manûs [*manus averſa*] non æquè occalleſcit ac palma.

* Cuius globuloſus extat prominetior in homine, quam in cæteris.

† In ejus medio, nympha ſubter, buccula.

* Cavum illud in imo collo, ſupra ſternum & claviculos, ubi poſeum jugulant.

† Patella extrinſecus obvallatiſſa.

^c Fibulæ diſſæ.

^h Aſtragalum [*os baſiſſæ*] cui inniſtitur tibia.

ⁱ Partem ſuperiorem calci ex adverſo oppoſitam.

^d Scapulas.

* Quædam ampliffima, os ſacrum, reliquæ ſuſſulci.

† Laſciore ſenſu comprehendit totum arum ab omoplatâ ad extremos digitos.

* Gibber brachii dicitur etiam cubitum.

Japna Linguarum reſerata.

261. Digiti ſunt quinque, ſinguli articulos tres, & condylos habentes.

† Auricularem, eſt enim loco auriculae palpi.

262. Pollice premimus, Indice monſtramus; verpus [medius] prominēt; inter quem & minimum † interjacet [in erponitur] annularis.

263. Unguibus ſcabimus, ſcalpimus, laceramus, lancinamus.

* Sedigito ſunt manuum digiti ſeni.

264. Siniftra [leva] tenet, dextra operatur, omnia aptè, niſi quis ipſe ineptus aut iners.

265. Ambidexter præ ſcævâ [ſcævola] multum habet*.

CAP. 22. De membris internis.

266. **E**ja, jam viſcera inſpiciamus.

* Ocorum duo vel tres ſuſcipi dicuntur genuini [ſophroneſtere] quippe ſerò geuiti, anno circiter 28.

† Pylori arctè intercluſo.

267. Alimentum dentibus primoribus [incisoribus, gelafinis] aut caninis incifum, molaribusque* commanſum (Bucca enim molendinum eſt) per gulam [eſophagum] ad ſtomachum (quadrupedibus primò ad rumen, tum ad omasum, poſt ad panes, demumque ventriculum verum echinus dictum) demittitur, & ſupra ſubterque compreſſè coarctatur† [coanguſtatur:] ubi omnibus contritis atque exquisitè permiſtis, à primâ concoctione mitigatur ac ſubigitur in chylum [in cremoris cuſuſdam ſpeciem.]

* Duodenum, jejenum, ileon.

† Coenm, colon, rectum [longum], quæ omnia anum habent ductum, et non eandem cavitatem.

* Portam quaſi eſquilinam. a Urinae canaliſculos.

268. Hunc ita conſectum, ac per pylorum jam relaxatum in graciliora* inſtina depulſum venæ meſeraicae exugunt ac proleſtant; eumque ab excrementis craſſioribus (quæ per craſſiora † inſtina & anum [prodiem] * foras egeſta fiunt ſtercora, merde, olera) ſecretum deferunt ad jecur (eâdemq; operâ ſanguinem ad inſtina refundunt,) ubi denuò fit ſeparatio.

269. Serofum meat ad renes (à quibus quaſi per incerniculum percolatur) indeque per ureteres^a veſicæ inſtillatur, & fit urina [lotium] quæ meiando emittitur [redditur.]

270. Pinguior pars ab hepate rubedinem accipit, & fit chymus & ſanguis; qui per venas diſtribuitur, & inſtar coacti roris unicuique parti agglutinatur & adhæreſcit, donec uſquequaque aſſimiletur [in ipſam ejus ſubſtantiam concedat] [faceſſat.]

271. Lien [ſplen] interim attrahit & ruruſ ejicit melancholiam; ſel [cyſtis, folliculus ſellens] bilem [ſlavam choleram.]

272. Pi.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

272. Pituita [phlegma] per omnia diffluit. Glandulæ ſunt emunctoria per quæ humor redundans tranſpirat.

273. Cor in pectore medio ſitum †, primum eſt vivens & ultimum moriens; proinde caloris plenum.

† In ſuo pericardio contingunt capſulâ involvitur.

274. Quo ſine requie palpitat, & vitalem ſpiritum progenerat, quem per arterias micantes quaquaverſum communicat.

275. Refrigeratur cordis ardor ab adjacentē pulmone, reſpirando per arteriam aſperam*: quâ tantillum læſa, rauco fit & ruſſis, ut & à clamore immoderato†.

* Cojus ſummum extremum larynx dictum contigitur ab epiglottide; quæ, inter ſpirandum, ſarum erigit ſe; inter edendam, laryngi incubat, & hæram five introitum obturat, ne quid cibi illabatur in pulmones.

276. Hæc præcordia [exta] ab hypogaſtrio [inferiore ventre] diſjunguntur diaphragmate [ſepto tranſverſo]; à quo ad renes * diffunditur glanduloſum Pancreas.

277. Omentum verò lactes obvolvitur: Meſenterium inteſtinis circumjectum ea ſuccingit atque; ut ligamentum, lumborum ſpondylis aſtringit.

† Siquis ad ravim ventriculo & duodeno.

uſque vociferatur [vocem intendit] ſit raneus [ranceſcit.] b Aqualiculo. * Sub

CAP. 23. De accidentibus corporis.

278. Juxta exteriorem aſpectum quidam videntur corpulenti, obefi, quadrati; alii graciles, exiles, macilentia & ſtrigoſi; quidam formoſi, alii deformes*.

a Monogrammi.
* Lentiginofi, gibboſi, claudi.

279. Secundum habitudinem interiorem vegeti aut morboſi, robuſti aut teneri.

280. Criſpi facile calveſcunt, ruſi caneſcunt.

281. Cilones in phrenesia* proclives ſunt, & includuntur vacerræ.

a Phrenitida.

282. Præſtat luſcum eſſe aut lippum quàm cœcum, ſurdaſtrum quàm ſurdum, hæſitantem quàm balbum*, blaſum quàm mutum.

* Ant balbæ de narē loqui.

283. Strabo diſtortè, pætuſ obliquè contuetur: Cocles monocus eſt: Luſcioſus caligat interdum: Myops non cernit niſi propè admotu†.

† Exophthalmus habet oculos prominentes: Ocella [lucina] exiles & Cœlophthalmus reductus orbes.
b Glutones.
f Quibus auriculæ flaccidæ pro-pendunt.
g Blitei, bruti.

284. Naſuti [naſones] acriter odorari; Buccones & ventricofi, manducones^b [ingluvioſi;] capirones, labeones, flacci, bronci, & jugulis non cavis, bardieſſe putantur

285. Reduvia, verruca, ſtruma, ſerophula, gibbus [gibber] & quodvis tuber deformant.

286. Similiter & nævi: Lentigo, vitiligo, porrigo, impetigo [lichen;] mentagra [mentigo;] varix & omnia macula.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

287. Item ſiquis obſtipus incedat, aut cernuus.
 288. Calvitium alii ſibi decori reputant, alii dedecori.
 289. Claudicatio à luxatione eſt; alioqui nec loripede
 nec valgi, nec vari, nec ſcauri, nec paſſæ ^b claudicant.
 290. Intertrigo ab attritu eſt.
 291. Spado eſt, cui teſticulari [colei] ablatis ſunt.

C A P. 24. De morbis.

† Hinc anorexia
 [appetentia dimi-
 nua:] brachypep-
 ſia [concaſſio ſar-
 dior:] boulimia
 [appetentia cani-
 na:] pica [mala-
 ria.] Cardialgia,
 eum cordis ſcro-
 bulus dolet.
 * Ut cum pes tor-
 pet.

† Ut paſſiones
 hyſterica [uteri
 praefocatio.]
 * Alii acuti, alii
 ſtonici.

† Capitis dolor.

† Acetorum eſſe-
 dentes obſtupo-
 ſcunt: interdum
 accipitant præ ſti-
 gorem, vacillant,
 ſtrident.

† Gargareon, cur-
 culio, pleſtrum
 vocat.
 e Gulam inter-
 ſtingat.

† Cruenti alvi
 deſectio cum tor-
 pore.

292. VEntriculus malè affectus eſt ægritudinum ori-
 go †: inanis eſurit ac ſitit: oppletus [inſarctus]
 ſingultit & ruſtat: ſaſtidiolus eſcam ſaſtedit & inge-
 ſtam reſpuit: crudus [cum cum prægravat quid indomi-
 tum & incoſtum] naſceat. E cruditate fiunt ruſtus,
 ſingultus, & rugitus ſtudenti.
 293. Pallor cachexiam, hoc eſt, valerudinem languidam
 marcor, torpor*, ac veteris [lethargus] enervatam
 arguunt.
 294. Morborum, quibus conflictamur, alii dolorem, alii
 ſtuporem, alii pruritum duntaxat, alii convulſiones
 inducunt*: ſed recidivi plerumque conſciunt.
 295. Decumbentium ac febricitantium vires decreſcunt:
 qui ſi non brevi convaleſcunt, fiunt valetudinarii, &
 quod pejus, clinici.
 296. Hoc ſolatio eſt, cui multum doluit, dedoluit.
 297. Cephalalgia & hemicrania (potiſſimum ſi crani-
 um [calvaria] ſolidum os ſit) aut vertiginem aut deli-
 rium aut furorem cauſatur.
 298. Odontalgia ſit, cum parvuli dentiunt, aut poſt gin-
 givæ putreſcunt*.
 299. Lippitudo eſt cæcitatæ præparatio: nec creber au-
 rium tinnitus bonum portendit.
 300. Gravedo [rheuma] aut coryza eſt catharri deſtilla-
 tio: aſthma ſeu reſpirationis difficultas facit anhelum.
 301. Ne columella ^b laxior propendeat, neve angina [syn-
 nanche] conſillas inflammans & angens ſtrangulet
 fauces: guttur gargariza.
 302. Languores & animi deliquia [lipothymia, ſyncope]
 aceto reſciuntur.
 303. Lienteria, diarrhœa, & dysenteria ^d facit alvi pro-
 fluviū: Tenafmus eyanidas inflationes, & ani pro-
 cidentiam

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

cidentiam [exitum longani.]

04. Iſchuria, dyſuria, ſtranguria^a, nephritis ſunt primor-

^a Urina ſticti-

dium calculi.

† Qui eximitur
per ſeſſo inter-
ſeminio.

05. Tormina [vermina] affligunt ileum, Colica paſſio
colum, ſanguinis effluviū hæmorrhoidas.

06. Pleuritis & lumbago minùs cruciant: Icterus [au-
rigof] eſt ex ſuffuſione veſiculæ fellis.

f Morbus regius,
arquarus.

07. Tumor tumefcit & deſidit. Hernia [ramex, enterocoele]
ſit cū diſrupto aut laxato peritonæo volvulus in
ſerotum prolabitur.

08. Toxicum qui aſſumpſit, turgelcit: ſed ei reſiſtit the-
riaca.

09. Arthreicis [morbus articularis] artuum juncturas (ex
interfluxu humoris acris) divexat: quæ in manibus
peculiariter Chiragra, in pedibus Podagra, in coxen-
dicibus Iſchias dicitur.

10. Cauſus continuè infeſtat, nec habet certa per inter-
valla paroxyſmos: ^h remittit ſe [mitelcit] quandoque,
non intermittit. Febris errabunda, eſt interpolata,
at ſtatas periodos [vices] non obſervat: Tertianæ al-
terno die repedit cum vehemēti rigore †.

h Remiſſior eſt.

i Habet diem
traoquillum [in-
termittentem].

† Accelſiones ve-
rò interdum va-
riant, & antici-
pant vel cunctan-
tur. Ephemera
eſt unius tantum
diei, nec excurrit
longius.
k Morbo pedicu-
lari.

11. Quartana, hydrops, ptyſis, diuturni ſunt & lethali-
ſima: illa cum horrore recurrit, iſte aquâ intercute
perimit, hæc lentâ tabe paulatim tabidos conſumit &
conſummat.

12. Pthiriaſi ^k affecti pediculis verminant. Epilepſiâ la-
borantes à morbo caduco [comitiali, berculeo, ſacro]
parumper abſunt.

13. Paralyſis & apoplexiæ [ſiderationis] præcuſſorem
perhibent eſſe ſpaſmum. Scorbutum^l [ſceloturbe] ſa-
natur cochleariâ.

l Ofcedo, ſtoma-
cace.

m Virulentos an-
thraces.

* Ut ſolent morbi
epidemi, quibus
communis eſt
cauſa ſuperne ab
aeris inquinamento tracta.

14. Peſtis [lues] bubones & malignos^m carbunculos ja-
ulans, palabunda graſſatur, repenti ac ſubitoⁿ inva-
deſcit, & contagione latius ſerpente ingentes nationes
vaſtat.

C A P. 25. De ulceribus & vulneribus.

Suppurans ulcus ubi abſceſſit †, apoſtema dicitur,
& incifione aut caufticis aperitur: dum rumpitur
abum & ſanies purulenta ex eo profluit: è pure au-
tem

† Adhibendo pu-
treſcencia, ſup-
purantia, macu-
rantia & attra-
hentia.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

a Ruptia.

a Inde capitis
ſquamulæ & ſor-
fures: achores.
b Exanthemata.
c Aliis affricant
ſcabiem.

f Phlegmone, ery-
ſipelas, polypus,
ſinus, furunculus.
Sphacelus: [fidera-
tio] facit partem
jam emortuam &
cadaverofam ni-
greſcere. Horde-
olum e palpebræ
margine enaſci-
tur.

d Quæ carnem
putridam ac lu-
xuriantem depa-
ſcunt.

e Quam Epulotica
carui obducunt.

f Quæ cuticulam
[epidermidem] veſi-
cant, & à germa-
ni cute divellunt vel exoriant.
calloſum.]

tem ſubalbido cum carne convoluto & concreto ſi-
glandula. Abſceſſum per cathartica * & expurgantia
deterſum Sarcoticâ carne de integro replent.

316. Carcinoma [cancer], herpes, phagedæna, gangræna,
lepra [elephantiaſis], pſora*, varioli^b, morbilli^b, f pusti-
læ, papulæ, hydroæ, more ſcabiei pruriginem pro-
rant, & contaſtu inficiunt^c, ideoque contagioſi ſunt.

317. Vulnus caſum fit aut punctum; plâga & fractum
percuſſione, collifu aut contuſione, cujus ſignum
vor eſt.

318. Si recens, neglectum habitum, exulcerat & recru-
ſcit, cum in ſaniolum virus computruit, evadit inſan-
bile; eſtque ad vivum reſecandum, aut medicamen-
tathæreticis [depafcentibus^d] exedendum, aut caute
amputandum.

319. Quum vomica coit, cruſtâ obducitur; quum ſane-
ſcit, pruriet; tandem tamen cicatrix * ſuper eſt, aut
malè curetur, ſcirrhus indolens.

320. Ambuſta caro ab aduſtione vel aquâ fervente affi-
câ, emittit puſulas f: vibex orta eſt à verbere; callo
ab induratione*.

CAP. 26. De ſenſibus externis.

321. **C** Aleat, an frigeat quid, tangendo; humidum
ſiccum, preſſando; durum an molle, com-
mendo; læve an aſperum, attrectando; grave an
leve, tollendo; periculum fac, comperies.

322. Palpando quærimus quod non conſpicamur.

323. Atque iſte eſt primus ſenſus, Tactus.

324. Guſtus ſapores dignoſcendi facultatem habet.

325. Quomodo quid ſapiat ſcire viſ? guſta extremâ
guâ.

326. Nam ſaccarum dulce eſt, abſynthium amarum, a-
toſa acida, piper acre, labruſca acerba, immatura [mi-
tia] & ſylveſtria poma aſtera, quædam planè
pida.

327. Olfactus odores, qualiter quid oleat, internorſcit.

328. Moſchus enim (qui cruor eſt circa umbilicum
thi collectus) fragrantiam exhalat: aſſa vel adu-

Fama Linguarum reserata.

- caro nidorem : morticina & cadavera teterrimum foetorem : spiracula mephitum , gravissimum ac pestiferum spiritum ,
329. Mucida, senta [*situ corrupta,*] putida, putrida, ranci-
da (cujusmodi lardum esse solet & arvina) foetent [*sordent.*]
330. Auditum sonos discernimus. Etenim sonus ex solidorum collisione editus, auriculis exceptus, per tortuosos ac flexuosos anfractus transmittitur ad aërem congenitum, juxta cerebellum.
331. Contrarii sunt, risus & fletus; plaususⁿ & planctus; n *Manuum pedumve comploratio*
jubilum, & gemitus suspiria singultus; susurrus, & vociferatio [*exclamatio.*]
332. Tonus^o percussus & resonans, echo dicitur : nullus, silentium. o *Reciprocus.*
333. Colores (quorum albus & niger extremi sunt, reliqui intermedii) visu^{*} discriminamus sic : * *Qui tamen allegari potest, nisi oculum intenderis.*
334. Pix est atra, Æthiops fuscus [*furvus,*] passer pullus, anser aquilus, castanea spadicea [*badia.*]
335. Inter cærulea, caryophyllon dic hyacinthinum, violam janthinam, suggillationem lividam, cyanum cyanæum^o, felinos oculos cæcios [*glauco,*] quædam subcærulea. o *Cæruleum.*
336. Inter viridia, quercetum herbeum, pinetum prasinum, pontum hyalum [*vcnetum, vitreum.*]
337. Rubra sunt, Leo fulvus, minium puniceum, coccum coccineum [*purpureum^l,*] flamma rutila, sanguis rubicundus, nonnulla rubida, quædam rava. p *Sic vulgò dictum.*
338. Lutea sunt; aurum flavum, cadaver exanguie luridum, later semicoctus gilvus [*helvus.*]
339. Albi denique species sunt, Russus, cinereus, pallidus, lacteus, canus, candidus, niveus, scutulatus, vulgò notati : sed quædam sunt discolora, versicolora, decolora.

CAP. 27. De sensibus internis.

340. **U**T sentire te sentias, interni sensus dati sunt tres, qui in cerebro resident.
341. Nimirum sub sincipite sensus communis, qui rei visæ, auditæ, gustatæ etiam, simulacrum apprehendit.

342. Hic

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

• Obſtruitur

342. Hic à vaporibus in ſomno obſtruitur : hinc inſenſibilitas.

343. Sub vertice habitat phantaſia, quæ discrimina rerum dijudicat.

† Cogitabundus
obtinuit eodem
ſignt.

344. Hæc in perpetuo eſt agitatione : hinc cogitationes, ſomnia, & multifariæ imaginationes †.

345. Sub occipito memoria eſt, quæ jam apprehenſa dijudicata in futurum uſum recondit.

346. Qui illas rerum icones (ſive dudum, ſive nuper impreſſas) ad revidendum reſumit, ille earum reminifſcitur.

347. Eæ ſi obliteratæ ſunt, oblivionem vocamus.

348. Quamobrem quorum conſtanter meminifſe volumus, eorum crebro recordamur.

349. Quod oblitus ſum, qui ejus memor eſt, id mihi memoret [*commemoret.*]

350. Vigilia nimia fatigat, quia cerebrum exſiccatur : ſopor recreat, quia irrigat.

351. Nec tam impenſè inedia debilitat quàm inſomnia.

352. Dormituriens oſſitat & pandiculatur : dormitans conquinifcit (id eſt, capite nutat :) altum dormitans ſtertit aut ronchiſſat †.

† Nec clamore nec
impulſu [*concuſſu*]
ſuſcitari poſſet.

CAP. 28. De mente.

353. **M**ens in diſquiſitione rerum rationem conſultat, quia intellectum invenire animus ei eſt.

354. Cui egregium eſt acumen, citò rem perſpicit : hebetes * tardiufculi ſunt.

• Ob intelligentiæ
cordatam ac
ſtupiditatem.

355. Qui multa inquirat, eſt induſtrius ; qui noſcit, gnarus ; qui excogitat, ſolers ; qui noticiam uſu & experientiâ firmavit, expertus ; qui peritiâ pro re nati uti novit, prudens ; qui utitur, ſapiens ; qui abutitur, aſtutus & fraudulentus.

356. Contrà, qui nihil curat [*cui nil curæ eſt.*] torpidus eſt : qui nihil perſpicit, ſtupiduſ.

† Qui conjectat,
ſuſpicatur, huc
illuc vacillat ;
ſcepticus [*ephe-
ſtem.*]

357. Vera rei apprehenſio, ſcientia eſt ; falſa, error ; dubilis, opinio [*dogma* ;] ex conjecturis orta, ſuſpicio ; nutans, dubitatio ; impedita ; hallucinatio ; nulla, ignoratio.

358. Cùm alterius relationi credimus, fides eſt ; cùm ve- riſimilibus

Janna Linguarum reserata.

similibus rationibus cedimus, persuasio; cùm sufficiens
demonstrationi, assensus*.

* Cùm hæcimus
ut assentionem
cohibemus, Epoc-
che.

359. Quorum rationem non intelligimus, ea miramur;
quæ pernoscere volupe est, rimamur.

CAP. 29. De voluntate & affectibus.

360. **V**oluntatis est, bona amare & velle, mala odisse
& nolle.

361. Ex accidenti est, si cui hæc placent, illa displicent:
tum enim apparentia eam decipit, ut eligat deteriora,
aut spernat quorum ignara est.

362. Ecce autem quàm subiecta est affectibus! quàm i-
dentidem iis perturbatur!

363. Absunt bona? ea desiderat, optat, avet*; benè omi-
natur, anhelat, conatur & molitur, quidquid potest,
frustrationem nihilo secius veretur.

* Eorum deside-
rio inest.

364. Hinc desideria, vota, spes, studia, molimina, cona-
tus, sollicitudo.

365. Antequam adipiscitur, cum tædio fert etiam paulæ
moræ intercapedinem.

366. Adsunt? gestit aviditate, lætatur, gaudet, exilit gau-
dio, oblectat se fruendo iis, amittere metuit: inde hi-
laritas, lætitia, voluptas, juncta tamen metui.

367. Eripiuntur? tristatur, dolet, queritur: hinc tristi-
tia, pœnitudo, querela, cordolium.

368. Magis verò mala eam inquietant & distrahunt.

369. Ventura enim abominatur & averfatur ac declinat;
quæ formidat tamen, unde tremit & angitur: Hinc
averfatio, timor & formido, tremor & anxietas.

370. Advenientia pavescit, horret, trepidat ad ea, vel stu-
pescit & exanimatur: inde pavor, horror, trepidatio.

371. Quum obvenierunt, irascitur inferenti; moeret, de-
plorat & luget illata: hinc ira, mœstitia, luctus.

372. Aliter se habet in alienis bonis aut malis.

373. Ibi fortunato gratulatur aut invidet: hinc infœlici
commiserescit, ejus vicem dolet, aut (si perversa est)
exultat.

374. Boni ignorantia neglectum & aspersionem, vio-
latio zelum adfert; satietas satiat & fastidium affert.

375. Pudor est & verecundia, si quis ob turpia erubescit:
sed

Jamua Linguarum reserata.

sed mœoris levamen erit, si cogites omnia omnibus accidere.

376. Siquidem post lapsum, ex innatâ [ingenitâ] nobis corruptelâ, nihil in nobis integrum : Omnia (cheu!) mutila, manca, lacera.

CAP. 30. *De mechanicis in genere.*

377. **H**actenus naturalia : Quod ad Artes mechanicas attinet, ex nobis victum & amictum acquirunt. Nam artem aliquam nemo non facit.
378. Jam ergo Artificum quoque officinæ visendæ nobis erunt.

CAP. 31. *De hortorum culturâ.*

† Cujus cultus est
saluarius.
a Aggestâ in al-
ium terrâ.

* Ut fossar, passi-
maror-
a Martâ, sarcule.

379. **H**ortus est vel Pomarium, vel Viridarium, vel Vivarium aut roborarium†.
380. Sepitur vel aggere^a vel macerie (lapidea [cemen-
titiâ] lateritiâ, vel luteâ & craticâ) vel plantis, vel sepe [sepimento] è palis [sudibus] longuriis, aliisve len-
tis vitilibus plexâ.
381. Hortulanus [olitor] ligone, marrâ, rutro [palâ] bi-
palioque fodit, per pulvinos [areolas] semina spargit,
herbas erraticas^a runcinâ extirpat, vel eradicat [ra-
dicitus evellit].
382. Arborator, seminario taleis vel viviradicibus con-
stito, (concinnitas est & elegantia, si in quincuncem de-
gerantur) talex surculos inserit, insitos rigat, scalpro
germina & luxuriantia virgultâ putat, stolones am-
putat, arbusculas flexiles ac sequaces in topiariam
scenam concamerat.
383. Oleum ex olivis exprimitur : subtile amurca sidi-
fraces abjiciuntur.
384. Apiarius alvearia curat, ceramque liquat.

CAP. 32. *De Agriculturâ.*

385. **A**gricola est, qui agrum colit, proventuque anno-
nz se sustentat.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

86. Cui fundi & prædia conductitia ad tempus præſinitum [*præſtitutum*] certâ mercede locantur, manceps eſt: cui villa creditur, villicus & colonus eſt. Colonus partiarius fundi fructus cum domino partitur.

87. Arvum ſubactum & à cespitis radicibus repurgatum, ut ſit ſæcundius, ante ſementem ſtercoratur ^b ſimo vel margâ.

^a Liberius.
^b Læſificatur lætantes.

88. Novale, & vervaſtum, & requietus ager ex ceſſatione feracior eſt reſtibili: qui, quantumvis fertilis atq; uberrimus, ex frequente culturâ ſterileſcit [*ſit eſſatus.*]

89. Araturus jungit aratro boves, non ſunibus ſed jugo

90. Tum agitans & ^c ſtimulo incitans ſubarat ^d, iterat, tertiât, ſeminat & occat per liras ^e & verſuras.

^c Extimulans.
^d Læſingit.
^e Porcas.

91. Inter lirandum verò alterâ tenet ſtivam (ne delirer) alterâ rallam; & culter cum vomere buri [*buræ*] indito proſcindit ſulcos, donec abſolvatur jugerum.

92. Porca ^e ſit tranſverſum ad derivandam uliginem.

^f Colliquia, elex, ſulcus aquarius.

93. Occam [*irpices*] in argilloſo ſolo ferreis ſtylis conſixam eſſe oportet, in ſabuloſo lignea ſatis eſt.

94. Ubi ſegetes fruticeſcunt, periculum eſt ne tempeſtas calamitatem inferat; ne verò zizaniis & nigel. laſtro ſylveſcat aut ab aphacâ ſuffocetur, ſarritione [*runcatione*] opus eſt.

^g Importet.

95. Cùm meſſis adeſt, meſſores falce ^h metunt, manipulatimque diſponunt.

^h Falculâ.

96. Colligunt poſtmodum in mergites, quos colligant tomicibus, ſuperante in campo ſtipulâ ac ſpicilegio.

97. Tum vehibus in horrea convehunt, vel acervos congerunt.

98. Tritores in areâ flagello triturant & extundunt (quondam tribulabant tribulâ:) linquuntur ſtramina & acera.

99. Exinde ſubſtant aliquantiſper ⁱ ventilabro, ut ſecernatur palea.

ⁱ Aliquando.

100. Siquid ſordium adhuc ſupereſt, cribro cernunt, ut repurgetur & fiat frumentum; quod granariis intertur, rutello (ne muceſcat) corruiſit, & diſenſum radio æquat.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

CAP. 33. De moliturâ.

401. **A**ntiquitus tundeſant ſolummodò & interebant
* A mliato
 piftillis in mortario; hinc priſana * dicta.
tundo & decolat-
 402. Deinde pinſebant pilo ruido in piſtrino; fiebant
tico.
 pulſes & alica.
a Verſatiles, ma-
 403. Noviffimè excogitatae ſunt molæ (truſatiles * pri-
mariae.
 mum, poſt aſinariae, cum aquatiles ^b & ventofae [alatae]
b Hydromylæ.
 404. Ubi farina lapidibus molaribus (catillo & metâ) tra-
c Excernitur.
 trita per ſaccum cilicinum incernitur ^c excutiturque
 furfuribus extrâ ſparſis.
 405. Sed qui molit [molitor] emolumento inhiat.

CAP. 34. De panificio.

406. **P**iſtor in maſtrâ maſſam ſpathâ lignèâ depi-
d Collyras.
 [ſubigit,] quam in panes ^d efformatam & pal-
e Clibanus.
 [infurnibulo] immiſſam furnus vel teſtus ^e excoquit.
 407. Panis fermentatus geminam habet cruſtam, medi-
f Candidus, ſimi-
 lam intus poroſam & ſpongioſam; azymus compactus
lagineus.
 [conſpiſſatus] eſt. Similaceus ^f caret omni re crementis
 cibarius [ſecundarius] eſt autopyrus; biſcoctus [ma-
 cus, buccellatus] eſt ad diuturnitatem.
 408. Cupedinarius [cuſtularius] ex polline cupedias pe-
 rat & ſcitamenta. Placentarum ſpecies ſunt, ſimiles
 ſpiræ, cruſtulæ, lagana, artolagana, liba, ſcribitæ
 [ſtreblitæ,] globuli, tortæ, ut & artocreatæ, artome-
 la, artogalacta, turoplax [moretum.] &c.

CAP. 35. De pecuariâ & lactario.

409. **O**piloni, pedo vel ſtagro apparato *, ovium
* Et poemenide,
 men conceditur; in quo ille peculium ſuum
cane aggregatio.
 peculiari charactere inſignitum habet. Oviculæ egre-
 giæ [eximie] ſegregantur; gregariæ cum grege co-
 gregantur; rejiculæ rejiciuntur.
 410. Lupus voraciſſima beſtia famelicus ululat, im-
 titque non greges ſolum, ſed & armenta; quæ
 loſſi aut hybride à lupo cuſtodiunt; hos autem

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

lus muricibus confixus tuetur.

411. Vagi paſtores paſcua mutantes mapalia ſua carro ^a Nomades.
 circumvehunt: concepto ^b (quod ſepto aut interſepi-
 mento intercluditur) non compeſcunt, ſed compa-
 ſcunt ^c gaudent. ^b Clauſura.
^c Agro communi.
412. Mandræ ſunt tralatitiæ caulæ [*ovilia*.]
413. Bubulci è bubilibus, ſubulci ex hâris, buccinâ evo-
 cant.
414. Illi in præſepi paſtum præbent, hi in aqualiculo ^d Alveo:
 ubi & aquantur; ſtabula verò palâ ^e expurgant. ^e Pala eſt & tur-
 gidior pars annu-
 li, cui gemma in-
 ſeritur.
415. Vitulus & ſubrumus agnellus ex ubere coloſtram
 ubertim ſugunt; ancilla verò lactaria lac mulget, mul-
 ctâ ^f [*mulctali* ^e] excipiens. ^e Sino, ſinu.
416. E lactis cremore [*flore*] agitato conſit butyrum; è
 lacte coagulato (quod in formâ imprimitur) caſeus:
 ſerum ſuper eſt & oxygalum [*lac ſeroſum*.†]
417. Vacca prægnans forda [*borda*] dicitur; nondum fœ-
 ta, bucula & juvenca; effœta maſtationi eſt. [†] Coagulum eſt
 quo lac cogitur,
 ſpiſſatur, coagu-
 latur in grumos.
418. Fœnum è pratis ſeculâ in ſtrigas deſectum & ſicili-
 tum ſiccatur, raſtro ^f corraditur, furcâ in cumulos & ^f Raſtello.
419. E renaſcente gramine cordum regerminat [*repul-
 uſciſcit, reſfloreſcit*.]

CAP. 36. De lanionia.

420. **L**anion altilia (veſcula enim ſtrigofa & fame ene-
 ta non ſunt veſca [*efculenta*,] quis iis veſcatur?)
 in lanienâ maſtat, (id eſt, jugulat, excoriat, diſſecat;) ^a Vervecinam.
 in macello venum exponit bovinam, agninam, vitu-
 linam, ovinam^a, ſuillam.
421. Fartor inteſtina pulpâ effarciens, farcimina & lu-
 canicas, hillas, tomacula [*botulos*,] apexabones, tuceta
 [*iſcia*,] minuta, itemque offas adipatas, penitas, per-
 nas, petafones, ſuccidias conficit.
422. Adeps, quia opimior^b, non concreſcit æquè ſpiſſè ^b Humidior, li-
 quidior.
[†] Hoc cornigera
 terè pingueſcunt,
 illo biſcula nec
 cornuta.
- ac ſebum [*pinguedo*.]

D

CAP. 37.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

CAP. 37. De venaturâ.

423. **V**enator dumeta indagine cingit, feras in ſcrobem
foveasque pellicit, aut canum ſagacium odoratu
per veſtigia veſtigat & venatur prædam.

^a Odori, odorife-
qui.
^b Gallici.

424. Odoratores ^a enim indagant, vertagi & leporarii
perſequuntur & eveſtigio aſſequuntur. Villoſus aqua-
ticus ſe demergit; hiſpaniolus [*accipitrarius*] exulſe-
rato perdicum agmine, latratu indicium facit: omnes
venatici.

425. Cerva, ut in caſſes & plagas varis tentas incidit, in-
retitur & interimitur: ſi evaſit, celerat fugam.

^{*} Dentibus ore
exantibus.

426. Aper ſpumans ^{*} frendet & ſetas arrigit; at ven-
bulo tranſaſactus interficitur.

CAP. 38. De piſcatione.

427. **P**iſcator in lacu & piſcinâ, reti & verriculo tra-
gulâve; in amne ſagenâ & naſſâ ^{*} piſcatur; in
miota arundine piſcatorio & hamo (cui eſca indicium
ubivis expiſcatur captos. Sunt qui tridente piſcico-
los conſodiunt.

^{*} vel vimineâ
ſiſcellâ.

CAP. 39. De aucupio.

428. **A**lleps aucupio exſtructo aviculas per illices
aleſtas & inſeſcatas vel reticulis adobruit, &
calamis viſcatis (quos in amite ſeu perticâ proſtitit)
implicat, vel tendiculâ aut decipulâ aut laqueoru
tranſennis illaqueat.

429. Quas vitâ donat, caveâ incarcerat, ſive junctim ſe
ſeparatim.

430. Siqua pedicâ impedita ſeſe expedit [*extricat*], ar-
lat, niſi ſe iterum in tricas intricet.

CAP. 40. De coquinaria.

431. **O**ſonator oſonia coëmit; promus condit
promtuariorum vel carnario proſert: Coquinaria
tur;

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

foco lebetibus [*cucumis*] ahenis & cacabis † elixat, verubus * infixa aſſat, craticulâ vel artoptâ torret, ſartagine frigit.

432. Si quid fervet & bullit, ne ebulliat [*exſtuet*] & efferveſcat, trullâ [*ſpathulâ*] confutat, donec deſerveſcat; ſi ſpumat, rudiculâ [*tudiculâ*] deſpumat.

433. Fuſcinâ [*creagrâ, creacentro*] extrahit, fiſcinâ & qualo [*colo*] colat.

434. Reſidua culinæ utenſilia ſunt, rutabulum †, batillus, ignitabulum, radula *, truæ, alvei, urcei [*hydriæ*,] patinæ, quæ cûm colluuntur fit colluvies.

435. Vas ansâ prenfabis; ſed ſi anceps eſt, ambigas, quâ arripias.

436. Aves deplumantur: piſces deſquamantur, exenterantur, exoſſantur, exdorſuantur: (lepuſculi eviſcerantur.)

437. Aſſati & frixi aliquantò ſalubriores ſunt, quàm elixi aut jurulenti, niſi pluſculum condiantur.

438. Sallamenta, muriata ^b, infumata aut ſemicoccta tantum, ægrè concoquantur.

† Qui de clima-
tere ſuſpendon-
tur, vel tripode
[*chyropede*] ſu-
ſtentantur.

* Quæ cracente-
riis [*ferreis an-
ſis*] impoſita ver-
ſantur ab abelo-
tropho vel auto-
mato.

† Quo ignis pro-
ruitur.
a Tyrocneſtis.

b Salita, condita-
nea.

C A P. 41. De Potulentorum paraturâ.

439. VInitor vites novellas plantat, traducibuſque pro-
pagat; vineam bidente paſtinat; palmites ridi-
ciſeu pedamentis ſtatuminat: paulò poſt pampinat,
tum vindemiât: vindemiâ peractâ racemationem
pauperibus relinquit.

440. Orca uvæ premit acinoſas: è quibus preſſis torcu-
lar uvorem exurget ſuavem: qui è lacu in cadum †
vel ſeriam tranſlatus, Muſtum: & poſteaquam fuerit
deſæcatus, vinum dicitur, potus exhilarandis mœſtiſ
accommodus: maximè ſi igni eliquatur.

† Circuli vietis
circumcinctum,
ne perſuât.

441. Annotinum eſt optimum, hornum nonnihil fæcu-
lentum, generoſum licèt vetus, conſiſtet firmum;
lymphatum citò aceſcit & fugiet.

c Actæcem feret.

442. Faſticia ſunt, abſinthites, helenites, melites, api-
tes, &c.

443. Deſrutum eſt ſapa: exoletum vappa. [*veteraſcens*
d *appreſcet.*]

d Deſipiſcit.

444. Hoc ubi non abundant, muſſum * [*hydromeli*] coqui-
tur; itémque cereviſa & tenuis & valida [*meracâ*,]

e Medo.
f Inebrians.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

quàm ex bina [*polenta, ſarve roſto,*] & lupulo confe-
ctam, in ærimento cerviſiarii coquunt.

d *Vulgo tranſva-
ſatur : quod in
oleo eſt decapu-
lar e.*

e *Effunditur.*

f *Acinorum fol-
liculis & ſcopis
prælo denno ſub-
jicitis.*

445. Abditur in cellas frigidioreſ & obturaculo [*epiſto-
mio*] obturatur : interdum tranſfunditur [*elutriatur* ^d]
relita verò promitur ſiphone [*tubulo, ſiphunculo*] aut e-
piſtomio in zythophora, ut vinum in œnophora. Stilli-
cidium, aut ſiquid fortuito effluit ^e excipitur excipulo

446. Quò capaciſſimis in cupis conditur, & ſapidior eſt,
quia non evaporat ; præſertim cantheriis [*baſellis*] al-
tioribus impoſita.

447. Ex inclinato dolio, fæces unà exeunt.

448. Ex vinaceis ^f conſit lora ceu poſca [*vinum ſecunda-
rium.*]

449. Infundibula ad lagenas pertinent.

CAP. 42. De aurigatione.

a *Hippocomus.*
b *Postomide.*

c *Equi ſellæ.*

d *Suffineti.*

450. **E**quiſo ^a in equili equum capifiro ^b alligatum
aut fiſcellâ (ſi refractarius ſit, pavidus, mordax
aut ſternax) conſtrictum ſtrigili purgat, gauſape in-
ſternit, avenam vanno ventilat, ſtramen ei ſubſternit
451. Eques mannum inſtratum conſcendit, ^c ephippi-
inſidens divaricatis cruribus, ſtapedibus inſiſtit ; cal-
carium encentride inſtigat, concitato gradu admittit
fræno vel lupato inſubet ^d, habenâ pro lubitu ſteſſit
vel in orbem equitat ; tardum accelerat, è deſeſſo
laſſato deſcendit [*deſiſit.*]

452. Antilena, poſtilena, dorſuale & phaleræ cæteræ
natui ei ſunt.

453. Succuſſator equitem quaſſat ; gradarius molliter
tollutarius [*aſturco*] tollutim incedit [*fertur,*] ne
ceſpitat.

454. Auriga parippum ſellario jugat, anteceſſorios ante
ſe agit.

455. Magnates ſejugibus vehuntur, pilentis & carpen-
plebei quadrigâ, trigâ, bigâ ; idque in rhedâ meri-
riâ aut eſſedo [*petorrito* ;] alicubi etiam ciſio.

456. Onera plauſtro, ſarraco, trahâque ; ægrotantes
cerrâ ; delicatj leſticâ tranſvehuntur.

457. Currus habet rotas, ex modio, radiis duodecim,
pſidibus ſex, & totidem canthis contextas : ſed axes

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

axungia ungantur, ſucculâ ſuſtolluntur.

458. Temonis extremitati admoventur de helcio dependentia retinacula (ſive catenæ ſive funiculi, ſive lora:) ponè autem ſuſſlamen, ad ſuſſlaminandum in præcipiti deſcenſu currum.

459. Qui cùm per orbitas leviùs trahatur, ne exorbites, reſpice.

460. Clitellæ ac doſſuaria cuius caballo ſuſpirioſo aut clitellario imponuntur: ut per loca præcipitia & in via tranſitum alium non ferentia, onera transferantur.

461. Bajuli vel humeris vel unirotâ, vel feretro (ærunâ à collo ſuſpenſâ) bajulant.

CAP. 43. De naviculariâ.

462. **A** Transmarinis exotica ^a apportaturi nautæ navem conſcendunt & ſalum navigant [*mare tranſmittunt.*]

463. Naclerus ^a ſolvit, & in puppi ad clavum [*gubernaculum*] ſedens, nauticâ pixide [*indice*] & chartis marinis edoſtus, gubernat: alii per foros curſitantes funes laxant aut intendunt; ad antennas vela ^b expandunt, vela contrahunt vel ſubſtringunt; jam in malo artemona, jam in prorâ dolonem [*epidromum,*] appendentes & apluſtria.

464. Tranquillo ^a æquore velificatio non procedit; niſi remiges per tranſtra ad ſcalmos conſidentes, ſequè mutuò celeuſmate cohortati, per columbaria remigent: (ſed celocem [*liburnicam, lembum*] ſlabra velociùs impellunt, quàm remi aut remulci triremem ^b :)

qui, ubi opus, contis ^c trudendo à brevibus ^d propellunt, & ſcopulos tutò præterlegunt [*ſublegunt.*]

465. Nam ^e huc ſi incidunt, naufragio periclitantur, niſi rerum jacturam faciunt: idcirco bolide profunditatem exquirunt [*altitudinem explorant.*]

466. Procellâ obortâ vel rapido ſtamine, cui obniti nequeant; navis mari permiſſa fertur, vel (ſummifſis omnibus velis) fluctuat & jactatur: At ſi diſruptis armamentis extremo laborant discrimine, ne abripiantur à decumanis fluctibus & in ſyrtn vel

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

* Tum naves in anchoris ſtare dicuntur.

† Non adverſo.

* Onctaria, bellica, prætoriana, proprætoria, conſtrata, aperta, ſpæculatoria, piratica.

a Saburratur.
b Rimas agit.

† In cujus tutelam pila ſtuctus alliſos ardet.

c Vectoriâ.

d E ſublicis, que ſitucâ alitè in terram depariuntur.

vada aliqua illiduntur; anchoram (etiam ſacram) rudenti annexam jaciunt*; nec eam tollunt, donec tempeſtas deſævierit.

467. Primò & ſecundò navigans, ſi navigandi inſuetus (etiã ſi vento ſecundo†) nauſeam vix effugiet.

468. Navis * à naupego fabricata è navali in altum deducitur: vacua, præſertim actuariaria & corbita, ut firmius innatet, ^a ſaburrâ oneratur; ſed ſi nimio plus, peſſum ibit.

469. Fatifcit ^b multoties ac diſſilit, perque hiſcentes rimas ſentina illabitur, ac in carinam conſluit, unde antliâ exantlatur. Tabularum commiſſuræ conquaſatæ ſtupeâ ſarcturâ ferruminantur.

470. Navigatione peractâ, actutum navigia in portum† appellenda ſunt & in aridum ſubducenda, ut exonerentur ſuo onere; aut certè in opportunam ſtationem deducenda.

471. In navigabili flumine naviculæ, phaſeli, lintres, acatia, cymbæ ſunt in uſu, imò & rates.

472. Ubi deſt [deſt] vadum, quo vadentur, pontone ^c traſjiciunt, diciturque trajectus: ſed portitor à vectoribus naulum poſcit.

473. Alibi ſunt pontes, lapidei, lateritii vel ſublicii^d, & penſiles [verſatiles,] itemque ponticuli.

474. Urinator quævis profunda tranat & enatat.

CAP. 44. De itineribus.

475. **V**iator, quò tendit, rectâ & compendio ſine ambagibus proficiſcatur: ad diverticula ne divertat [deſtlectat.]

a Prætoria, publicam.

476. Semitæ ignoræ cauſâ viam regiam ^a ne deſerat, niſi tritus ſit callis, & itineris dux comefſe peritus.

477. Avia & ſalebras qui metuit, nuſquam deviet.

478. Bivium fallax eſt: quapropter ne erres, in ipſo divortio & anfracſtu obvios ſciſcitare, quâ eundum? hac an illac? num dextrorſum an ſiniſtrorſum ſteſtendum?

479. Tramites ſinuofii & compita non æquè ſeducunt.

480. Peregrinari ut poſſis abſque interprete, idioma calle.

* Et calopodia, ſoleæ lignæ vel ferreæ.

481. Peregrè ituro ocreæ competunt, aut perones * ob cœnum;

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

cœnum; & petafius [*galerus*] ſub ſolem; & penula ^e ſcor- ^e Læcena.
tea vel è lanâ coactâ ob pluvias: & baculus ſeu ſci-
pio, quo nitatur; adminiculo enim eſt.

482. Opus etiam eſt ei viatico ad faciendas impenſas:
vel literis cambi [*collybi*].

483. Sed & patientiâ: ſiquidem tam ſub dio pernoſtare
nonnunquam obtingit, quàm ſub lare.

484. Cùm in urbem aliquam appuleris, ubi ubi es, qui-
cum ſis attende.

485. Nam latrones [*prædones*, *gvaſſatores*.] prædantur:
Pyratæ navigantes bonis ſpoliant; imò in ipſo hoſpi-
tio non hoſpes ab hoſpite tutuſ eſt.

486. Sarcinæ, quibus ſua convaſata ſibi portant, ſunt, vi-
dulus, mantica, ſacciperium, pera, hippopera, bulga,
maſupium, crumena, loculus; deniq; ſinus & funda.

487. Ut expeditior ſis, impedimentis ne te aggrava.

488. Si maturandum eſt, celeſtibus uti quàm veredis præ-
ſtar. Emenſus iter, regredere ^d.

489. E longinquo reducem te ſalvum & hoſpitem læta-
bundi tui excipient*. Sunt qui itinerarium conſcri-
bunt & ephemerides [*diaria*].

† Oenopolæ, cau-
pones, popinarij,
ex nummatis rem
faciunt, & ex ali-
orum incommo-
dis ſua commoda.

d Redi, reveni.

* Reditum tibi
gratulantem.

CAP. 45. De mercaturâ.

490. **M**ercatores bona aliunde allata, non abſque lu-
cro (quis enim cum damno quæſtum faciat?)
alienant & dividunt †.

491. In emporiis celebria exercentur commercia: oppi-
datim nundinæ & mercatus inſtituuntur. Minutiarii
negotiatores mercimonias à magnariis [*ſolidariis*] qui
in ſolidum vendunt, coemptas, minutatim pluriſ di-
vendunt & particulatim diſtrahunt.

492. Et propolæ, & inſtitores, & tabernarii, & circumfo-
ranci, & pararii*, & ſcrutarii cum ſuis ſcrutis, & qui-
vis nugivenduli negotiantur, & negotiatores dici om-
nes volunt †.

493. Et quidni? ubique ſanè merx* vendibilis licet [*ve-
nit, venales proſtat*]: venditor nimio indicat, & quod aſ-
ſe carum eſt, ſolido forſitan æſtimat; at emptor lice-
tur [*licitatur*] minoris, donec contrahant.

494. Sed qui grandi pecuniâ, præſertim repræſentatâ

† Annonæ Hæge-
latores, & mono-
polæ per ſua mo-
nopolia omnibus
oſficiant.

* Proxenetæ, quo-
rum intervencu
conciliatur con-
tractus.

† Item aromato-
polæ, lintearii,
lanarii, pannarii,
pileones, ſericarii,
zonarii, ſallamen-
tarii [*ſecarii*].

* At ultronæ
(quod aiunt)
putet.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

a Encl.

* 187. li. de no-
ſtro.

† Drachma Atti-
ca ſive denarius
Romanus erat
paris indicaturæ
noſtratibus dena-
riis (qui vocan-
tur) ſeptenis cum
ſemiſſe.

‡ Ejus nota erat

HS. *ſeſtertia* (plurale) creditur ſape ſignificaffe 1000. ſeſtertios. *Decem ſeſtertii*, totidem præciſe deſig-
nant: At *Decem ſeſtertii* n denotat decem millia ſeſtertiorum: *Decies ſeſtertium* valet decies centena
millia ſeſtertiorum. b Diobolum. " Quam monetarius ſignat [*ſeris, procedit, percutit.*]

[*numcratâ,*] mercatur, ne ſe defraudet, nummorum
(qui aurei ſunt, vel argentei, vel ^a ærei) teneat valo-
rem: nummuli, teruncii, ſemoboli, oboli, groſſi, flo-
reni, ſolidi imperialis, ſcutari. Angli numerant per
libras [*aureos,*] marcas, geniales, nobiles, coronatos,
ſemicoronatos, ſolidos, teſtones [*ſemiſolidos,*] &c.

495. Talentum Atticum valuit ſexaginta minas * : mina
centenas drachmas [*denarios*†] ſeu quadringentos ſe-
ſtertios: ſeſtertius autem * duos Germanicos cruci-
geros, at ſemigroſſum ^b ferè monætæ noſtratis "

496. Pretium rerum ingraveſcit aut remittit; ſed nihil
cuiquam carius aut majoris conſtare aiunt, quàm
quod precibus emitur.

CAP. 46. De veſtiariis opificiis.

a Lamâ.

497. **L**inum & cannabis macerantur in lacunâ ^a reſi-
de; exſiccata frangibulo conteruntur, tum car-
minantur, remanente ibi flocco, hîc ſtupâ.

498. Dehinc netrices, penſo ad colum applicato, fila tra-
hunt, ſive girgillo, ſive fuſo cum verticillo.

499. Ex alabro vel rhombo netum glomeratur in glo-
mos, unde fit tela.

500. Textor ſtameni tramam [*subtegmen*] radio ſubte-
xens linteum & carbaſum conficit; quod ut cande-
ſcat, inſolatur.

501. Bilex requirit duplex licium, trilex triplicatum
[*triplex.*]

502. Idem propemodum in lanificio fit.

503. Goſſypium [*bambacium, xylum*] vel lana * peſtitur,
carminatur, netur, textitur, & pani tranſeunt in pannis
quem, ſi levidenſis eſt, fullo conſtipat, clavis uncina-
tis diſtendit, dealbat & terrâ cimoliâ emaculat†:
Tinctor [*inſector*] in ^b cortinâ tingit [*ſufficit*] non
diluto [*remiſſo*] evanido, lento ^c colore; ſed ſaturo,
pertinaci, vegeto, vel dibapho.

504. Sartor [*veſtiarius*] menſurat^d, forſice ſcindit, acu &
digitali indumenta ſuit (ſed ne ſaturæ notabiles ſint,)
quandoque & diſſuit commiſſuras ac retexit fila, rur-
ſumque ſiſſuras conſuit, plicatque per ſinus & plicas
[*ſtrias.*]

* Abi: & o: & ſi o:
[*lanâ ſuccidâ.*]

† Pannitonfor ex-
polit, pexum red-
dit, villum attol-
lit, tomentum at-
tondet.

b Lacu.

c Surdo.

d Dimittitur.

505. Q
vet
506. C
[cal
cato
507. P
508. A
ctum
509. V
510. C
ties
511. A
Ind
mo
vel
dam
512. V
ma
lar
513. F
ca,
mi
514. C
um
rot
gul
mo
515. C
ſpi
cul
516. C
dos
517. L
518. L
dim
ſim
519. L
æteo

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

505. Qui detrita aut depexa aſſumentis ſarcit [*reſarcit*,]
 *veteramentarius: qui obſoleta interpolat, mango eſt. e Conſarcinator.
 506. Coriarius coria lixivio elaborat; è quibus ſutor
 [*calcearius*] in ſutrinâ ad modulum, ſubulâ & filo pi-
 cato calceamenta conficit [*ſuppingit*.]
 507. Pellio è pellibus pellicea conſtruit.
 508. Alutarius alutas præbet. Sed omnes hi per despe-
 ctum [*ludibrium*] Cerdones audiunt.

C A P. 47. Veſtituum genera.

509. VEſtis ad obtegendam nuditatem è Paradifo eje-
 ctis data, ſtultè ad faſtum adhibetur. * Synthefis veſti-
 um.
 510. Quoties eam induimus & exuimus aut mutamus, to-
 ties eſt nobis moli ac remoræ.
 511. Alii laxâ gaudent, alii ſtriçtâ: habitu multiplici.
 Indui ſericâ [*ſericam*] adeo ſubtili, ut pelluceat, im-
 modeſtiam; nudare ſe in publico, aut membrum ob-
 velandum inhoneſtiùs denudare, lenocinium quod-
 dam ſapit.
 512. Veſtitus virilis eſt: Thorax ^a manicatus, colobium
 manicis defectum, femoralia * [*bracæ, caligæ*], toga ra-
 laris, lacerna [*abolla*], ſagum ^b, læna, paludamentum ^c.
 513. Fœmineus: amiculum, ſtola, ſupparus, calantica ^d [*ri-*
ca], pepla, præcinçtoria [*caſtule*], vitta, reticulum ^e,
 mitra *.
 514. Communis: Induſium [*interula*], ſubucula, capiti-
 um, pileus (cujus ſummitas apex eſt) tiara, tunica, chi-
 rothecæ, tibialia, perifſcelides ^d, calcei (ſoleas, obſtra-
 gulum, & corrigias habentes) ſocci, crepidæ, ſubere
 mollita ſandalia, & utriusque pedi quadrantes cothurni.
 515. Omnia, ubi attinet, ſpinulæ [*aciculi*], uncinuli,
 ſpinteres, fibulæ, noduli [*globuli*], anſulis, ocellis, orbi-
 culis innodati ^e, connectunt.
 516. Cingulo ^f nos cingimus & diſcingimus, ligulis no-
 dos * adſtringimus aut ſolvimus.
 517. Pallia, endromides, & hujusmodi extima, amicum.
 518. Emblemata & ornamenta adjiciuntur: mitellæ, re-
 dimicula (quibus cincti & alia redimuntur) tæniæ,
 ſimbriæ, limbi [*inſtitæ*], lemnifci, lacinia.
 519. Itè annuli, torques, monilia, inaures ^f, armillæ, bra-
 cteolæ, bullæ deauratæ, claviculi, & c. gēmariorū opera:
 nec

a Dîplois.
 * Panno ſubditi-
 tio ſupparæ: ſuf-
 ſercimæ; ſuſſul-
 cimento ſuſſula,
 ſuffarcinata.
 b Chlamys.
 c Romani inced-
 bant togati, at nu-
 dis tibiis, & ſæpe
 diſcalceati.
 c Ocellatæ.
 * Plagula, buccæ,
 læ, palla, fronta-
 læ, pectorale, acus
 crinalis. Flabel-
 lum facit ventu-
 lum in refrigeri-
 um. Umbella vul-
 tum obumbrat &
 contra ſolis inju-
 riam protegit.
 d Faſcia cruralis
 e Inſibulati.
 f Zona.
 * Aſtrictos vel
 laſos.

f Ab auriculæ
 anſâ [*ſolæ*] ap-
 pendentes.

Fama Linguarum reserata.

g Marginis

nec non linteola, strophia, sudaria &.

520. Pannosi centones inopum sunt.

521. Gynecæum habet mundum muliebrem, matronæ pedissequas.

C A P. 48. *De fabrilibus artificiiis.*

a E vivo traspice congesta.

522. **P**Rimitus specus & cavernæ, tabernæ & fronder tabernacula, ^a cæspititia tuguriola & gurgustio-
la, erant habitacula: nunc ædificiis, imò infanis sub-
structionibus omnia referta sunt.

523. Hæc aliàs humilia sunt, aliàs excelſa; distega, tri-
stega (trium aut plurium tabulatorum,) eaque vel in-
colentis propria, vel conductitia & meritoria.

524. In casâ exili lubens quis degit?

b Extruit.

525. Architectus, descriptâ prius totius fabricæ ichno-
graphiâ [*sciographia*] secundum eam formam [*hypo-*
typosin] ^b ædificat; adiutantibus fabris, securi & malle-
operas suas peragentibus.

c Arenato.

526. Faber murarius [*cementarius*] è cæmento (à lap-
cidâ parato) vel latere coctili & ^c intritâ, ad libellum
& perpendiculum muros fabricatur; sæturâ imple-
interstitia; trullâ adhibetâ crustat ^d opere rectorio;
putâ calce udâ (non vivâ) vel gypso.

d Loricæ testacea

e Schidiis.

527. Lignarius faber trabe ferreis ansis firmatâ, ascia ad
amussim exasciat (^e segmentis & assulis avolantibus)
torulos [*callos*] è materiâ abscindit; terebrâ aut te-
rebellâ terebrat ac perforat; trochleis elevar; inter-
gerinos parietes, cratitios & luto aceroso ^f illitos, co-
ordinat; clavis impactis consolidat.

f Lutatos.

g Putredinem, ne
hæc cariosum.

528. Ligna post plenilunium succidantur, ne alburnum
& cariem sentiat.

h Discuneat.
i Cremiorum.

† Arbuta cædua
obsepit refecta, ut
renascantur.

529. Lignator arbores sternit & stirpitus extirpat, humi
stratos truncat; serrâ pulpam [*robur*] serrat (scobe
seu ferragine recidente;) tudite cuneum adigit & ^h hir-
dit; strues coacervat, & ⁱ sarmentorum fascies com-
ponit †.

k Dolabellâ.

530. Arcularius [*scriniarius, capsarius*] asseres & tabula
sectiles ^k dolabrâ aut runcinâ edolat, subscudibus com-
mittit & coadunat [*coassiat*,] glutine [*colla*] congru-
tinat, ferrumine ferruminat, vernice oblinat.

531. Fer

31. Fer
mox f
marcu
nas di
attenu
32. Ser
ram
æquat
33. Eod
tariit,
arii, &
arcua
iii,] c
narii,
34. Op
tur, u
vant.
35. Fig
la, ali
36. Do
stru
data,
lumis
37. Ali
38. Va
pila
fatam
colla
ri, &
39. De
nem

40. I
mun
41. Si
prof
offer
[imp

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

31. Ferrarius in uſtrinâ ſollibus inſufflat & emollit :
 mox forcipe *ferrum* prehensum ſuper incude cudit
 marculo (emicantibus ſtricturis) explanat, in lami-
 nas diducit ; perinde ac aurifaber aurum in bracteas
 attenuat.
32. Serarius & polio limâ¹ limatè limat (reliquiæ ſunt
^m ramenta,) planulâ ſcabritiem lævigat, aſpredines^l Scobin-
 æquat, & polit utⁿ niteat. ^m Scobs.
33. Eodem pertinent fabri ærarii, ſtannarii, automa-
 tarii, ſcandularii itidem, victores, tornatores*, vitri-
 arii, & qui reſtes torquent reſtiones. His accedunt
 arcuarii, clinopegi [*culcitarii*], carpentarii [*plauſtra*
iii], cruſtarii, lychnopœi, materiarii, ferrarii, carbo-
 narii, cultrarii, &c.
34. Operarii [*operæ*] ac mercenarii mercede conducun-
 tur, ut ſubmiſtrent, veſtibus tollant, palangis vol-
 vant. Redemptores totam ſtructuram in ſe recipiunt.
35. Figulus ex argillâ^o ollas fictiles^p, fidelias, opercu-
 la, aliaque figlina fingit. ^o Terrâ figurâ-
^p Luceas, Ianias.
36. Domus altè fundata, optimè materiata, affabrè ex-
 ſtructa, aptâ ſymmetriâ fabrefacta, angulis benè ſoli-
 data, * columniſque ſtabilita, perſtat diutiſſimè inco-
 lumis & ſarta-recta.
37. Aliàs ruit, & ſiunt ruinæ parietinæ ac rudera.
38. Vacillantem itaque & divergentem [*declinantem*]
 pila^r vel aliis fulcris fulciri : vitium facientem, qual-
 ſatam, aut labantem [*ſeminutam*] vel reſci vel dirui:
 collapsam aut funditùs deſtructuram inſtaurari, repara-
 ri, & de integro renovari neceſſe eſt.
39. Domicilium amplum commodam facit habitatio-
 nem : arctum & anguſtius æquo, incommodam.

n Nitorem macer-
 ſat ei.

† Qui machinulas
 ſponte verſatiles
 compingunt ex-
 emptiles & com-
 pactiles.

* Qui coreumata
 toruo tornant tor-
 niones.

* Columna habet
 ſcapum, ſpiram,
 epiſtylum ſcapu-
 ſolum, Jbaſin,
 ſtylobatam.

q Vento cœliſque
 injuriæ inſervia-
 r Anteride, ori-
 ſmate, tibiſcine.

CAP. 49. De domo ejuſque partibus.

40. Introiturus^a per anticam in ædes, ne aberres, in
^b veſtibulo ſubſiſte & frontiſpicium intueri : de-
 mum pulſa cornicem [*cantharum, marculum ferrcum.*]
41. Siquis per tranſennam aut fenēſtram apertilem
 proſpectat aperiri roga : ſi aperit, pedem, ne ad limen^c
 offendas, attolle : caput, ne ad ſuperliminare^d allidas
 [*impingas*] ſubmitte : utrinque poſtes erunt.

a Succęſſurus.
 b Propylæo, pro-
 thyro.

c Hypothyrium.
 d Hyperthyrium.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

542. Ubi pertransiveris oſtium, occlude; peſſulum obdendo, vel obicem ſaltem, ut aliis præcludas introitum.

543. Cardines ne ſtrideant, aut fores crepent, leniter commove.

* Oge ſunt fixæ aut geſtoriz.
† Cochliides coaſtantur per ſcapum

544. Ex atrio in cætera conclavia patet aditus: per ſcalarum * aut cochleæ † gradus, eſt aſcenſus ad ſuperiores contignationes.

* Columina arrearioris capreoli [ſubule] utrinque inclinantes reſvinciunt & diſtinent.

545. Tectum ad deſcendam pluviæ devexum, columinis incumbit *; tignis, cantheriis, & tigillis (quorum cardines extremi in columbaria inferuntur) pergulæ, imbrices vel ſcandulæ: Culmen ſtramineum etiam

† Acroteria, pinnae (ut tritones ſeu ventorum indices, extantes columellæ aut imbriculae.)

546. Additamenta ſunt, appendices, compluvia: itemque (ad projicienda ſtillicidia) projecturæ & ſuggrundia Meniana & antibus [antis] innixæ pergulæ [podia] atlantides [telamones] coronideſque. Loricæ præcipitium prohibet.

547. Arca impluvium dicitur: per poſticum exitus [egreſſus] eſt aliò.

548. Sera clave clauditur ac recluditur, id eſt, obſeratur & reſeratur.

CAP. 50. De hypocausto.

¶ Vaporarium.

549. Hypocaustum * caleſcit fornace: linteamina, quibus indormimus, uvida [ſubvida] thalpoſtro [thermoclinio.]

* His obductum operimentum trifidile tenebras omnibus offundit.

550. Fenestræ vitreæ lumen transmittunt: ligneæ ſunt cancellatæ aut clathratæ [quas clathri reticulati obſepiunt.*]

551. Pavimentum fiſtucâ pavitum, at teſſellatum eſt, aut vermiculatum [segmentatum:] laquear [lacusmar] tabulatum aut fornicatum [arcuatum, fornicibus ſuſpenſum:] ubi arcus teſtudinis in tholo conveniunt, & de cuſſatim ſe interſecant.

552. Servandis rebus receptacula [reconditoria] ſunt: arcæ, armaria, riſci, veſtiaria, thecæ, capſæ, ciſtellæ: transportandis verò, ſportæ, cophini, calathi, qualliquaſili, &c.

CAP. 51.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

CAP. 51. De cœnaculo.

53. **M**enſæ^a mappâ inſtrata lances & diſci (ſive ſint ^a Lecto, qui olim erat & diſcubito-
 54. Apponuntur è caniſtro, panis collyræ, aut buccæ ſciſſæ, tum fercula. ^{rum} & ſalinũ.
55. Invitati convivæ, à convitatore † in cœnaculum * † vel ab architri-
 [triclinium] introducuntur. ^{clino.}
 * Sive cœnationem opere in-
 56. Et ubi ſuper pelvim ex aquali, aut ſuper malluvi- ſtino veſtitam.
 um^b è gutturnio, ſe laverunt, & mantili terferunt, per ^b Pollubrum, pel-
 ſcāmna vel diſpoſita ſedilia (ſuppoſitis ſcabellis) ac- luvium.
 cumbunt.
57. In procinctu eſt ſtructur, qui dapes prælibat & diſ-
 pertitur aliis.
58. Juſcula & pulmenta ſorbe è catino & gabatâ^c, vel ^c Paropſide.
 cochlearibus ſume; cætera edulia [cibaria] cultro (quẽ ^d Decide.
 manubrio tene) diſcerpe (portiunculam decerpe^e & ^e affidenti præbe;) ſin reſrixerint, recaleſcant ignitabu-
 lo [authepsâ, foculo] ſubdito.
59. Civiles labia non exſertâ linguâ lingunt lambunt-
 ve (quod eſt inurbani^d) ſed mapellâ detergunt. ^d Sordidi, immo-
 60. Neque bolos aut fruſta deglutiant: ſed manſitando ^e eſt agriſtibus, &
 comedunt, & dentiſcalpium expediunt. ^e ruſticè ſe gerit.
 61. Muſcæ, ni muſcario abigantur, egerunt eulas [ter- ^e Mordicus atto-
 mites.] ^e ſendo.
62. Proferuntur è reſpoſitorio & hyalotheçâ crateres,
 calices, vitra, cululli & diôtæ: prolutaque in abaco^f ^f Argyrotheçâ
 reponuntur.
63. (Patera eſt patulo & repando oriſicio poculum.)
64. Tùm cellarius temetum depromit: pincerna verò
 affert in medium; ex obbâ vel hirneâ (cirnea, utre) vel
 cantharo fuſ è inſundit; cyathum ad ſummum uſque
 marginem ſ implet, & porrigit; propinantque alii aliis ^g Labrum, orami
 geniales hauſtus. ^g coronam.
65. Qui opiparum ornat convivium (quod exquisitas
 habet epulas, non abſque ferinâ, & quidem diverſos
 miſſus:) iſ videri vellet lautiori^h vivere apparatu, ^h Splendide.
 non tenui aut ſordido.
66. Affaturis ſuperadduntur in ſcutellisⁱ embammata
 [intinctus], lactucæ ſeſſiles, raphanus, omphaſium, ace-
 taria: item ſalgama, olivæ, cappares, cucumeres, beta,
 tandemq; bellaria, tragemata, hypotrimmata & apo-
 phoreta.
567. Ve;

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

567. Verùm enim verò feſtiva colloquia præcipuum ſunt condimentum.

568. Edaciores omnia exedunt; nil niſi vorant: multo mane jentant, meridiè prandent, multo die merendunt, multâ nocte cœnant; imò^k confeſtim à prandio cœnatiunt: ſed qui ſedentariam & umbratilem vitam agunt, jentaculo & merendâ abſtineant: ne quid villi ſorbillent jejuni.

569. Ter de die eſitare & ſaturari nocet, niſi parcè.

k Jamjam prandi.

l Antecœnio ſilato.

CAP. 52. De cubiculo.

570. **I**N dormitorio ſponda & fulcra [*fulmenta, clinopodia*] cubile ſuſtinent; ſed deficiente lecto, ſtoræ ſubſternitur aut matæ.

† Aut urgente neceſſitate ſtramentum.

* In quod cervix reclinatur.

† Aut plumis incalcata.

571. Strato ſuperinjicitur lodix & periſtroma, & hinc cervical^{*}: tegetibus & ſtragulis nos integimus.

572. Pulvinar plumeum eſt: culcitra tomento facta, Pulvillo infidemus.

573. Matula veſicæ levandæ, & ſecefſus [*latrina*] vel ſcaphium alvo exonerandæ, cubiculo neceſſaria requiſita ſunt.

a Anaclinterium.

574. Grabatus^a pro meridianâ reclinatione eſt.

575. Qui ſupinus cubat incubo [*ephialte*] moleſtatur: qui pronus dormit, anhelitu.

576. Si edormiſti & evigilas, vigila, ne obdormias ruſum: experrectuſque primâ luce, admodum diluculo alioſ fortiter inclama, donec expergeſceſ.

† Sciam ante gallicinium.

577. Hyberno tempore antelucana diligentia probetur†.

CAP. 53. De balneo & munditie.

578. **L**Impidâ faciem ſæpiùs abluerè, eſt munditie tantum: fuco fucare vel purpurifſo oblinere, ſpurcitiei. Apage pulchritudinem fictitiâ, ementitam, adventitiâ, & lenocinio aſcitam.

579. In thermis artus torpidi ſoventur calidâ vel tepidâ. Lavacra & balneæ ſordes ac eluvies eluunt; omnem pædorem, ſudorem & ſqualorem abſtergunt & deſcant.

580. Ubi

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

30. Ubi tamen honeſtatis ergò ſubligacula & caſtulæ locum habent.

81. Sed veſtimenta immunda [*ſordida*] lavantur in labro à loricæ, & lixivio ac ſapone [*ſmegmate*] mundantur^a; aut everruntur ſetaceo peſtine, aut exterguntur ſpongiâ: Collaria roborantur amylo^{*}.

^a Redduntur munda.
^{*} Lapide lævigatorio lævigantur.
[†] Lapide bibulo & ſituloſo.

82. Cilicio ac pumice † noſmet ipſi fricamur: vaſcula ſtramento, vel equiſeto vel echino ſtringuntur: quiſquileæ & analeſta ſcopis verruntur.

83. Ubi putei juges deſiderantur (è quibus crepine circumdatis, tollenone & hauſtro vel ſitulâ haurias :) aquæductus per tubos & canales, aut per incilia fieri convenit.

84. Tonſor crines ſorpice tondet (olim voſſellâ vellabant, ut & bidentum vellera, quas hodiè tandemus) vel abradit & deglabrat novacula acie.

85. Balneator inſuper ſcarificat.

86. Coma [*cæſaries*] (quas Germani^b alunt, Poloni cæpronas) peſtine peſtitur. Effeminati nonnulli cincinnos calamistro (ſi diis placet) criſpant; & calvi (proh pudor!) comam aſcititiam^c [*ſucite capillamentum*] adaptant^d. Digni ſanè, qui cycladas cum ſymate tractim geſtent, & muliebrenſ^e habitum per omnia amulentur.

^b Promittunt, accipiunt.

^c Adoptivam.

^d Adſciunt.

87. Uñtiones, ſuffimenta, paſtilli, diapaſmata, odora-
menta, aſperſionesque ex ampullis, ſunt mollium homuncionum & voluptuariorum; quibus delibuti fragrant.

CAP. 54. De conjugio & affinitate.

588. **C**onjugium eſt, cùm maritus & marita, ut conjuges, cohabitant.

589. Cælebs matrimonium initurus, diſpicit ſibi, quam ambiat [*prociat*] virginem nubilem, aut viduus viduam. Siquis nobilior cum plebeiâ matrimonium contrahit, conjugio diſpari natales ſuos dehoneſtare [*dedecorare*] putatur.

590. (Dos & forma nonnunquam rivalēs exciunt: at indotata, etiam grandiores [*grandeæ*] maximam partem manent innuptæ.)

591. Procus

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

a Nympha.

591. Procus cum obtinet, ut ei deſpondeatur, fit ſponſus ; & quæ nubit ei, ^a ſponſa : ille ſuum pronubum [*para- nymphum*] habet, hæc ſuas pronubas & annulum pronubum.

b Matrimonio copulantur.
c Poſtero die.
d Epulum nuptiale.

592. Poſtquam, auſpiciſus parentibus, fide conceptis verbis mutuò datâ ^b conſarreatur ; à nuptiis conſummatiſ vir & uxor dicuntur (poſtridiè ^c nuptiarum ſunt ^d repotia.)

* Agnati habentur propinqui ex parte patris.

593. Qui natam elocârunt, dicuntur ſocer & ſocrus ; qui eam *in uxorem* duxit, gener ; quæ nupſit, nurus ; reſ qui ^{*} agnati ex eo ſe affinium titulo cohoneſtant : Lex vir compellat gorem.

594. Si connubium minùs alteri arrifit, integrum fuit pridem nuptam repudiare ; quæ, divortio factò, foras exacta, reſ ſuas ſibi habere juſſa eſt, & divertere : Hodiè nil niſi alterutrius obitus ſejungit. Uxorius non eſt ſui juris, ſed uxori obnoxius.

CAP. 55. De puerperio.

595. **U**T ſexuſ, ita conjugalis copula thalamuſque prolis cauſa eſt.*

e Indifcretam & indiſtinctam maſam.
d Vulvâ, in bruſâ.
e Cum à Deo diſceſſeris.
f Parturiens ſenſit tormina.

596. Vir, qui recens natum infantem de ſuo alit ; an mulier grvida, quæ & tenellum ^e embryonem & foetum conformatum in utero ^d [*matrice*] geſtat : uter horum majori pietate ac reverentiâ colendus eſt ? uterque ^e ſecundum Deum, quâ fieri poteſt ſummâ.

597. * Puerpera poſtquam peperit ſex ſeptimanas [*hebdomadas*] latitare lege tenetur.

598. Pater gignit : mater, niſi abortit, parit, filioſque & filias enititur ; quandoque eodem partu gemelloſ (*a* abortuſ ^f non evadit vitalis :)

f Abortivus.

599. Ambo educant, ſuaviant, oſculantur, in ſinu gremioque refovent.

600. Non eodem quo illi, modo vitricuſ & noverca prævignos diligunt ; quia neuter genitor eſt.

CAP. 56. De cognatione.

601. **Q**ui eadem familia oriundi & cognomineſ ſunt, ii gentileſ ac contribuleſ ; qui ejuſdem progreſſuſ

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

niei & proſapia; cognati & conſanguinei dicuntur; ut ſunt fratres & ſorores (præcipuè germani: nam uterinos eſſe non tanti habetur) avus & avia.

602. Item proavus, abavus, atavus: quod ſupra eſt, majores vocamus.

603. Collaterales ſunt, patruus & amita, avunculus & matertera, patruelus, conſobrini & amitini.

604. In deſcendentium ſerie ſunt, nepos & neptis, pronepos & proneptis, abnepos, & deinceps, cum * omni a Poſteris poſteritate.

605. Sunt, qui cùm careant ſobole ac hæredibus, extraneos adoptant: ſunt econtrà, qui ſuos (ob inobedientiam & contumaciam) exhæredant, abdicantque.

606. Superſtitibus pupillis [*orphanis*] minorennibus [*nondum juſtæ ætatis*], conſervandæ hæreditatis gratiâ (cujus & poſthumi ſunt participes, minimè verò ^bſpurii & ^cnothi [*adulterini*] aut ſubdititii) tutores [*cūratores*] & fiduciarii teſtamento dantur.

607. Qui, ſi ex fide agant, repertoria [*inventaria, regeſta*] faciunt.

608. Teſtanti intere à facultas eſt, facultates † ſuas partiendi, deque iis diſpenſandi & legandi, cuicunque ſibi viſum fuerit, dimidium [*ſemiſſem*], trientem, quadrantem, &c. * Quod ſi inteſtatus obeat, apud nos primogenitus [*maximus natu*] prædia paterna hæreditario jure occupat, nec poteſt poſtulari familiæ erciſcundæ.

b Incerto patre nati.
c Illegitimi: non juſto matrimonio nati, ſed illicito coitu.

† Præter eas, quarum habet uſum fructum tantum ut usufructuarius, non proprietatem ut proprietarius.

CAP. 57. De Oeconomîâ.

609. **Q**uomodo † pater & mater-familiâs familiam adminiſtrare; famuli & famulæ obedire debeant, œconomica præſcribit.

† Ejus vicem obâr œconomus [*diſpenſator*].

610. Servus eſt qui hero ſuo ſervit (nati autem ejus veræ ſunt;) Mancipium, in quem vitæ ac necis poteſtas eſt: Libertus, qui vindictâ emancipatur, è ſervitute ^amanumiffus [*vindicatus*] & libertate donatus. Ingenuus naſcitur liber.

a Liberali manu aſſerens in vindictas.

611. Penſum facienti demenſum ſuum debetur, diurnum, menſtruum, annuum.

E

612. Li-

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

612. Liberos parentes liberaliter tractent; protervos ac petulantes caſtigent, nec corculis ſuis indulgeant plus juſto.

CAP. 58. De urbe.

613. **U**rbem muniunt mœnia, aggeres, valla, & valli propugnaculaque.

614. Intervallum [*interſtitium*] habet foſſam: pomœrium intrò eſt; quâ civibus & oppidanis ad mœnia patet accessus.

615. Porta (quâ prodeambulant, ut ruſtificentur & libriorem captent aërem) habet clauſtra ſua, valvas, repagula & cataſtas.

a Aggeres

* Periſtyliis ſubdialibus.

616. Plateæ & vici ſunt lapide ſtrati [*lithoſtrata* ^a,] ut & forum cum * porticibus & hypæthris, ne luſoræ ſint ambulationes [*ambulacra*,] Cryptoporticus [*crypta*] ſunt hypogæa.

617. Angiporti ut plurimum ſunt impervii.

618. Suburbii oppidum ampliatur, turribus decoratur, potiſſimum ſi muratæ ſint & faſtigiatæ.

b Equis ſumuntur privilegiis.

619. Non cuncti privilegiati ^b ſunt incolæ municipiis; ſed indigenæ, & municipes aut civitate donati.

620. Ex his quidam à cenſu, tributis & oneribus publicis immunes, ſibi privatim vivunt.

c Aſcriptitii.

621. Alienigenæ, exteri, peregrini & inquilini ^c ſunt vectigales.

* Pegmata ſunt fabricæ lignæ tumultuario opere compaginatæ, & ſolutiles. In labyrintho meatus ſunt adeo perplexi & tortuoſi mœandris intricati, ut quò magis egredi ſtudeas, eò magis inextricabili errore ſeducaris.

622. Templum, armamentarium, ærarium, granaria, civitatis robur ſunt *.

623. At cifternae, horologia, ſcholæ, benè ordinata belli regiminis ſunt documentum & indicium.

624. Pone prætorium, cuſtodia poni ſolet: in reſceſſibus foricæ.

625. Diverſoria †, cauponæ, oinopolia, popinæ in advenarum gratiam parantur. Sontes ad aſyla refugium, tanquam ad refugia. Xenodochia ſunt pro pauperibus: Noſocomia pro valetudinariis.

626. Baſilica eſt auguſta ædes, vel domus.

† In quibus qui diverſiatur, commoratur ad tempus, deinde emigrat.

627. Phari & ſpeculæ * in editiore ſint loco, vigiles autem vigiles [*excubent*,]

* Unde quis ſpeculari poteſt, vel unde accenſo igni indicium ſit adventus hoſtium.

628. Vicini (qui ſunt ejuſdem viciniæ) mutua ſibi miniſteria debent.

Cap. 59.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

CAP. 59. De Templo.

9. **A**dituus in campanili numeroſo campanarum pulſu cœtum ad ſacra convocat.
10. Ubi conventum eſt, cantorū chorus ad pluteum pſalmos & hymnos ſpirituales decantat.
11. Concionator [*eccleſiaſtes*] è ſuggeſtu ſpiritum ſanctum invocat: textum biblicum authenticum interpretatur: ſcripturas utriuſque teſtamenti citat: ad pœnitentiam [*reſpiſcentiam*] juxta decem præceptorum [*decalogi*] tenorem hortatur: contrita corda ſatiſfactione meritoq; Chriſti ſolatur: hoc ſcilicet modo Evangelium prædicans, & religione auditores ritè imbuens.
12. Peractâ precatione [*oratione*] feſta indicit*, & con- * Et vigilijs cionem (quæ quò frequentior eò charior) dimittit illicet [*extemplò*.]
13. Nonnunquam catechizat, in baptiſterio^a baptizat, a Sacro fonte ſacram cœnam [*ſynaxin, euchariftiam,*] miniſtrat.
14. Abſolvit pœnitentes, à ſacramento arcet impœn-
nentes, hypocritas conſcientiæ ſuæ committit.
15. Enœcenia & anniverſariæ† ſolemnitates debitâ feſti- † Statiu, ſolen-
vitate (biduò, triduò, octiduò) celebrantur. nes, quæ anno
vertente reſur-
runt.
16. Ceremoniæ non apud omnes eadem ſunt, nec ordi-
nandi & initiandi Miniſtros moſ idem: ſed hæc diſpa-
ritas in adiaphoris [*rebus medijs*] innoxia eſt.

CAP. 60. De Eccleſiâ.

17. **P**arochus eſt ſuæ parœciæ inſpector, illius autem Antiſtes vel chorepiſcopus.
18. Præſules (Abbates, Præpoſiti, Priores^a) fraterculis a Cœnobiarchis,
& monachis cucullatis ac monaſteriis [*cœnobijs*] Ab-
batiffæ monialibus [*veſtalijs*], Sacellani ſacellis; Di-
aconi collectis & eleemoſynæ^b præſunt.
19. Primitiæ & decimæ* ſacerdotibus afferuntur: Ere-
mitæ & anachoritæ eremum aut ſolitudinem inhabi-
tant.
20. Epifcopi in concilijs ſchiſmata & ſectas compo-
nunt; hæreticos blaſphemos cum aſſectis ab eccleſiæ
E 2 unione

b Scipi collatitias

* Non niſi decem
manx.

unionē excommunicant: doctrinæ canonem conſtab-
liunt.

CAP. 61. De Judeorum Ethnorumq; Superſtitionibus.

a Prælium in-
tri.

b Supplicatione.

d Myſteria.

641. **P**Agani [*gentiles*] ſacrificuli in delubris lucifre-
ciduis ſuis donaria [*anathemata*] dedicârunt
ſacrificia obtulerunt; præliaturi ^a hoſtias, victori-
adepti victimas ſuper aras [*altaria*] immolabant
thura libabant & adolebant; ſercula, ſimulacra & in-
culas hierothecâ incluſas in theſſâ circumgeſtabant
ſolenni ^b pompâ; idolis ſuis etiam hominum ſup-
cio litabant; luſtralique aquâ ſeſe luſtrantes talia
piacula expiare conabantur, & ſacra ^d oportanea
ibant; ſed ſacra execranda & inferis devovenda
abominaſio fuit.

642. Profanum appellabant, ceu minus ſacrum &
conſecratum, quicquid extra ſanum eſſet.

643. Pontifex infulatus ſacrarium [*adytum*] intrat
flamines thuribulo [*acerrâ*] ſuffiebant; cymbalis
tinnabulis, nolis [*ſiſtris*], crotaliſque tinnientes.

644. Vates eorum, divini, ſagæ & piatrices vaticina-
tur, non ex numinis aſſatu aut inſpiratione per-
ptum aut ecſtaſin, ut prophetæ Iſraelis: ſed lymphæ
bacchabundi, fanatici; aut ex auſpiciis, auguriis,
ſpicinâ, ſortibusque ſuperſtitioſis ductis;

645. Inde auſpices [*augures*] aruſpices, arioli, ſorti-
dicti: Ariolari verò & augurari, pro divinare
pabant.

e Medioximos.

646. Habebant & deos patrios [*tutelares*, *majorum*
um] & ^e aſcriptitios [*minorum gentium*]; oracula
à Vejove profeſta, ſed erronea.

647. Dæmones [*demortui heroes*] indigetibus accu-
bantur, in Divos relati.

648. Judæi in ſynagogis præputia circumcidunt (ide-
nuncupantur apellæ, recutiti, verpi:) feriatis
Saturni, utpote Sabbatho ſuo; at Chriſtiani de
minico.

Fanua Linguarum reſerata.

CAP. 62. De Curiâ.

9. IN curiâ, die comitali [*faſto*] Senatus conſeſſus ſuos & de republicâ curas agunt,

10. Aſſervatur ibidem civium Matricula [*album*] & tabulæ publicæ.

11. Conſul deliberanda proponit, Senatores ſententias dicunt; ille concludit.

12. Notarius cancellis ſeptus acta conſignat, & ita quifque ſuo munere fungitur.

13. Miniſtratores illis ſunt Apparitores, id eſt, ſtatores [*viatores*] accenſi, ſcribæ [*actuarii*] & præcones.

14. Plebs in tribus [*clafſes*] tributa, ſuos habet tribunos, per quos plebiſcita feruntur ad ratihabitionem ſenatus conſulto †.

15. Habent & opifices curias ſeu collegia ſua, ordinis cauſâ (ut novitiis, qui queſtum occipit, artiſcium profeſſus Curionibus det ſpecimen) nec non flagitioli ſua conciliabula.

† Proletarii & capite cenſi, ſunt infra clafſem, nec habentur clafſici, nec inter eos cenſentur.

CAP. 63. De Judiciis.

16. Uobis de quâcunque controverſiâ diſceprantibus, tertium intervenire necesse eſt, qui litem dirimat, aut, de quo altercantur, deribeat: aliâs certamina & contentiones in infinitum ibunt.

17. Aut igitur ipſi decîdant [*tranſigant*,] aut honorarium arbitrum [*ſequeſtrum*] ſibi deligant, cujus arbitrio utrinque acquieſcere nexu ſe obſtringant; aut ſeſtentur forum & ſecum experiantur jure.

18. Qui * adverſarium in jus vocat, eique dicam impingit [*ſcribit*;] eum apprehendit ac citat * eique diem dicit; arceſcit illum ad Prætorem (præterquam nefasto die) inſimulat & accuſat noxæ.

a Actionem inſtituit contra.
* Citationem quam noſtrates juriſconſulti vocant *brevs*

19. Ad actôris petitionem, accerſitur reus †: illius accuſatio, hujus ° excuſatio * à cognitoribus, ad quos pertinet cauſæ cognitio, cognofcitur: quod ſi non proſitetur, ſed diffitetur; admittuntur teſtes

† Niſi morbum cauſatur [*excuſat*].
c Apologia.
* Interdum eſt & replicatio, duplicatio, triplicatio.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

(& illi quidem jurati, ſi authoritas per ſe non ſufficit
qui teſtimonium dicunt [*perhibent.*]

660. Cauſæ procurator, advocatus ſeu patronus clien-
tem (utpote qui ſe in clientelam ejus dicavit) ne de-
ſtituat, nec prævaricetur (ne cauſâ cadat;) ſed deſen-
dat, & cauſam agat: ex æquo tamen & bono, ne ra-
bula audiat & leguleius, non juris-peritus.

d. Magiſtratus ei
adrogatur.

f. Addicat.

661. Vitet & judex præjudicia maximopere, neque favo-
re præoccupatus aut largitionibus corruptus huic au-
illuc propendeat, ne d. magiſtratu aut Senatu movea-
tur: ſed nudè ſecundum probatorum evidentiã de-
cernat, & huic f. adjudicet, ab illo abjudicet.

g. vel indicia
cauſæ.

662. Si adſeſſores adſunt, Præſidis eſt judicia colligere
illoſum, ferre liberè, ſed juſtè, ut fontes damnentur
& inſontes juſtificentur: nam iniquum eſt, ut indem-
natus * poenâ afficiatur, vel ut innocentes aliorum
culpas luant.

h. In Angliâ, qui
juris rigore ſum-
mo jure ſe iuſum
queritur, illi apud
Cancellariam,
quæ vocatur, per-
ſugium datur, &
ex regulâ æquita-
tis ſuccurritur a
[*ſubvenitur:*]

Cujus ſcito qui
refragatur, datur
in cuſtodiam, ut
quodam dicto ſit
audiens ſequē
morigerum præ-
beat.
f. Sponſorum, ſi
dejuſſorum.

663. Decreta verò & edicta omnium conſenſu facta re-
tractari, revocari, ac reſcindi, indecens eſt †.

664. Cauſæ decifio ut promulgata eſt, ocyùs executio
at, niſi condemnatus ampliatur, aut proteſtetur & ad
ſuperius tribunal provocet [*appellet:*] ibi juſtitiæ
comperendinationi, aut etiam ſequeſtrationi locus
eſt.

665. Sed & ſatis accipiunt à litigatore, cumque vadimo-
nio vadantur, ad ſiſtendum ſe.

666. Interdum dilatio adhibetur, propter interceſſiones,
aut f. vadium fidejuſſiones: ſed quod quis ſpondet au-
ſatĩſdat, præſtare tenetur.

CAP. 64. De maleficis & ſuppliciis.

667. Quicumque de capitalibus cognoscunt, ii in præ-
varicatores gravitèr animadvertant, & peccata
notoria vindicent, aut multam [*multam*] iis irrogent
ne impunitas in licentiam abeat.

i. Columbar, ut
colligat.

668. Ut ut noxios ipſæ furie læſæ conſcientiæ angore
diſcruciant [*excarificiant*] lancinant & fodicant: ad
improbos tamen territandos [*perterrendos*] coërcen-
dos atque compescendos, ſunt virgæ, flagella, ſcuticæ,
compedes, manicæ, numellæ, cippi, ergaſtula, car-
ceres.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

ceres, tormenta, ſidiculæ [*equuleus*,] patibula: ut per
liſtores, commentarienſes, tortores, carnifices, faci-
norofi [*malefici*,] raptentur, vinciantur, conſtringan-
tur, cædantur, verberentur torqueantur, excrucien-
tur, aut etiam morte afficiantur deſperati ac deplorati
669. Fures enim laqueo ſuspendantur, aut dānuntur
dupli, tripli, quadrupli, &c. Mœchi decollantur, ho-
micidæ ac ſicarii cruriſragio pleſtuntur (quondam
b cruci affigebantur,) Parricidæ lapidantur, vel culeo
cum ſerpentibus inſuti aquis ſubmerſi ſuffocantur:
Anus veneficæ, lamix, ſtriges, & incendiarii vivicom-
burio cremantur: Calumniatores maligni [*malitioſi*,]
elinguantur; impudici catamidian-
tur; proſtibus ſtigmata cauterio inuruntur*.

670. Colapho ſeu alapâ cædi, ob quidvis contingit: tali-
trum jocuſum eſt.

671. Pœnæ mitigatio fit relegatione, vel proſcriptione,
vel capitis diminutione.

672. Exul^c [*in exilium miſſus*] in loco determinato exu-
lar: extorris vagabatur, exlex, ex hominū comū-
nitione [*communitate*] exterminatus.

b Furcæ, arbori
inſolentia

* Omne crimen
capitale, infra legem
ſam majestatem,
Angliſ eſt ſelo-
nia: Hujus agun-
tur rei, effraſto-
res, ſacilegi, man-
ticularii, plagia-
rii, monetæ adul-
teratores, teſta-
mentarii, falſarii,
receptatores qui
ſelones receptant,
&c.
c Qui proſcribi-
tur, relegatur.

C A P. 65. De ſtatu regio.

673. Poteſtates eſſe, omnium intereſt, ne potentior im-
becillio-rem opprimat: ſed cum unus monarcha
rerum potitur, monarchia dicitur (quanquam Cæſa-
res^a collegas ſibi legere ſoliti ſunt:)

674. Is, ſi ex legum præſcripto regnat, Rex eſt^{*}: ſi ex
libidine (ut quod libet liceat) etiam ſub coronâ [*dia-
demate*] ſcep-
troque, tyrannus.

675. Sedes ejus in metropoli eſt, ubi inauguratus ſeder
† in folio eburneo; byſſo [*ſyndone*] hoſoſerico, veſte
attalicâ, vel trabeâ^{*} acupictâ magnificè veſtitus;
aulicorum verò & dynaſtarum catervâ ſtipatus.

676. Qui vel ſunt ſiliarii^b, vel Præſecti, ut Aulæ ma-
giſter, Enſifer, Dapiſer^c, Pocillator^d, Magiſter ſtabu-
li, Cancellarius (ſuos amanuenſes habens,) Secre-
tarius^e, Cubicularii, Atrienſes [*janitores*,] Celeres^f
[*à pedibus*.]

677. Aliorſum legant Proreges, Vicarios, Archiduces, Sa-
trapas,

a Imperatores.

* Si in interre-
gno tantum, in
terre.

† Regiâ aſi-
ſtente.

* Phrygiâ, ſeg-
mentariâ, quam
exornârunt phry-
giones [*polymio-
tarii*.]

b Regiâ ſecretis
conſiliis.

c Præguſtator.

d A poculis.

e Ab epistolis.

f Aſſectæ, præ-
dromi.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

h Portitores.

† Qui magiſtratu,
vel ſato deſuncti
ſunt.

h Milites Præto-
riani.

* Puta viſceratio-
nibus & miſſili-
bus promiſſæ
ſparſi in princi-
pum inauguratione.

a Optimates, me-
giſtantes.

* Dominis feodi,
quorum clientes
& beneficiarii
prædia poſſident
jure clientelari,
tenentque (ut re-
centiores vocant)
per fidelitatem,
ſectam, & ſervi-
tium.

b Dioceſis :
ager, ut ager
Eboracenſis,
Roſthiri.

trapas, Quæſtores, Vicecomites, Legatos, Publicanos, Frumentarios: qui diplomate regio inſtructi res ge-
runt, & programmata publicant [*promulgant.*]

678. In antecellorum, deſellorum, & deſunctorum ꝑ lo-
cum ſubſtituuntur [*ſufficiuntur, ſurrogantur*] alii, qui
ſucceſſores dicuntur.

679. Regiæ aulaeis & tapetibus circumtenſis picturiſque
reſulgent, & perſonant muſicâ.

680. Gerrones [*nugigeruli,*] moriones, paraſiti, epulones,
[*gnathones*] & ſycophantæ, aularum appendices ſunt:
Eunuchorum uſus deſuevit [*obſolevit.*]

681. Majeſtas invidiæ eſt obnoxia, ſed clementia erit vi-
ce præſidii [*ſatellitii loco.*]

682. Non tam principem ſatellites^h tutantur, nec tam lo-
cupletant ſiſci redditus, telonii portoria, vectigalia [*ca-
non*] aut repositus theſaurus [*gaza,*] quàm ſubditorum
amor.

683. Angariis igitur, conſiſcationibus, cenſibus & exaci-
onibus ne exhauriantur: congiariis potiùs & donati-
vis * demulceantur ac deliniantur.

684. Imperandum ſic populo, ut illi parere lubeat: ob-
ſequia coacta periculofa ſunt.

CAP. 66. De Regno & Regione.

685. **R**egnum eſt, ubi ſunt liberi ſtatûs ſtatutorum vin-
culo inter ſe colligati.

686. In arduis negotiis concientur regni comitia: ſcilicet,
a Proceres, Marchiones, Comites, Barones, & ex eque-
ſtri ordine. Ruſtici ac privati iis non interſunt: ruri
occupantur, & ſuis pagi * magiſtris obſcundant. Ne-
mo non legem rogat: rogatam ordines regni (niſi
Princeps ei intercedat) ferunt: lata ſigitur & inter pu-
blica archiva reſertur [*interſeritur,*] nec reſigitur aut
abrogatur niſi ab iisdem legiſlatoribus.

687. In territorio ſuo quilibet magiſtratus ſancire po-
teſt, quod vult: ſed velle non debet, niſi quod publicè
expediat.

688. Dicio [*dominium*] eſt, ubi quis dominatur: diſtrictus
[^b *comitatus*] ubi iuriſdictionem habet: Provincia,
quam devicit.

689. Gentes finitimæ [*conterminæ*] de conſiniis & limitibus

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

bus contendunt plerumque: ſed ſi limitent & agris limitaneis [*ſepidibus terminalibus*] determinent, ac paciſcantur; ſœdus eſt, quod qui temerant & violant, perſurſi ſunt ac ſœdifragi.

C A P. 67. De Pace & Bello.

690. **P**acatus ſtatus optatiſſimus eſt: ſed aliquando, niſi vi armorum retineri nequit.

691. Siquidem turbatores clandeſtinas factiones & conſpirationes inter ſuos ipſorum ^a populares ac concives diſſeminant; & cùm conjurârunt, tumultus & ſeditiones concitant: quæ niſi ſedantur, civitas in partes diſſilit, & bella geruntur inteſtina ac interneciva.

692. Hoſtis externus externè irrumptit, adverſus quem bello deſenſivo opus eſt.

693. Quod per ſecialem denunciatur ^b, aut per caduceatorem pax petitur, ſiquis ſe imparatum aut hoſtili potentix imparem arbitrat. ^b Clarigatione faciâ.

694. Imbellis nequicquam bellare [*belligerari*] præſumer.

695. Apparatus enim bellicus multa depoſcit: militem (qui conſcribendus, auctoramento auctorandus, armandus, luſtrandus ^{*}) commeatum, conſœderatorum auxilia, dapſileſque ſumptus. ^{*} Armileſticio reſcenſendus.

696. Mature ergo ſlips cogenda, ſicut & victualia ^b, & præſtandi qui erogent, ne tumultuentur ſeditioſi. ^b Cibaria.

697. Tum congregandus & ordinandus exercitus per legiones, cohortes, vexillationes, turmas: præficiendiq; his Decuriones, Centuriones, Tergiductores [*Optiones*,] Magiſtri equitum, Tribuni [*Chiliarchæ*,] omnibus denique Imperator, cui ſacramentum dicunt.

698. Tirones intermiſcentur veteranis, volones & dimarchæ peditatui vel equitatuſi ſe agglomerant: lixæ ^c, calones & caculæ ob ſervitia adſciſcuntur. ^c Mediæſtini, qui in nave melonant.

699. Armaturæ ſatis erit, ſi tectus ſis loricâ, galeâ ſeu caſſide, thorace, ſcuto ſive clypeo [*ancili, parmâ, pelatâ, cetrâ*:] inſtructus verò ab iis quibus dimices. Cataphractorum arma ſunt ^d vulnerum-immunia.

700. Si claſſis navalis ornatur [*inſtituitur*] ea etiam uncôs [*harpagines*] hamasque poſcet; ut in naumachiâ epibatæ [*claſſarii*] eò faciliùs inſiliant navem, quam expilent & expolent [*depreudentur*.]

701. Gla-

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

f Diſſidius.
j Machera non
eſt anceps, ſed ab
alterâ tantum
parte acuta.

* Ut ſcopum [*ſcopum*] edant ve-
hementiorem.

j Quæ non mo-
ventur niſi vafis
condamatis.

g Cum populati-
one.

* Ut de ſummâ
rerum decerent
[*decernant*.]
h Equitum.
i Peditum.
k Signa.

l Prælium com-
mittunt.

m Juſto prælio.

n Emittere.

701. Gladius accingitur, vel balteo appenditur, ut è va-
ginâ ſtringatur promptius, evaginatusque ^t recondatur
capulo tenuis †.

702. Sagittarii è pharetrâ ſagittas promere, arcum è co-
rpo exutum nervo tendere, ingruentesque protelare
ac ſubmovere conſueſcant.

703. Sclopetarii ſcopeta nitrato pulvere onerent*; poſt
adhibito ſomite ignario diſplodant & effulminent in
hoſtem; ſed ad ſcopum proſuſ collimantes, ut eum
configant.

704. Cum expeditione ſuſceptâ longiùs proficiſcuntur,
caſtra † metari, tentoria paxillis ſigere, munitionibus
ſe vallare, & excubiis (quas excubitores agunt) cir-
cumſcrivere opus eſt.

705. Emittendi ſubinde in omnes partes (ſive armati, ſive
inermes) ſpeculatores & exploratores, quorum in mi-
litiâ inſignis uſus eſt, ut & teſſeræ [*ſymboli*,] quâ ſibi
ſe recognoſcunt.

706. Qui excuſſiones pabulationis cauſâ populabundi-
tatem faciunt & agros depopulantur: caveant ne itineribus
obſeſſis, reditus ſibi intercludatur.

707. Induciæ ſi panguntur, obſides dantur.

708. Ad prælium eductæ copiæ * inſtruantur, & vel in
cuneum coguntur, vel in phalangem aliis ^h aut corni-
bus ⁱ munitam.

709. Vexilla ^k erecta in medio ferunt ſigniferi; quos an-
teſignani cum ſpathis [*romphæis*] præcedunt. Apud
Romanos, haſtati primam aciem duxerunt; ſecundam
principes: poſt principia, intervallo intermiſſo, tri-
arii (ſpectatæ virtutis) in extremâ acie agmen noviſ-
ſimum claudebant [*cogebant*.]

710. Tympaniſtæ & Tubicines Clafſicum canentes, tube-
rum ac lituorum ingeminato clangore atque tympano-
rum ſtrepitu ad alacritatem commilitones incendunt.

711. Velites uſitatè ^l pugnæ faciunt initium velitando;
poſt velitationem concurrunt agmine toto, & acriter
pugnatur ^m pugna ſtataria: hæc autem coitio [*im-
preſſio*] eſt acerrima.

712. Eminùs quidem funditores lapides fundis & catu-
pulis mittunt: alii tela baliftis; glandes bombardis,
tormentis ac pyrobolis; jacula & ſpicula [*miſſilia*]
amentis ejaculantur ⁿ.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

713. Cominùs ° autem conſiſtantur, dum ſariffas & lanceas mucronatas [*cuſpidatas, præpilatas*] haſtaſque collidunt; dum bipennibus ^p ſummo niſu vibratis tranſverberant; caſtibus, clavis, acclidibus & calis proturbant; framearum, pugionum ac verutorum mucrone [*cuſpide*] pungunt & confodiunt; enſium, acinacum ^q, ſicarum acie cædunt.

714. Fit ſtrages cruenta, cadunt promiſcuè hinc atque hinc; ejulatu & boatu horrendo [*tremendo*.]

715. Conſictu durante, ſuccenturiati (niſi receptui canatur) ex inſidiis ſupervenientes; non à fronte, ſed à latere vel à tergo, in loco iniquiore inopinantes adoriuntur [*invadunt*], diſturbant, fugant; nec aciem reſtituendi [*redintegrandi*] ſuique recolligendi ſpatium concedunt; ſed inſectantur & trucidant.

716. Illi cruore obliti [*perfuſi*] & terrore percuſi retrocedunt ^r; & qui receptum [*perſugium*] non habent, partim ſe dedunt ac capiuntur, partim fugiunt & diſperſi palantur. Dedititii in fidem [*deditionem*] accipiuntur.

717. Civitas rebellis, & arx caſtrumque quò ſe clade aſſecti & proſtigati receperunt, obſidetur, undique circumvallatur, machinis bellicis oppugnatur, & cuniculis (quos cunicularii ſaſfodiunt) ſubruitur.

718. (Obſeſſi & præſidiarii qui caſtellum propugnant, ſi erumpant, repelluntur, & impetu in eos majore factò debellantur.)

719. Expugnata ante ultroneam deditionem *urbs* diripitur, aliquando & aboletur, ad internecionem ^f exciditur, deſolatur [*ſolo æquatur*] & evertitur: vel præſidium ei imponitur.

720. Munimenta, ſiqua antea fuerunt occupata, recuperantur.

721. Victores ſpoliis, manubiis & ſectionibus onuſti, trophæo erecto, ovantes & pæana canentes cum triumpho domum redeunt.

722. Ubi ſtrenui, ob heroica facinora, inſignib⁹ condecorati nobilitantur: emanſores turbarūq; autores plectuntur ^{*}: deſertores & tranſfugæ vitâ aut fortunis multantur: proditores equis in diverſum actis diſtrahuntur; apoſtata palo inſiguntur; ſaucii ſanantur; captivi lytro perſoluto redimuntur, aut permutatione liberantur.

723. Ad

o Cum ad manus venit, & collato pede [*ſigna*] manus conferantur. p Securiſus A mazoniis.

q Qui & enſes ſalcati, harpæ.

r Podem referunt.

f Excidunt.

* Ecce dixit.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

z Numeratis.
* Debiles honeſtâ
miſtione.

723. Ad extremum ſtipendiis (quantum quiſque meruit)
exſolutis, miles exautoratur atque exarmatur : * e
meriti rude donantur ; qui pro patriâ occubuere, ado
reâ afficiuntur.

CAP. 68. De Schola & institutione.

a Fungi.

† Quæ putida eſt
calumnia & fri
gida [ſejuna.]

724. Quoniam literati ad omnia habiles eſſe, idiotæ
vice verſâ parùm ſocietati humanæ conferre de
prehenduntur ; ſcholis (ubi rudes ad humanitatem
condocefacti erudiantur, & artes liberales addiſcan
tur) opus eſt.

725. Atqui hæ non ſunt (ut fatui & blenni a opinantur)
carnificinæ † : ſed ludus literarius, dummodò diſcipu
lus docilis callidum cordatumque nanciſcatur præ
ceptorem.

726. Ille enim ſi diſcit ſponte, percontatur [querit] avi
dè, & auſcultat attentè ; hic ſi docet lubentèr, infor
mat providè, & inculcat aſſiduè : uterque habet ex
imium delectamentum.

* Minerval : di
daſtrum.

727. (Quod & rectores, & ludimagiſtrorum adjutores
pædagogi, attendant ob ſalaria *.)

b Obſepat.

728. Adjungatur tamen institutioni diſciplina (id eſt,
censura & ferula) ne vel diſſolutio vel deſidia ſchola
ſticis b ſurrepat.

729. Qui de admonitione nihil laborat & monita non
moratur, vapulet.

c Hemicyclas.

730. Cathedra c docentis eſt, ſubſellia diſcentium.

d Aptatur, excu
ritur, accommoda
tur ad ſcribentis
manum.

731. Calamo olim ſcripſerunt : hodiè pennæ caule (cujus
crena ſcalpello temperatur d) ſcribimus in chartâ vel
membranâ [pergamenâ ;] ſtylo [graphio] in pugillaribus
[codicillis] ut induci vel expungi poſſit, inverſo ſtylo.

* Abecedarium, vel
verbis conjunctis.

732. Si formator exemplar * tibi præformat, tu ex ipſius
autographo exſcribe apographum : ſiquid dictat, ca
lamo excipet : ille verò mendas commonſtrans emen
dabit, ſiquid vitioſè poſitum, ut quod dedocet dedi
ſcas.

† In codice ex
ceptorio.

733. Memoriæ quod mandare vis, relege frequenter,
non curſim, obiter, præproperè, & perfunctoriè, ſed
rebus intentus : inhærebit.

734. Repete lectionem voce ſubmiſſâ [taſitè ;] redde &
recita

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

recita^r clarâ : examen ſit quotidianum ſtatumque vel^r Alit.
 extraordinarium. Gymnaſiarcha vel hypodidaſculus
 [ſubdoct^r] tuorum in ſtudiis progreſſuum rationem
 quotidie à te exiget [expoſcet.] Nam non progredi
 eſt regredi.

735. Si feliciter proficere viſ , quicquid modò compre-
 hendiſti, ſtatim alteri enarra.

736. Decet enim te, præmonſtrantem ſtudioſè imitari ;
 condiſcipulos certatim æmulari.

737. Abcedarii ad ſuperiorem claſſem promoventur, de-
 inde è trivialibus ſcholis ad gymnaſia (ubi per pro-
 gymnaſmata præludunt grandioribus exercitationi-
 bus :) qui inde in Academiâs coaptantur, tirunculi
 habentur, donec tirocinio quaſi peracto gradatim^{*}
 creantur Baccalaurei, Magiſtri, Licentiati, Doctores,
 ſinguli ſuis epitogiis[†] inſigniti.

^{*} Non ſalcuatum,
 per ſalum.

[†] Epomidibus.

CAP. 69. De Muſeo.

738. IDoneus Muſis locus ſolitarieſt ſeceſſus ; in
 quem ſtudioſus, ſiquid commentetur , à turbâ re-
 motus ſecedat ; ubi bibliothecam, pulpituſ, atramen-
 tarium (cum peniculo, calamario, cultelloque ſcripto-
 rio) habebit.

739. Libellos ne coinquinat aut deturpet, ſed mundè tra-
 cket : quos non plurimos habebit, ſed ſelectos ; eoſque
 per forulos² & cuneos digeret.

740. (Quorſum enim numeroſa & in tot tomos diviſa vo-
 lumina, quorum ipſos indices vel catalogum vix aut
 ne vix quidem perleget poſſeſſor ?)

^a Loculamenta,
 nidos.

741. Lituris ne maculet : Aſteriſcis ad marginem nota-
 tis remiſcentiam nemo ſublevare verat : quin con-
 ſultum eſt.

742. Siquid incidit, evaneſcere non patieris ; ſed, ne ex-
 cidat tibi, annotabis protinus, non in rejeſtaneas ſche-
 das, ſed in palimpeſtum , indeque in diarium vel ad-
 verſaria, quæ penes te, aut in promptu habe.

743. Lucubranti ad lychnuſ, cereus præ ſebaceâ can-
 delâ conducit : quem ut accendas, igniarium adſit
 cum ſomite & ſulphuratis ; ut extinguas , extincto-
 rium.

744. Tædæ

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

744. Tædæ fumant & fumigant, utpote oleoſæ pini pulpa.
- ^b Lychneuchus. 745. Candelabrum ^b fit penſile, umbraculum viride, emunſtorium præſtò, quo emunge fungum, ne ellychnium ^c obumbret: ſed illud, nequid ſordidetur, ſepone.
- ^e Myxoma. 746. Proditurus è muſæolo in publicum, lucernam abſque laternâ ne ſeras: facibus [*ſaculis*] non fidendum.

CAP. 70. De Grammaticâ.

- ^a Inſectit. 747. **G**rammaticus literas orthographicè (majusculis ſola periodorum capita & emphaticæ) pingit: vocales duas in unam diphthongum combinat, ſyllabas copulat, diſtiones [*vocabula*] declinat ^a & conjugat, phraſes conſtruit ſyntacticè, non incongruè, ſermonem legitime ^{*} pronunciat, loquitur purè ac Latinè, & ab illatino, ſolœciſmo & ſtribligine abhorrer.
- ^{*} Fabrica ratione accentiſ, toni, ſenſus. 748. Ancillantur huic Librarii & Typographus: qui è loculamentis typos depromens coagmentat, prælo ſubjicit, libros excudit, & Biblioſtego [*compactori*] compingendos tradit; quos Bibliopola in ſyttabos umbilicis armatos inſuit & venundat [*exponit venam, venales.*]

CAP. 71. De dialecticâ.

- ^a Axiomatis, propoſitionis. 749. **D**ialecticus [*Logicus*] ratiocinans, quid de quo dici poſſit, & quare, perveſtigat; ambigua enucleatè diſtinguit, obſcura declarat, ſimilia diſſimilibus conſert, ^a effati cujuſvis certitudinem examinat.
750. De ſpiñoſo problemate aut quocunque themate diſſerit, & nunquam non argutatur; de quaſtionibus dubiis pro & contra diſputat; argumenta ſyllogiſmiſ argutè innectit; methodo appoſitâ omnia diſgerit.

CAP. 72.

Janna Linguarum reserata.

CAP. 72. De Rhetoricâ & Poesi.

1. **R**hetor formulas dicendi conquirir † ad eloquentiam, stylum exercet, verba tropis (â natio significatu ad alium sensum transferendo,) sententias figuris [*schematis*] (verba geminando & ad euphoniâ artificiosè transponendo) actionem denique gestibus colorat.

† At non ut loqat
dardalos, quasvis
phaleratas stocen-
lorum ineptias
puidè & affectu-
tè captans.

2. Facundus Orator orationem pro rostris habiturus, exordio præmissio se insinuat (aliquando abruptè auspicatur, nullo procemio prævio;) post causam proponit dilucidè & disertè, tum confirmat rationibus validè, illustrat exemplis appositè & copiosè (tametsi non dilatat nec amplificat justo prolixius, nec digreditur abs re;) apophthegmata (sed rara, non confertim) interserit; objectiones refutat & refellit exactè, vel in contradicentes retorquet; epilogo quàm accuratissimo & apprimè elaborato perorat, atque hæc omnia quâ præmeditatè, quâ extempore.

3. Proverbia & adagia, ut & comparationes, exornant luculenter orationem: quæ si strictim rem enunciat, nervosa dicitur.

4. Sed Poëta disertus è prosâ [*solutâ*] ligatam faciens, versus legitimos * componit, rhythmos eleganter concinnat, carmina [*metrum*] modulatur, apologos, epithalamia, anagrammata, acrostica, epigrammata, satyrica [*satyras*] fingit, & versum intercalarem cæteris subinde subjicit.

* Integros, illibatos, non vicissim.

CAP. 73. De Arithmetica.

55. **M**athematicæ disciplinæ pariter sunt utiles & subtiles.

56. Arithmetica numeros ^a computat: qui compendiosè addantur, subtrahantur, multiplicentur, dividantur per se invicem: sive id fiat ciphris, sive calculis [*abaculis*] super abacem: sed ruricolæ per senas, decussas, duodenas, quindenâs, vicenas, & sexagenas supputant.

a Numeros

CAP. 74.

CAP. 74. De Geometriâ.

757. **G**eometra, quaſi ludibundus, figuras contem-
platur, & meſurat diſtancias, propè an proce-
dit abſit [*diſtet*] aliquid.

* Diametèr, quæ
gibbum ſphæri-
cæ tranſfigit,
dicitur axis.

758. Ad regulam lineas (putà rectas * & in longum pro-
rectas vel obliquas; non curvas [*diſtortas*,] ſpirales
aut enormes;) ad normam angulos; circino verò di-
cūlum (cujus medietas centrum, circuitus [*ambitus*]
appellatur circumferentia) ducit.

† Pyramis à baſi
reſtilineâ æquè
acuminatur.
Rhombus eſt æ-
quilaterus at ob-
liquangulus.
a Volvulus.

759. Conus turbinatus eſt & à ſubjectâ peripheriâ æquè
liter ſaſtigiatus, inſtar racemi †: cylindrus * cetero
græcum Δ triquetrum: cubus quadratus: globus ter-
tundus, externâ ſuperficie convexus, interna concavus.

"Crenam.

760. Circularis figura diviniſſima eſt & capaciſſima, om-
nia complectens, nihil habens offenſionis, nullam
ciſuram", nullum anfractum, nec ſtriam eminentiam
nec canaliculum lacunoſum [*excavatum*.]

761. Omnis diſenſio fit per triangulum.

CAP. 75. De ponderibus & meſuris.

762. **M**enſuræ continuorum ſunt, granum, digitus,
pollex [*uncia*,] palmus, ſpithama, ulna, paſſus,
orgyia, decempeda, ſtadium, * miliare, paraſanga:
decempedatores [*ſinitores, metatores*,] aliiſque me-
res omnia metiuntur.

* Olim lapide, quia
mille paſſuum ſi-
gnabatur lapide.

763. Liquidorum: culeus, amphora, urna, congius, ſe-
rius, hemina, triental, cyathus.

764. Aridorum: medimnus, trimodium, modius, ſemodius,
us, quartale, manipulus, pugillus.

765. Pondera ſunt: Centenarius, * libra [*pondo*, 100,] 100
libra [*ſemiſſis*,] quadrans, * ſeſquilibra, d uncia, 16
muncia: f drachma pendet tres ſcrupulos, g ſcrupulus
[*ſcriptulus*] viginti h grana.

766. Siquid in balance penditur [*libratur*,] examen (quo
i ſcapo exit, & minimo momento per trutinam [*ſca-
lam*] ſeſe agitat) penſita, an k æquilibrium ſit, an quæ
cui præponderat.

767. Statera eſt lanificum portatilis libra, ſine lancibus
alter

a lbj.
b lbß.
c lbjß.
d 3j.
e 3ß.
f 3j.
g D.
h Momenta.
i Jugo.
k Sacoma.

Janna Linguarum reservata.

alterâ partē non nisi uncinum habens, alterâ pondus: quod centrō admotum, plus; a motum, minus ponderat.

768. Siquid præter superpondium superadjicitur, est mantilla [corollarium, accessio.]

CAP. 76. De Opticâ & Picturâ.

769. **O**pticus radios visivos & visibilia objecta scrutatur; cur alia sint pellucida, alia opaca; alia perspicua, alia obscura, discernens: & juxta id specilla ac perspicilla efformans.

770. Hinc pictor, ad exemplar vivi, effigiem delineat [scilicet malacrum adumbrat,] dem ad vivum exprimit, pencilloque discretis pigmentis linit.

771. Statuarius [plastēs] secundum typum effingit & typū: cælo statuat cælat & sculpsit, graphice pingit, & super basin collocat; si immanis est, Colossus dices.

772. Solaria [scilicet siderica] gnomone & umbræ projectu indicant, quora sit hora; herologia automata [machinaria, organica] indice: clepsydra, pulvisculi defluxu.

CAP. 77. De Musicâ.

773. **M**usicus melodias & cantica canit: præcantor præcinit, per certos modulos ac diastemata, & interdum vocem vibrat [vibrat:] post præludia, citharæodus, lyricen, spondiauli, &c. instrumenta pulsat.

774. Symphonia est pluriū concentus, quorum consonantia [harmonia] grata est, dissonantia absurda [absoluta.] Maximum systema intervallorum complexus discrepat dys dia pason.

775. Organum tibiis & fistulis constat: Cithara, testudo, lyra, sambuca, barbyron, pandura, clave-cymbalum, chordis: quas intendunt vel remittunt verticilla [epitonia.]

776. Fidiculi fides plectro fidicines plectunt.

777. Tibia utricularis ab Ascaule inflata discrepante sonat.

CAP. 78.

a Sculptile, fustile.

* Quæ machinas varias requirant, ut recte sonent. b Clepsammidium.

a Citharæodus.

b Discrepantia.

c Dys dia

τασων.

† Pneumaticum, quod auletes flatu complet.

d Nervis.

e Verticilli, parilli.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

C A P. 78. De Aſtronomiâ.

778. **A**ſtronomus ſiderum meatus conſiderat : aſtrologus eorundem efficaciam & influxum.

779. Eſt ſaſtis [*ephemeridibus*] liquet, à Natalitiis Paſchæ ^{**} recedere ut minimum, trimeſtre; Pentecoſten à Paſchate propè bimeſtre; inde Adventum, circiter ſemeſtre*.

780. Illic ſunt, Januarius, Februarius, Martius †: Iſthic Aprilis & Maius; Hic Junius, Julius [*Quintilis*], Auguſtus [*Sextilis*], September, October, November: December poſtremus eſt.

781. Quilibet eorum in Calendario Romano ſuas calendarum, Nonas & Idus habuit.

782. Intra triennium acceſſio fuit menſis intercalaris, *emboliſmi*, id eſt, decima certæ lunationis: Luſtrum [*quadriennium*] biſſextilem annum* reducit.

** Quæ ſunt ſolaria conceptiva.

* Bacchanalia excipit dies cineritius, & inchoat Quadraſimam. † A quo Romani annum auſpicabantur.

* Eſt & quinquennium.

* Qui dum intercalat Feb. 29. (qui annum civilem motui ſolis periodico exæquet, & quod diebus 365. ſuperest, nempe horas 5. & quatuor minuta, exorbeat) annuunt juſto majorem taſis. Computatio Gregoriana ſiſte novo noſtram rationem Julianam (ſiſte veteri) 10. diebus antevertit.

C A P. 79. De Geographiâ.

783. **G**eographus in tabulâ Geographicâ Regionum (etiã quas ipſe non peragravit) ſitum deſcribit: quæ ſunt in continente, inſulis, peninſulis (ſitum tantum continenti annexis:) quæ maritimæ, quæ in mediterraneo, & quonam tractu; ſub quâ zonâ †, climãtate vel parallelo; quorſum vergant, quò uſque pertineant [*pertingant*] longitudine, quâ pateant latitudine: quos habeant hi aut illi accolæ, & quibus nominis ab illis diſperſcantur & diſterminentur; & quibus illis antipodes [*qui adverſa uſu obvertunt veſtigia*.]

† Nam torrida & frigida ſunt habitabiles, perinde ac a temperata.

C A P. 80. De Hiſtoriâ.

784. **Q**uam res geſtæ narrantur, Hiſtoria eſt: cum bêtæ, Fabula.

785. Illas Hiſtoricus recenſeat [*ediſſerat*.] has annalium monumentis inferre, capitale ſibi ducat.

786. Et ut pateat genuina eſſe, non ſuppoſititia, rem ſimul cum circumſtantiis in commentaria regerat. Re autem

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

autem ^a æquæ per ſynchroniſmum congruant. Mundus conditus eſt communis Chronologorum æra [*epochæ*]; unde chronologiæ ratio exorditur, & per omnia ſecula deducitur, per annorum centurias, decades, olympiades, &c.

C A P. 81. De Medicinâ.

87. Saniſ optima medicina, diætâ eſt: quia ſecuriſſima, & ſine violentiâ.

88. Ne bibas vel edas, niſi ſiti vel fame ſtimulatus (quod ſalivâ ad conſpectum cibi mota & palatum titillans innuet) valebis & vigebis.

89. Quocirca appetitui [*appetitus*] præſtolare jejunus.

90. Sed & in valetudo, ſi te inceſſit, abſtinentiâ & quiete curatur: quod non advertunt, qui non niſi ſaturi jejunant, & non niſi operatione fracti quieſcunt.

91. Friſtiones, fomentationes, ^a venæ ſectiões, ecurbitæ, & omnia forinſecus impoſita (ut cerata, cataplaſmata, malagmata) non demunt tormentum, ſed mitigant, leniunt, demulcent ^b.

^a Phlebotomia, ſanguinis miſſio.

92. Remedia purgantia, evacuantiâ (cathartica; clyſteres, balani ^c) diuretica & ſudoriſera, corroborantiâ ac cardiaca, efficaciõra ſunt & efficaciùs medentur ægro; ſive ſint potiones exorbendæ, ſive ^d illinendis delingendi, ſive pilulæ [*catapotia*] devorandæ. Ophthalmiz conducunt collyria †.

^b Sopiunt, ſunt anodiõ.

^c Glandes.

^d Eclegmata.

93. Antidotis [*alexipharmacis*] venena ^{*} pelluntur; amuletis, carminibus aut incantamentiſ fascina, vel etiam verbulo, Præſſcini.

† Erhina narius hauſta faciunt ſternutare, & picuitam mucõſam proliciunt. Emetica vomitiõnem eiciunt. ^{*} Vel pſyllorum ſuctu eliciuntur.

94. Salſum eſt in Medicos ſcõmma (utinam non verum!) ſolis licere [*licitum eſſe*] accepto ſoſtro, impunè occidere. Quod optimè quadrat [*convenit*] in Empiricos, ſeplasiarios, ſufflones circumforaneos.

95. De univerſali medicamẽto litigant, an detur, necne.

96. Gregales eorum ſunt Chirurgi, Myropolæ, Herbarii, Pharmacopolæ: hi pharmaca, unguenta, ſyrupos [*apozemata*], pulveres ^e, paſtillos [*trochiſcos*] præparantes, non in congeriem confundunt ac commiſcent; ſed in loculis, forulis, pyxidibus, myrotheciis ſeorſim quæque reſervant †. Anatomici cadaveris humani anatomiam faciunt, & ſcleron erigunt.

† Mixturem & multos ſimplicibus compoſitam diſperſiuntur in doſes.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

CAP. 82. De Ethicâ in genere.

797. **V**irtus in mediocritate conſiſtit : vitium eſt cùm in exceſſu , tùm in defeſtu : excedere enim vel deficere , transgredi utique eſt.

a Lapius.

798. Si peccator peccat imprudens , ex incogitantia , aut per incuriam , delictum ^a eſt : ſi voluntariè , facinus : ſi ſtudio , nequitia : ſi malitiôsè , ſcelus : ſi enormiter , flagitium : ſi ut ægrè faciat alicui , perversitas.

799. Et talia qui patrat [*designat*,] eſt perditus [*deploratè malus*.]

b Insuper.

800. Qui perperam agere ^b ſuſque deque [*nihil penſi*] habet , nequam eſt : qui ſe à malo prohibet , probus : omnimodè impollutus deteſtatur & abhorret omne impurum , imò execratur.

c Deſuefacti.

801. Conſuetudo vitioſa ſenſim irrepit , cui ſerò obſiſtitur , poſtquam invaluit : quandoquidem radicata vitio intermittitur , rariſſimè verò extirpatur. A priſtina moribus , quibus aſſuevimus , ægerrimè ac multo negotio avellimur & deſueſcimus ^c.

CAP. 83. De Prudentiâ.

802. **E**X dignitate unumquodque æſtimare , nec plura nec minoris quàm par eſt , prudentiæ ſtatutum eſt : ne res nihili , ticiuillitii , ac nullius penſi , magnè pendantur.

803. Antequam incepres quidpiam , operæ pretium eſt penſiculare , utrum è re ſit , nec ne ? ne fruſtrâ [*inſuſum*] labores.

804. Proſpice ergo finem , provide media : & ne quid ſter aut tibi officiat , attende occaſioni.

805. Nam inſipientis , ſtolidi & dementis eſt , ſine intentione ferri : inſani , ſtulti , & vecordis , illicita appetere : veſani & furioſi , ſuſcipere impoſſibilia , quorum com-
poſeſſe nequit : imperiti & inconfiderati , hallucinari vel negligere opportunitatem.

806. Ubi inter plura optio datur , deliberandum diu , poſtulatendum ſemel : ſupervacaneis verò ſuperſedendum.

807. Et quidquid inſtituis , conſulta exquiſitè & expreſſè

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

de, itâne, an ita, ſatius ſit: poſt exſequere celeriter, ſed cautè.

808. Circumſpectus, licet de eventu conſidat eumq; prævideat, circumſpectat tamen, ne ſeſe præcipitet; idque ut culpam præſter, etſi non eventum.

(809. Quia uſu venit, ut tardus velocem antevertat: Pe-
detentim igitur.)

810. Quod abſcondi debet, non palàm venditat: abſtru-
dit, non obtrudit cuiquam.

811. Quod ei non certò conſtat, affirmare [*aſſerere*] aut
negare caver; nedum ut aſſeveret [*conſirmet*] aut in-
ficietur [*inſicias eat.*]

(812. Nam credulus eſt & temerarius; atque ut creduli-
tas, ita diſſidentia noxia eſt: verùm longè magis per-
tinacia.)

813. Ex heſternis craſtina providet; ex anteaſtorum ac
præteritorum recordatione res futuras præcipit, re-
rumque effectus ac conſequentia: ideoque præſagi-
ens quidpiam adverſi, prævenire cenſet melius, quàm
præveniri.

(814. Præpoſtera enim ſapientia eſt, poſt factum ſa-
pere.)

815. Et dum quiſque ſuarum rerum ſatagit, ille ſibi ne-
quaquam deeſt.

816. Bilinguis aliud vult, aliud præ ſe fert: Vaſer ver-
ſutè nimis verſat omnia: Suſpicax eſt dolofus ac per-
fidus.

817. Veterator aſtu & blandiloquentiæ prætextu ^g im-
ponit incautis, ut reprobanda præoptent, & vice
versâ *.

^g Specie.
* Circumſcriptor
ſive æruſator
quâvis arte, tech-
nâ, aut fallaciâ us
corradit.

C A P. 84. De Temperantiâ.

818. **D**epravatio noſtra permulta concupiſcit: ſed
temperans cupiditates moderatur.

819. Sobrietas eſt continentia à ſuperfluâ alimoniâ.

820. Gulofus catillo (cui nihil ſapit præter pulpamenta)
ligurit, delicatiores offulas delibat, & pitiffando
ſorbet: pamphagus & helluo vorando & potando
ſeſe obſaturat & ingurgitat, uſque dum regurgi-
tet atque eructet: Lurco ſua abligurit ac comeſ-
ſando

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

fando decoquit : omnes ventricolæ ac mera abdomi-
nis mancipia.

821. Computatores ac combibones genio indulgent, cu-
ticularum curant, & meracius hauriunt ; at non aſym-
boli : ſiquidem quifque vel dat ſymbolum, vel ſolvit.

822. Veteres temperabant ac diluebant merum aquâ, &
viſitabant ſimpliciſſimè : nunc quor gulæ illecebræ,
tor perniciēs.

a Potor, bibax.

b Exinanit.

c Mentis ſanitate

823. Ebrius enim noxam [*pænam*] habet crapulam, do-
nec eam edormierit : Ebriofus ^a ac bibulus (dum in-
tegros ſcyphos ebibit & exhaurit ^b) tremorem ac po-
dagram ſortitur : adhæc ſobrii & abſtemii mente ^c va-
lent, temulenti amentia.

d Salivam de-
mittunt.

824. Inebriati brutè bacchantur tanquam furibundi ; ti-
rubant, ſcreant, ſpuunt, ſputant, ^d ſalivant, vomunt,
pedunt, & (honor ſit auribus) ſe perccant.

CAP. 85. De Caſtitate [caſtimoniâ.]

825. **C**Aſtus eſt, qui ſe nefandâ libidine non contami-
nat : laſcivire enim belluinum eſt.

a Inter eos qui
aliquo cognatio-
nis (conianguini-
tatis vel affinita-
tis) gradu probi-
tate ſe mutuo at-
tingunt.

b Carmina ſcæ-
næ.

826. At non adulteria ſolùm, inceſtus ^a, ſupra, ſcortatio-
nes & concubitus illegitimi ; ſed & omnis venerea ſale-
citas, baſiationes, cantilenæ ^b obſcœnæ, à poëtaſtris cor-
ſarcatæ, imò cogitationes ſpurcæ, impudicitia ſunt.

827. Adulter extrarium polluit torum, ſcortator ſuum ;
quandoque mæchus pellicem vel concubinam alio
Ganeo per lupanaria [*ganea*] graſſatur (ubi lue ve-
nereâ inuſtus pretium fert laſciviæ :) meretrices pro-
dicitiam ſuam proſtituunt ; lenones [*balliones*] alio
inquinant.

† Salax, libidino-
ſus, mulierarius,
amafias conſe-
prat [*viſitax*] cum
ſcorto aut qua-
drantariâ rem ha-
bet [*conſueſcit*],
imò cuius viti-
um offert, vel eti-
am vitiu infect.

828. Vah propudia ! foedi & execrabiles omnes.

829. Inſanit delirus amator, qui feminam deperit [*per-
diè amat*].

CAP. 86. De Modeſtia.

830. **M**odeſtus verecundè agit, procacitatem deſugit.

831. Non frivolus eſt, ut ut quadantenus blandus
& comis ; non loquax, ſed taciturnus.

832. Ne

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

832. Nec tamen moroſus aut torvus, ſed gravis; ſeverus, non ſavus.

833. Nihil immoderatè aut hyperbolicè laudat vel vituperat: alienas laudes non elevat: neminem traducit vel defamat: Ad opprobrium neutiquam ſilet.

834. Ad hæc non pejerat, nec dejerat, nec jurat.

835. Nemini adverſatur aut faceſſit moleſtiam, aut ſcandalo eſt: neminem ſciens volens contriſtat.

836. Famâ [*auditione*] ab aliis acceptum (quod nempe crebrefcens rumor fert, aut rumigeruli referunt) non illiè vulgat, aut pro comperto renunciat: percontatur prius ſcrupuloſè.

837. Curioſus ardellio ingerit ſe & immiſcet, ubi ejus nihil intereſt; atque emiſſarios ſubornat, qui ſubauſcultent, inaudiant, & etiam quæ cum celantur, eliciant. Hujusmodi corycæos & tenebriones amolire.

838. Locutuleius eſt verbosus; garrulus quidvis blaterat, & quicquid in buccam venerit, garrir: ſutis arcana prodiit & effutit: nugator ineptit perpetuè & nugas agit: ſophiſta captioſus eſt: momus omnia ſuggillat ac carpit.

839. Conſideratus non quidem elinguis eſt, ſed tamen non inſulſus blatero^b: in multiloquio enim eſt vani^b Vaniloquus. tas.

840. Non eò uſque^c inſolentiæ procedit, ut ſibi arroget^c Arrogantiæ. quod non habet; nec aliis ſua detrahit aut derogat: non ambit faſces, neque ad honores aſpirat (ut olim Romæ^{*} candidati:) non ſua profuſè jactat, oſtentat, aut crepat, nec in iis gloriatur, aut ſe inſolenter extollit (quod ſciolis ſolenne [*non inſolens, novum*] eſt:) ſed potiùs de ſuo jure concedit, ſe humiliat demiffèq; gerit ac nemini non ſe poſthabet [*poſtponit*].

841. Præconia vulgi non affectat: † nec ſe ſummatibus^g Popularem auram non aucupatur. æquiparat nec anteponit; neque verò alios ſibi præferri [*anteferri*] aut præponi moleſtè fert. Arctalogus vel eſt glorioſus Thraſo ſuæque virtutis oſtentator, vel qui grato acroamate aut narratione audientes mulcet. † Sua encomia non ebuſcinat, nec de ſe plus ſatis magnificè ſentit, aut ſibi eſt ſuffraganeus.

842. Feſtivi, joci, lepores, & alluſiones facietæ urbanos decent, non amarulenti ſarcaſmi: ruſticitas opicam barbariem redolet.

843. Obſcœnitas & ſcurrilitas ſummoperè diſcavenda.

Janna Linguarum reſerata.

Immerentem ne irrideas aut ſubſannes.

844. Cavillatio virulenta & ſannæ ſannionibus relin-
quendæ.

845. Renidere benè morati eſt ; cachinnari aut effuſus
ridere incivile.

CAP. 87. De Autarkei. i.

846. **A**varus & avidus per fas aut nefas rapit, alteri
extorquet, & ditescere allaborat; cùm tamen
ſuperna benediſtio dicit.

847. Et cui uſui in immenſum coacervatæ [*cumulata*] di-
vitie ? malè parta malè dilabuntur.

848. Avaritia [*habendi* ^a *cupiditas*] modum neſcit. Adeo
deſipiunt divites quidam, ut cum bonis (^b mobilibus
& ^c ſtabilibus) & latifundiis affluant; & ciſtas otioſæ
pecuniæ, ſcrinia cimeliis, cameras ſupelleſtile &
omne genus instrumento conſertas poſſideant; ego-
ſtatem timeant*, videlicet in copiâ inopiam, in abun-
dantiâ (imò redundantiâ) penuriam.

849. Tu ſi tibi opes affatim ſuppent, egenis viciffim
ſuppedita: ſin, etiam de modico imperti, ſi non large-
ter, ſaltem liberaliter.

850. Satiſ eſt liberalem & munificum eſſe, quàm par-
cum.

851. Frugalis non eſt quidem tenax nec ſordidus; ac
parcimonie navans operam; ſuâque ſorte contentus,
aliis ſuam felicitatem, quippe quam minimè deſide-
rat, haud invidet.

852. Frugalitas quantum ſit veſtigal, ſi luxurioſus
pervideret, luxu [*luxuria*] patrimonium non prodi-
geret.

853. Pauperat enim diſpendium, compendium opulen-
tat.

854. Tu ergo quicquid accipis & expendis, in codicem
accepti & expenſi refer, vel ^f taleolâ annota. Impen-
dia annuos redditus tantùm abeſt ut exuperent, ut ne
exaquent quidem.

^a Aviditas.

^b Rutiſ cæſis.

^c Rebus ſoli.

* Genium de-
ſraudent.

^f Teſſer.

CAP. 88.

C A P. 88. De Juſtitia : primò commutativa.

855. Juſtitia ſuum cuique tribuit.

856. Ergo qui cum alio tranſegit, & quidquid ei promiſit *[pollicitus eſt]* condixit, aut ad eum pactione tranſmiſit (ſive ultro ac ſuapte, ſive exoratus, & quibuſcunque conditionibus & exceptionibus :) ne nugetur nec tergiverſetur, ſed ſtet pacto & promiſſis præciſe, prout conventum eſt.

857. Qui ſtipulanti adſtipulatus eſt ſyngraphis parallelis mutuò traditis, vel arrhabonem *[arram]* aut ſynallagma accepit : obligavit ſe *[nexu nexui.]*

858. Depoſitum redde ; ne abjura nec abnega ; ne ſupprimas nec intervertas.

859. Nil quod alterius eſt, ſine domini ſcitu, eve inconſulto, vendica aut uſurpa *[aſſere :*] niſi ipſe ejus tibi copiam fecerit.

860. Quod utendum accepisti †, idem reſtitue, non aliud, & quidem (quoad ejus fieri poteſt) abſque detrimento *.

861. Quod mutuò datum eſt †, aliud licet remittas, eâ tamen lege, ut æquipolleat *[ſi paris æſtimii, æquivalens.]*

862. Siquis à te mutuatur, quod commodo tuo fiat, mutua, & ei commoda : chirographum tamen, vel pignus, vel prædem, aliamve cautionem poſtula : ne dum aliis commodas, tibi incommodas.

863. Quia ob mortalitatem, quin & fidei lubricitatem, opus eſt tibi cautelâ : quæ ſignatis tabulis *[inſtrumentis^a]* ſummam caveat, ^b teque indemnem præſtet *.

864. Porro qui ſupra ſortem uſuras *[ſænuſ]* exigit, non creditor eſt, ſed ^c ſcenerator : peſſimus autem & nequiſſimus, qui anatociſmis debitorem devorat : quod nefarium.

865. At nepos *[aſorus, barathro]* & comeſſiator ſibi ipſi eſt iniquus ; qui rem familiarem comeſſationibus proſundit *[diſſipat, dilapidat]* ſeque alieno ære obruit, & eò ſe redigit, ut decoquere *[decoſtorem agere]* & verſuram aut auſtionem facere *[auſtionari^d]* cogatur.

† Exempli gratiâ, equum, cenſum, &c.
* Saluum præſte, vel damnum reſarci.
† Patâ æs, panem, chartam, &c.

^a Syngraphâ.
^b Tux indemnitati conſulat.
* Donator donat, locator locat, conductori, &c.
^c Menſarius qui argentariam facit.

^d Fraſtâ ſubſtopre, ſub corona vendere.

866. Pro-

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

* ſi nem ſis ad-
dictus.

† Tabulæ novæ
nomina facta an-
tiquabant.

866. Proinde rationes puta, * debita [*nomina*] quanto
ocius diſſolve, & creditori in aſſem ſatisfacito: at-
epocham ſive acceptilationem, quâ acceptum tibi re-
ferat, ſagita †.

867. Furta, latrocinia, rapinæ, ſacrilegia, peculatus, pla-
gium, abactus, aut injuſta rei acquiſitio, perinde in
illo mandato, Non furaberis, interdicta ſunt.

868. Privari enim & orbari ſuis nemo debet (ſed poſſi-
miniſ ſua accipere, niſi jus ſuum alteri remittit :) qui
iſtud committit, repetundarum tenetur. Uſucapio ſive
diutina rei poſſeſſio parum patrocinator poſſeſſori
malæ fidei: qui ẽ poſſeſſionibus, quibus jus [*titulum*]
non prætendat, eviſione exturbandus eſt. At quod
habetur pro dereliſto, eſt occupantis.

CAP. 89. De Juſtitia diſtributiva.

869. **P**ræmiorum & pœnarum æqua diſtributio omnes
in officio continet.

870. Quamobrem qui laudabiliter agit, collaudationem,
applauſum, commendationem, promotionem, hono-
raria, meretur: qui ſecus, expoſtulationem, repre-
hensionem, objurgationem, vituperium, probra, ani-
madverſionem & caſtigationem: ſed prout perſona
eſt.

a Velia, ſolito.

b Dedita, con-
ſulto.

* Aliquo horta-
tore, ſuaſore, au-
thore, ſauctore, im-
pulſore.

871. Qui * nolens aut inſcius maleficium admifit, com-
milatione dignus eſt; ſimplicitati tantisper imputa,
rigidè ne age: qui ^b datâ operâ & de indiſtriâ, jure,
meritoque punietur: qui * alieno inſtinctu & impul-
ſu, non omnino exeuſatur.

872. Afflictionem afflictis ne auge, ſed ſuppetias feren-
do minue, cum implorant. Siquis opis tuæ fiducia
fretus cœptum exorditur, ne deludas nec expectati-
onem fruſtraris.

† Summâ ambitio-
ne contendere.

873. Adjumento qui eget, cum inſtanter obnixque pe-
tere, rogare, obteſtari, obſecrare, ſupplicare † num
ne [*nunquid*] pigebit?

874. Superbus & ingratus mendicus nil emendicat: im-
portunus ſagitator, odioſus eſt; repulſam feret.

d Grates.

875. Cum exoraveris & impetraveris quæ rogaviſti, ^d gra-
tias age [*habe*] & pro tuâ virili gratiam refer: ſi ju-
ſtiſſi

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

86. Quod cuiſa negatur, ne obtunde, ne murmurâ.
 86. Quod quis non rogatus ex munificentia largitur, modeſtè recuſa: ſed pertinaciter ne reſpue, ne contemnet & aſpernari videaris, tibiſque ingratitude exprobratur.
 87. Gratitude gradus ſunt, munuſculum boni [*aqui*] conſulere; beneficium agnoſcere, deprædicare (proſiteri ſe debere [*devinctum, obſtrictum*]) & penſare.
 88. Munus eſſe & munera remunerari [*retribuere*] opulentorum eſt
 89. Acceptis diverſoribus Xenia, neceſſariis ſtrenæ mituntur.
 90. Conſpicuos, & dotum præſtantiâ præclaros, doniſque ſingularibus antecellentes honora ac ſuſpice: neminem deſpice.
 91. Proſis omnibus: obſis nemini: fauſta precare univerſis.

CAP. 90. De Fortitudine.

82. **M**agnanimus eſt, qui ſecunda & adverſa indiſferenter ferre poteſt.
 83. Nihil enim vulgare aut facile factu admiratur; ad repentina non conſternatur; jactatorum & audaculorum minas ſloci pendit nec huius facit: labores non detrectat; & quibus ſe addixit, eos * alacriter ſubit ſtrenuèſque urget: ex anguſtiis eluctatur: at pericula inevitabilia, ſi imminent [*impedire*] vel inſtant, intrepidus adit & animosè ſuffert, neque effugia aut ſubterfugia diſquirit; ſed ultima experitur: audaciam modò & temeritatem reſugiens.
 84. Propterea quod cœpit, continuat; quò uſque induſtriâ & aſſiduitate perfecit: feſtus tamen & laſus, ne ſuccumbat penitus remittit.
 85. Puſillanimis ex adverſo & timidus, in proſperis intumeſcit, in calamitoſis ſubſidit & animum deſpondet*: inopinis percellitur; inertia & timiditati commentitias obtendit [*prætextit*] cauſas: ad quemvis ſtrepitum effeminatè expalleſcit, trepidus eſt & querulus: mutire vel hiſcere vix audet.
 86. Inter fortem ergo & ignavum vel ſegnem [*pigrum, ſocordem,*]

* Alacri animo.

* Aut mortem ſibi conſciſcit.

Fama Linguarum reserata.

socordem,] quid interest? ille vocationis munia sollicitè agit, hic negligenter & nugatoriè: ille sedulè, hic socorditer: ille enixè, hic remissè: ille accuratè, hic defunctoriè: ille quietè, hic protervè: ille incaptum maturat & exequitur, hic cunctatur & omnia procrastinat: ille incessanter [*sine intermissione*] in proposito decoro pergit porro; hic hæsitat, desultoriè tergiversatur, & restitat: verbo, ille viget ubique, hic languet & torpet ubique.

887. Desidiis & otiosis semper feriæ sunt: etiam profectis diebus oriantur & vagantur.

888. Navus [*gnavus*] etiam in otio negotiosus est.

CAP. 91. De Patientia.

889. **Æ** Rumnosam conditionem quid prodest deplorare, si non datur in melius commutare?

890. Patiens gemit, lachrymatur, flet; non autem plorat, ejulat, lamentatur.

a Par pari refert.

891. Leviculâ de causâ non expostulat: injurias non ulciscendo rependit aut^a retaliat, sed æquanimiter tolerat, extenuans potius quàm exaggerans.

892. Indignatur quidem indignè factis, & malevolo succenset, ac stomachatur: sed non effervesceat in vindictam, nec vehementer invehitur in quenquam; infensus est alicui, non infestus.

b Mente emoti
[alienati.]

893. Iracundiam cohibere, ignoscere, & condonare [*remittere*] culpam, parcere ipsis inimicis, excellentis animi est: Exardescere, fremere, furere, minari, maledicere, diras imprecari, impotentis^b [*sui non compos*]

894. Est enim impos sui [*non apud se,*] qui eò usque exardescat & totus æstuet, ut se reprimere nequeat.

895. Generosus animus mavult mitis esse quàm atrox, humanus quàm barbarus, mansuetus quàm ferus, benignus [*clemens*] quàm trux, placibilis quàm durus.

c Belluina.

896. Nam sævitia [*crudelitas*] & immanitas, nisi mulcatur, bestialis est.

CAP. 92.

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

C A P. 92. De Conſtantiâ.

897. **I**N honeſto inſtituto immotè perſiſtere, conſtan-
tiâ eſt: non perſeverare, levitatis.
898. Sed heus tu, aliud eſt conſtantiem, aliud perſe-
verantem eſſe.
899. Siquis ergò (dum hoc ſuadet, ab illo diſſuadet, hor-
tatur vel dehortatur) meliora monuerit: ne ſis con-
tumax, ne præſtantiè repugna, nec obſtinatè contra-
dic, ſed palinodiam cane, monitori obſequere & mo-
rem gere.
900. Verùm ſiquis te in bono labefactat, obſirma ani-
mum & obſtina, uſque dum diſcutias ac perrumpas
obſtacula. Facta enim infecta, & rata irrita reddere
† dedecet.

† Multa moliri,
ſadenque demo-
liri

C A P. 93. De Amicitia & Humanitate.

901. **S**I converſationem tuam vis eſſe amabilem, eſto
inferioribus humanus & affabilis, æqualibus of-
ficioſus, ſuperioribus venerabundè obediens, eoſque
reverenter cole*: ita demum veram ab iis, non fal-
ſam inibis gratiam.
902. Hoſpites humaniter hoſpitio excipe, admiſſos ne
extrudas. Undecunque abſcedis, valedicere; quem-
cunque convenis aut præteris, amanter ſalutare ne
dedignator. Salutantem reſaluta: Diſcedentem
abs te aliquouſque comitare ac deducito honori-
ficè.
903. Interroganti reſponde placidè: ad minimum annu-
ito vel abnuito [*renue.*]
904. Nemini obloquaris, nec quenquam contumelioſiùs
appella, neque ignominioſo nomine dehoneſta. Lo-
quentem ne interpella, nec ejus verba præoccupā:
neſcienti tamen aliquid, ſi tibi ſuccurrit [*ſubit,*]
ſuggere: Quī te opperitur, ne cum morator [*ei ſis in
mora.*]
905. Cuicumque gratificari poteſ ullā re, ne refrageris
nec graveris, vel gratis [*gratuitò.*]

* Senioribus af-
ſurge, aperi ca-
put, ſic & genu.

906. Si-

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

906. Siquis indiget conſilio, teque de re aliquâ conſular, ei conſule: ſi conſolatione, conſolare: ſi ſubſidio, ſubveni, auxiliare, opitulare: ſi ſuffragio, ei ſuffragare; ægrotos viſita; ſic omnium benevolentiam demerberis & amorem tibi conciliabis.
907. Læſit te quis? connive ad peccantem, & ſuffunde eum: ſi pœnitet feciſſe, ne ſis averſior, ſed da veniam, fac gratiam; & oppidò tibi devincies & tanquam philtro efficaci obſtringes.
908. Siqua in te ſuborta ſit ſuſpicio, amove, & purga te: ſi offendiſti ipſe, alloqui [*aſſari*] pacare, placare, deprecari & reconciliari ne pudeat: non dicis ergò & ore [*verbo*] teaus, ſed^c ex animo ac ſeriò.
909. Protervia intimos alienat: ſimulſtatem inveteraſcere non ſines, ne in odium tranſcat.
910. Contubernales & convictores concedet unanimitas & amicū contubernium.
911. Diſſentiones, diſſidia, diſcordiæ, iræ, quin intercedant, haud eſt poſſibile: ſed coneordia redintegranda eſt tolerantia mutuâ; & qui diſſident, per ultro citroque commeantes & intercedentes proxenetas, conciliandi & in gratiam redigendi.
912. Felices ſucceſſus habet aliquis? ne limis ſpecta; ſave. Infortunium? commiſerare. Miſericordis & clementis eſt, miſerorum miſereri: at inclementis, inhumani, truculenti, calamitoſis inſultare & illudere, eoſve^d ludificari.
913. Veracitati imprimis ſtude: mendacio [*vanitate*] nil tetius: mendax [*vanus*]. qui commiſcitur quod mentiatur, exoſus eſt.
914. Siquid tibi innotuit ſecreti, ne divulga, nec reſciſcat à te alius, tameſſi contetur: s't, inquam, tace, ^c muſſa: taciturnitas tua nemini incommodabit, & apprimè commendabit.
915. Inter hilares tetricus ne ſis, nec tamèn effuſè latus.
916. In alios dicax ne ſis, & ſiquid inter ſermocinandum lepidi admiſces, ſales ſint, non cavilla; allude, ne vellica: ne quem præſentium laceſſas, abſentium calumniæ nec obtreſces.
917. Nam jurgari, rixari & vitiliſigare, agreſtium eſt & vitiliſigatorum: criminari ac deferre, quadruplato-

^c Animitus, mollitudo.

^d Indubrio habere.

^e Muſſita.

rum,

JANNA Linguarum reſerata.

rum, ſuſurronum & delatorum (qui vel amiciffimos inter ſe committunt :) vexare & exagitare, balatronum & ſcurrarum : convitari & contumeliâ afficere nebuloſum, maſtigiarum, flagrionum [*verberonum,*] ſurciferorum, ſigmaticorum.

CAP. 94. De Candore.

918. **C**um quocunque verſaris & neceſſitudo tibi in-
tercedit, erga illum ſis apertus, ſine fraude do-
loque : Amicum enim prodere, fraudare & fallere,
quale decus ?

919. Fidelem tibi ſocium aſciſce, eique fidus eſto : nil ei
furtim ſubducas : [*ſurripias :*] ejus in fraudem nihil
occipe : nam perfidè qui agit, ſibi perditionem ma-
chinatur.

920. Siquid taxandum aut culpandum eſt, ne clam fiat,
ſed coram, in os ; idque parrheſiâ, prout ſentis, modò
tempeſtive.

921. Ab amicitia nihil alienius aſſentatione.

922. Cernis crimen ? ne diſſimula : commonefacito, in-
crepa, objurga : etenim cur non cernere ſimules ?

923. Si proximus deliquit, commune eum errati, apertè
corripe, & corrige : delinquenti adulari & palpari, ver-
ſipellum impoſitorum eſt.

924. Siquis utilia loquitur atque ad rem, aſſentire &
conſenti : ſi inutilia aut aliena, re, ne aſſentare.

925. Palpum & offuciæ ſubdolorum ſunt : blandimenta,
obſequioſæ geſticulationes & venerabundæ, & hu-
juſcemodi adulatoria nugamenta, ſunt adulatorum
[*aſſentatorum*] & palporum † : tu candidè & ſincerè
omnia.

926. Veritatem ingenuè fateri ne verecundator, ut ejus-
dem conſcius es : cur enim adjurari velis ?

927. Quorum tibi nondum exploratus eſt candor, famili-
arem te non exhibebis : cæteroqui ex nimia familia-
ritate contemptum incurres.

928. Ignotis blandiri noli, ne te lenocinari ſibi que in-
diari exiſtiment.

CAP. 95.

* Subtrahas;

* Aulicæ ceremonie.

† Qui ad gratiam loquuntur.

Janna Linguarum referata.

CAP. 95. De Conversatione erudita.

- a** Subfervo. 929. **C**lli ab occupationibus vacat, tempore ^a successe-
vo, vadat ad congerionem: eum tamen, cui in-
visus es, ne invisas.
- * An novus ho-** 930. Cujas sit dilectus sodalis, & nobilis an ignobilis,
mo. ignominiz tibi ne ducas: dummodò sit frugi atque
b Qui male audi- 931. Pravorum consortium & sodalicia dissoluta ac nar-
unt. ci devita: vitiant enim & depravant mores:
932. Docti^c deambulationibus delectantur, sive meditan-
dum est sive confabulandum.
- c** Bonis literis 933. Cum aliquot spatia confecerint, vel cum in apertis
exculci- spariari solum est, confidetur in umbra.
934. Næ pulchrum & scitum est, cum dissitis colloqui &
quidvis significare posse, non per nuntios †, sed per
literas ad eos datas.
- †** Qui si nec tenuis 935. Antiqui in tabellis ceratis (ut deteri, eradi, aut de-
lata nunciant, lerari posset) exarabant, & cum iis tabellarios mitte-
evangelio donan- bant: nobis commodius inservit papyrus * pura; nam
tur. ^d bibula transmittit [bibulam penetrat] atramentum.
- * Non que in** 936. Epistola complicata, ne legi queat, nisi ab eo cui
Egypto nascitur, destinatur, sigillo obsignatur, resignanda (nisi inter-
cujus scapum in cipitur) illi, ad quem inscriptio spectat.
- pretenues Philo-** 937. Cognomen intus subscibitur.
- ras seu plagues** 938. Schedula non sigillatur.
- divellebant (illa**

† Qui si nec tenuis
lata nunciant,
evangelio donan-
tur.

* Non que in
Egypto nascitur,
cujus scapum in
pretenues Philo-
ras seu plagues
divellebant (illa
jam pridem in
desuetudinem ab-
iit: sed fascicia
è lentcolis mudo-
fascia, frustillatim
concisis, minutim
contusis, &c.
d Emporetica

CAP. 96. De Ludicris.

939. **N**E labascant fragiles vires aut elanguescant,
quandoque cessa & à seriis abhisto, & cum co-
ætaneis (disparis enim collusores non benè socian-
tur) defatigatum te relaxa oblectamentis.
940. Alius alio ducitur studio. Sunt quos spectacula de-
lectant: at commotio vegetat.
941. Facetiis, disteriis, ac ænigmatibus certare, ingenio-
sum est: pilâ datatim missâ *, spherâ & conis, glo-
bulis, empusâ, par impar, myindâ, astragalismo, vel
trocho [turbine,] sclopo, vel igne missili, puerile.
- * Vel reticulo in**
- d** Quibus luscant 942. Chartis

* Vel reticulo in
sparisterio.

d Quibus luscant
pualli & puerile.

Janna Linguarum reserata.

Chartis lusoriis, talis, tessericis, aleâ, † fritillo, aleatoriorum: latrunculis, operosum.

942. Ubi si quis ad incitas compellitur, actum est de eo: cedat.

943. Lascivi ac calamistrati saltatores saltent & subsultim tripudiant, seque choreis, saltationibus ac tripudiis exerceant. Choragus [præfultor] chorum ducit.

944. Grallator grallis gressus spatiosos divaricat.

945. Petauristæ ac funambuli, papæ! quam audaces & confidentes sunt!

946. Cursores in stadio à carceribus ad metam curriculum festinant, & primus brabeum [bravium] auferit.

947. Alii signant lineam, quam simul ac attigerunt, si consistunt illico, sponsonem depositam [factam] evincunt: qui ultra procurrerit, aut circa eam substituerit, ludum perdit.

948. In circo [hippodromo] equitando; in catadromo hastiludio; in agone luctando & reluctando, uter alterum supplantaret, concertant.

949. Gladiatores & pugiles [athletæ] in palæstrâ congregiuntur, direttore laniatâ.

950. Cum duo digladiantur, duellum est: ubi altera, alter provocat, ictum intentat & infert; alter declinat, inhibet & propulsat: vincit autem qui infligit: victus dat manus.

951. Gesticulator * [agryta, præstigiator] actionis volubilitate aciem præstringit: sed præstigiæ sunt, non miracula. Ciniſiones, physiognomi [metoposcopi,] genethliaci, chiromantici, & ejusdem monetæ erronei ac circulatori imposturis suis popellum argenteo emungunt.

952. Mimus [histrion] personam alterius effingit [expriimit] & fabulas agit.

953. Comœdia perplexum actum repræsentat, sed cum jucundâ catastrophe: Tragœdia tristem exitum.

954. Theatrum in propatulo est: Scenâ (unde actui prodibant in proscenium) sipariis velatur, choragio scenico instructa; nec spectatoribus † conspicua, nisi diducto peripetasmate [cortina].

955. Bacchanalia peragunt larvati [larvati seu personati ob-vo-ati].

† Ubi monas, dyas, trias [sextas], quaternio, pentas, senio, heptas, enneas, decas: alii jactabantur felices, alii infelices.

Prætercurrerit.

h Troje Hæsi imaginario prælio.

a Xysto.

k Per vices, alternis vicibus.

l Herbam porrigit.

* Chironomus, cui digiti arguantur.

m Farinæ, furfuris.

† Qui actum aliis applaudunt, alios excludunt & exhibent.

a Personati.

G

C A P. 97.

CAP. 97. De Mortē & Sepulturā.

956. **M**Oribundorum ſpeciale ſymptoma eſt ſtertor
[rhorncus] lethalis. De iis, qui animam agunt,
conclamatum eſt.
957. O mortales ! quotuſquiſque veſtrum reputat ab hoc
puncto æternitatem [omne ævum] pendere ?
- a Efflaveris ani- 958. Nam ut ^a exſpiraveris, conſeſtim anima ad cœlos
mani. vel tartara migrabit.
- b Pullatum. 959. Funus funeſtis ritibus adornatum (id eſt, pollinctum
amiculo ferali involutum, capulo conditum, lugubri-
ter [veſte pullā, lugubri,] indutum ^b, ſandapilæ [loculo,
feretro] impoſitum) à veſpilonibus efferitur.
- c Polyandrium. 960. Fiunt [celebrantur] exequiæ [inferiæ] ^c cœmeterium
verſus pompā funebri.
- d Libitinarii. 961. Exanimū corpus [cadaver] ſepelitur : nos huma-
mus [humo mandamus :] priſci, exſtructā pyrā, rogo
uſtulabant (inde ſepulchra ſunt Buſta dicta :) cine-
res autem mortuorum defodiebant ^d buſtuarii in urnā.
- e Hecus. 962. Eriguntur ^e cippi & cenotaphia, eiſque inſcribun-
tur epitaphia ; & epicedia cantantur lugubria.
- f Threnis. 963. In gentiliſmo, conductæ præficæ plangebant, & leſi-
ſibus ac ^f neniis elogia eorum enumerarunt, qui ad
plures [inferos] (ut ethnici loqui amant) abierunt.
964. Et ne manes oberrarent, inferias, juſta ſeu paren-
talia feralibus epulis faciebant ; celebrantes diem
emortualem æquē ac natalem.

CAP. 98. De Providentiā Dei.

965. **I**Ta mors finit omnia.
966. Omnia enim temporalia ſunt fluxa & tranſito-
ria ; exoriuntur & intereunt.
967. Etiamſi aliquid certum ac ſtabile videatur, progres-
ſu tamen temporis, vetuſtate ipſā non poſſunt non
alteri & decedere.
968. Viciffitudinibus ſubitaneis ſubjacent omnia.
969. Atheus tamen eſt, qui res noſtras tanquam concur-
ſantes ac ſubſaltantes atomos temerè & fortuito vo-
lutari autumat, ſatali neceſſitate ſuccedunt omnia.

Junius Linguarum reserata

970. Fortæ & fortuna nihil sunt omnino.

971. Fortuitos equidem & improvisos casus esse concedo, sed nostri respectus non providentiæ; quæ etiam minutissima nutu suo dirigit.

972. Nam & capillos nostros numeratos esse testatur Salvator, ut ne unicus quidem perire queat.

973. Ea propter, insolitas mutationes ostenta & prodigia antecedunt.

974. Insunt ergo omnia rebus: quibus præmoniti, si-
mus præmuniti.

975. Sed usque quaque præsagia, caprare [ominari aut abominari] ista superstitio facessat à Christianis. Si tibi Dominus aliquid revelare aut manifestare dignabitur, non te faciebit.

976. Tu pius esto; & ora; non te derelinquet ille, qui æque prædestinavit, quid cras, perendiæ, & deinceps de te futuram sit, ac quod heri, pridie, nudiustertius, & tot abhinc annis factum est.

977. Fatum tuum ne anticipa, sed expecta.

CAP. 99. De Angelis.

978. **P**roduxit & invisibiles Angelos, eosque innumeros, ad regenda inferiora sibi administratos.

979. Non quod opis esset indigus, sed quia sic est placitum.

980. Hosce condidit & constituerat in cælo supremo [empyreæ]; sed quidam desciverunt [defecerunt] ab eo per superbiam, decubantque sunt cœlitus ad infernum [orcum, erebun, avernum].

981. Qui in suâ integritate permanserunt, roborati sunt, ne amplius prolabi possint.

982. Circa thronum Creatoris [Conditoris] sui millia millium [myriades] adstantes, eum venerantur, colunt, adorant, celebrant.

983. Amantati obeunt mandata, legationeq; functi revertuntur.

984. Associant se, jussu Dei, piis, jam inde à nativitate, tanquam custodes, ut mala averruncent, & ab insulti-
bus Satanæ protegant.

Janua Linguarum reſerata

985. Verùm enim verò quod de bono ac malo genio in-
quiunt, incertum eſt.

986. Apparent nonnunquam, ſed diſparent ruruſum, non
fascinando, ſed reverà.

a Coecubiam,
mediam noctem.

987. Cacodæmones apparentes ſpectra [*umbra*] vocan-
tur; tumultuantes per noctem * intempèſtam, lem-
res [*larvæ* :] famulantes, Lares & Penates in Lara-
rio.

988. Magi & exorciſtæ cum dæmonibus colludentes, in-
cantamentiſ ſuis & exorciſmiiſ ſciptoſ dementant, &
alioſ inſatuant.

989. Sed vix Diabolo, & (niſi communioni renuncien-
tent) conſortibꝯ ejꝯ ! ad Gehennam detrudentur.

990. Vindex enim ſuæ gloriæ erit Omnipotens, eamque
ab impiorum violatione intactam, intemeratam, ſa-
croſanctam vindicabit. Quamobrem quotquot ille ſi
bi obſtrepentes & oppedentes deprehender, ii impietatem
ſuam haudquaquam inultam auferent.

CAP. 100. Clauſula.

a Amabò.

991. **C** Edò * ſodes [*ſi*] quid reſtat ? cætenus enim
tradita (abſit arrogancia dicto) utrunque ſum
conſecutus.

992. Siccine ? [*ain* ?] Euge ! Benè vertat tibi. Hem ma-
cte ſedulitate iſtâ ! Reſtabit igitur ut per hanc januam
ingreſſuſ, tum ſcientiarum, tum Latinitatiſ palati-
vividè luſtrare properes ; & quæ hîc raptim & car-
prim aſpexiſti, ea uberiuſ in * authoribuſ boniſ ſpe-
culeris.

* Philoſophorum,
& Theologorum,
ſcriptis.

993. Habes hic ſummatim & ſuccinctè brevem comple-
xionem, ceu rudimenta quæ Philoſophiæ ꝓ, quæ The-
ologiæ : nihil tantoperè (quod ſciam) omiſſam reor;
nec quidquam lubens tranſiliuſ aut præterii.

ꝓ Et Philologiæ, &
humanioriſ lite-
raturæ.

994. Auſtarii autem loco, admonéo ut ad pietatem con-
vertaſ omnia.

995. Scito enim fore propediem, ut reddamꝯ ratio-
nem omnium ; nempe, quum venerit ut ſuſcitet noſ ac ju-
dicer : ubi occulta & manifeſta pateſcent.

996. O beatos, qui tunc propitium habebunt ! ambro-
ſiâ

Janua Linguarum reſerata.

ſiâ & neſtare paſcentur in ſempiternum.

997. Faxit miſerator noſter Jeſus Chriſtus, ut hic gratu-
itâ ejus miſericordiâ juſtificati, in charitate coale-
ſcamus.

998. Tu ei conſitere ac vota vove, devotéque ac ſervi-
dè precando penetralia cœli penetra, ut jam nunc
cœlitibus annumereris.

999. Ave & * vale.

1000. JEMOVÆ ZEBATH, individua Trinitati ſit
laus in ſecula ſeculorum. Amen.

* Formula ſolu-
tandi in digreſſio.

FINIS.

G 3

James Livingston refuted.

Es ist nicht anders zu erwarten, als daß die
Friede und Ruhe der Welt, welche durch den
Herrn Jesus Christus, in diesem Leben,
ist, nicht anders zu erwarten, als daß die

causibus annuuntur
de precepto pascualis collationis, ut jam
188. Tunc collationes de nova rive, deinde de colla-

000.428.3

1000 REMOVE STATION, individual Tinkers in
1000 REMOVE STATION, individual Tinkers in

FINIS

63

rerw
 serve
 wou
 of ru
 ples
 regu
 derf
 a, ad
 de, lo
 is, i

A
abat
abaz
abac
abat
abaz
abba
abba
abdi
abdi
abde

abde
abec

INDEX VOCABULORUM.

IHe former *Index*, even in the Dutch copy, was very faulty in the cyphers, and defective in many words; which put me to a needlesse trouble, in striving to insert in the text, such words as I found not in the *Index* (and therefore thought them lacking) which afterward I met with in the book. This *Index* is very exact; and may serve as a Dictionary to the learner, and a ready helpe to him that would adde any supply to the booke it selfe. Simples and words out of rule, are set downe more at large; others more briefly. Participles, if regular, are referred to the same number with the verb. Irregular compounds have their simples added in a parenthesis. Understand by m. *masculine*, f. *feminine*, n. *neuter*, c.g. *common gender*, a. *adjective*, d. *deponent*, p. *participle*, c.f. *caret supinis*, pr. *preterito*, v. *videt*, look, (An adverb hath no mark at all set after it) ib. *ibidem*, that is, in the same number with the next afore-going.

ABA

ABI

ABO

A , Ab pr. 69. 72. 89.	abco, ire.	667	ablego, v. lego.	
abactus, us, m.	679 aberro, as.	540	abligurio, ire.	820
abagulus, i, m.	abbinc	970	abluo, (ab, lavo) ere.	578.
abacus, i, m.	abhorreo, es, c.f.	747	abnego, as.	858
abacus, i, m.	800		abnepos, us.	654
abacus, i, m.	abigo, (ab, ago) egi,		abnuo, ere, c.f.	903
abax, acis,	actum, ere.	561	abolea, cwi & ui, itum,	
abbas, atis, m.	abies, etis, f.	115	ere.	719
abbatissa, e, f.	abiegnus, a, um.	ib.	abolla, e.	514
abdico, as.	abjicio, (ab, jacio) je-		abominatio, onis, f.	641
abditus, a, um. a.	ci, jactum, ere.	383	abominor, aris, d.	369
abdo, didi, itum, ere.	abjudico, as.	661		975
445	abjuro, as.	858	abortio, ire.	598
abdomen, enis, n.	ablactio, us.	229	abortivus, a, um.	ib.
abecedarius, a, um. 732	ablatus, a, um, (p. au-			
737	feror.)	291	G 4	abor.

ADH

ADO

ADU

adequo, as.	753	adjutor, oris, m.	727	adverto, ere.	790
adagium, i, n.	753	admiriculum, i, n.	481	adulor, aris.	923
adamas, antis, m.	89	administer, tri, m.	978	adulator, oris, m.	925
adapto, as.	586	administro, as.	609	adulatorius, a, um.	ib.
addico, xi, ere.	661.883	admiror, aris, d.	883	adulter, eri.	827.912
addictus, a, um, p.	866	admisco, es.	916	adulterator, oris, m.	669
addisco (v. disco) ere.	724	admissarius, a, um.	177	adulterinus, a, um.	85
additamentum, i, n.	546	admitto, ere.	452.659		606
addo, ere.	756	admodum.	152	adulterium, i, n.	826
ademptus (p. adimo)	182	admonco, es.	994	adultus, a, um, p.	232
adeo.	848	admonitio, onis, f.	729	adumbro, as.	770
adeo, ere.	883	admoveo, es.	283.458	aduncus, a, um.	249
adeptus, ipis, c. g.	422		767	aduro, ere.	328
adhuc.	834	adobruo, ere.	428	adustio, onis, f.	320
adhaerescio, haesi, ere.	270	adoleo, es, evi, ultum.	641	advocatus, i, m.	660
adhareo (v. hareo)	47	adolescens, tis, c. g.	232	adytum, i, n.	643
adhibeo (ad, habeo) f.	99	adolefco, ere.	ib.	Ades, is, f.	626
	509.526.666	adoptivus, a, um.	586	adesium, pl. f.	540
adburior, aris, d.	899	adopto, as.	605	ediscium, i, n.	522
adbur.	400	ador, oris, n.	127	edisco, as.	525
adiaphorus, a, um.	636	adorea, ae, f.	723	editus, i, m.	629
adjaceo, es, c. f.	275	adorior, iris.	715	eger, gra, um.	792
adigo (ad, ago) egi,		adorno, as.	959	egerrime.	801
actum ere.	529	adoro, as.	982	egilops, opis, m.	129
adjicio (ad, jacio) eci,		adessor, oris, m.	662	egre. 438. egre facere.	798
actum, ere.	518.768	adsto, as.	982.951	egritudo, onis, f.	292
adimo (ad, emo) ere.	182	adstipulor, aris.	857	egrotas.	456
adipiscor, eris, eptus.	365.641	adsum, es.	363	egrotus, a, um.	906
	421	advena, ae, m.	186.625	emulor, aris.	586.736
adipatus, a, um.	421	advenio, ire.	370	eneus, a, um.	494
aditus, us, m.	544	adventitus.	578	enigma, atis, n.	941
adjudico, as.	661	adventus, us, m.	627	equaeus, a, um.	786
adjumentum, i, n.	873		779	equaliter.	43.759
adjungo, ere.	728	adversaria, orum, n.	742	equalis, e, a.	32.901
adjuvo, ar.	926	adversarius, i, m.	658	equanimitas.	891
adjuco, as.	525	ex adverso.	885	equator, oris, m.	37
		adversor, aris.	835	equus. 260.422.479	
		adversus, um, pr.	692	equilibrium, i, n.	766
		adversus, a, um.	32.467	equinoctium, i, n.	37
			813	equiparo, as.	841
				equi-	

ERU

AGG

ALB

equipolleo, es, p. c. 861
equitas, atis, f. 663
equivaleps, tis, a. 861
equa, as, s. 32. 719. 400
equor, oris, n. 464
equus, a, um. 660. 539
 619. 869
aer, eris, m. 25. 47
era, a, f. 786. 129
eramentum, i, n. 444
eramentarius, a, um. 99
erivium, i, n. 622
eravius, i, m. 533
ereus, a, um. 494
erugo, 2nis, f. 99
erumna, a, f. 461
erumnosus, a, um. 889
eruscator, oris, m. 817
eris, n. 100. as alie-
 num. 865
estas, atis, f. 38
estimum, i, n. 861
estimo, as. 493. 802
estivus, a, um. 38
estuarium, i, n. 75
estuo, as. 894
estus, us, m. 38. 75
etas, atis, f. 233. 441
eternitas, atis, f. 957
ether, eris, m. 31
ethiops, opis. 334
evum, i, n. 198. 957
affabilis, e, a. 901
fabre. 536
affari. 908
affatim. 849
affecta. e. 751
affecto, as. 841
affectus, a, um, p. 292
 312. 717
affectus, us, m. 362
affero (ad, fero) 169
 233

afficio (ad, facio) eci,
 ectum, ere. 662. 668
 723
affigo, ere. 669
affinis, is, c. g. 593
affinitas, atis, f. 816
affirmo, as. 811
afflatus, us, m. 644
afflictio, onis. 872
affligo ere. ib. 669
affluentia, a, f. 66
affluo (ad, fluo.) 848
affrico, are. 316
affricus. 56
Agas, onis, m. 180
agedum. 15
ager, gri, m. 385. 688
 66
agger, eris, m. 380. 613
 616
aggro, ere. 380
agglomero, as. 698
agglutino, as. 270
aggravo, as. 487
aggredior, eris. 11
aggressio, onis, f. 11
agilis, e, a. 198
agina, a, f. 766
agitatio, onis, f. 344
agito, as. 228. 390
 766
agmen, 2nis, n. 409.
 709. 711
agnatus, a, um. 593
agnellus, i, m. 415
agninus, a, um. 420
agnosco, ere. 877
agnus, i, m. 181
ago, egi, actum, ere. 454
 607. 660. 669. 952
animam. 956. vitam.
 568

agon, onis, m. 948
agrestis, e, a. 559. 917
agricola, a, m. 387
agricultura, a, f. 100
agryppa, a, m. 240
agryla, a, m. 951
Ahenum, i, n. 431
ai, ais, ii, pl. aiunt. 496
 992
Ala, a, f. 147. 708
alabastrites, a, m. 87
alabrum, i, n. 499
alacer, cris, cre, a. 881
alacriter. 100
alacritas, atis. 710
alapa, a, f. 260. 670
alatu, a, um. 401
alauda, a, f. 153
albedo, 2nis, f. 166
albeo, es, c. p. n. 106
albugo, 2nis, f. 246
album, i, n. 650
albumen, 2nis, n. 147
alburnum, i, n.
alburnus, i, m.
albus, a, um. 112. 333
alce, is, f. 193
alcedo, 2nis, f. 146
alea, a, f. 941
aleator, oris, m. 100
aleatorius, a, um. 100
alectorius, a, um. 90
ales, 2tis, c. g. 143
aleSCO, ere, c. p. 105
alexipharmacum, 100
 793
alga, a, f. 134
algeo, es, f, c. f. 54
alias. 523. 536. 656
alibi. 78. 437
alica, a, f. 402
aliciubi. 77. 455
 alieu

ALL

AMA

AMP

948	alienigena, a, c, g.	621	alopercia, a, f.	203	ambitiosus, a, um.	840
59-917	alieno, m.	490	altare, is, n.	641	ambitus, us, m.	ib. 758
387		909	aliē.	473-536	ambo, a, o.	599
ib.	alienus, a, um.	372-871	alter, cra, um.	358-391	ambrosia, a.	996
240		921		767	ambulacrum, i, n.	616
951	alimentum, i, n.	267	altercor, aris.	656	ambulatio, ōnis, f.	ib.
431	alimonia, a, f.	819	alternatim.	950	ambulo, as.	215. ōnis,
unt. 496	aliō.	547	alternus, a, um.	310	m.	223
992	alioqui.	289	altero, as.	231	amburo, ěre.	320
47-704	alor, sum.	677	alteruter, tra, trum.	594	amen.	1000
n. 87	aliquandī.	399	altilis, le, a.	420	amentia, a, f.	823
499	aliquando.	118	alitutudo, ōnis.	465	amentum, i, n.	712
a. 883	aliquanti(per).	399	altum.	352	ames, ūtis, m.	428
ib.	aliquanto.	437	altum, i, n.	ib.	amatio, ěre.	517
710	aliquis, qua, d.	103	altus, a, um.	446-734	amicitia, a, f.	921
60-670		798-912	aluco, ōnis, m.	149	amicitius, us, m.	377
403	aliquor, indec.	16-933	alveare, is, n.	384	amiculum, i, n.	513
153	aliquoties.	98	alveolus, i, m.	248	amicus, a, ū. I.	910-917
161	aliquosque.	902	alveu, i, m.	414-434	amicus, i, m.	918
ib.	alior.	372	alumen, ōnis, n.	104	amita, a, f.	603
246	alimpe.	490	alumnus, i, m.	229	amitinus, a.	ib.
650	alius, a, ud.	25-149	aluta, a, f.	508	amitto, ěre.	116-366
147		511	alutarius, i.	ib.	amnis, is, m.	427
	alius, —alius.	564-816	alvus, i, f.	303-573	amo, as.	360-963
		940	Amabilis, le, a.	901	amoenus, a, um.	189
12-333	allaboro, as.	846	amabō.	991	amoliō, ěris.	837
193	allatro, as.	186	amando, as.	983	amor, ōris, m.	682-906
146	allatu, a, um. p.	490	amanter.	902	amoveo, es.	121-767
941	allatojo (ad, lacio) exi,		amannensis, is, m.	676		908
ib.	estum, ěre.	428	amaracus, i, m.	133	amphibium, i.	212
ib.	allido (ad, lacio) ěre.		amaranthus, i.	ib.	amphora, a.	763
90		470-541	amarulentus, a, um.	842	amplector, ěris.	229
143	alligo, as.	450	amarus, a, um.	326	amplexor, aris.	ib.
105	allium, i, n.	131	amaryllum, i, n.	119	amplifico, as.	752
n. 310	alloguor, ěris, uis.	908	amator, ōris.	819	amplio, as.	618-664
793	allucinor, aris.	333	amasiu, i, m.	827	amplius.	981
134	alludo, ěre.	916	ambages, ium, f. pl.	475	ampulla, a, f.	587
54	alluso, ōnis, f.	842	ambidexter, i.	265	amputo, as.	318-382
6-656	almus, a, um.	229	ambigo (am, ago) ěre.		amuletum, i, n.	793
8-437	alnu, i, f.	111		435	amurca, a, f.	383
403	alo, ěre.	586-596-827	ambio, ěre.	589-840	ad amussim.	528
7-455	alē, a, f.	137	ambitio, ōnis.	873	amygdalum, i, n.	121
alieu					amylum,	

ANG

ANN

ANT

amyllum, i. n. 581
 An. 321. 478. 596
 anachorita, e. 639
 anagramma, a. is. n. 754
 anaclynterium, i. n. 574
 analecta, orum. n. 582
 anas, a. is. c. g. 160
 anathema, a. is. n. 641
 anatocismus, i. m. 864
 anatomia, e. f. icus, i. m. 796
 anceps, ipitis. a. 435
 anchora, e. f. 466
 ancile, is. n. 699
 ancilla, e. f. 415
 ancillor, aris. d. 748
 androgynus, i. 240
 anethum, i. n. 132
 anfractus, us. 330. 476
 760
 angaria, e. 683
 angelus, i. m. 978
 angina, e. f. 301
 angiportus, i. us. m. 617
 Anglia, e. f. 662
 Anglus, i. m. 669
 angus, ère. p. c. 301. 369
 angor, oris. m. 668
 anguilla, e. f. 166
 anguis, is. c. g. 213
 angulatus, a, um. 89
 angulus, i. m. 758. 536
 angustia, e. f. 883
 angustus, a, ù. 245. 539
 anhelitus, us. m. 575
 anbelo, ac. 363
 anbelus, a, um. 300
 anicula, e. f. 234
 anima, e. f. 956. 958
 animadverto, ère. 9
 667
 animadversio, òis. f. 870

animal, a. is. n. 142. 174
 animans, tis. m. f. n. 227
 animatus, ex animo. 908
 animosè. 883
 animus, i. m. 245. 353
 893
 anisum, i. n. 132
 annales, ium. pl. m. 785
 annexus, us. m. 466
 annexus, a, um. p. 783
 anniculus, a, um. 230
 anniversarius, a, ù. 635
 annona, e. f. 385
 annosus, a, um. 284
 annotinus, a, um. 441
 annoto, as. 742
 annularis, e. a. 262
 annulus, i. m. 519
 annumero, as. 998
 annuo, ère. f. c. 903
 annus, i. m. 34. 635
 976
 annuus, a, um. 34. 611
 854
 anodynus, a, um. 791
 ansa, e. f. 431. 435
 527
 anser, èris. m. 160
 anserculus, i. m. 150
 ansula, e. f. 515
 antagonista, e. m. 435
 antarcticus, a, um. 38
 ante. pr. 23. 387
 antea. 720
 antecambulo, òis. m. 156
 813
 anteaclus, a, um. 813
 antecedo, ère. 973
 antecello, ère. 880
 antecessor, oris. m. 678
 antecessorius, a, um. 454
 anteco, ère. 171

antefero. 841
 antelucanus, a, um. 577
 antenna, e. f. 463
 antepono. 841
 antequam. 365. 801
 anterior, us. a. 251
 antes, ium. pl. m. 546
 antesignanus, i. 709
 anteverio. 809
 antibrax, a. is. m. 89
 314
 antica, e. f. 549
 anticipo, as. 310. 977
 793
 antidotus, i. f. 453
 antipodes, um. m. 783
 antiquitas. 401
 antiquus, as. 686. 866
 antiquus, a, um. 935
 antistes, ètis. c. g. 631
 antlia, e. f. 469
 antrum, i. n. 71
 anus, i. m. 261
 anus, us. f. 669
 anxietas, a. is. f. 369
 anxius, a, um. 245
 Apage. 578
 apella, e. m. 648
 aper, pri. m. 426
 aperio, ui, ritum, in. 315. 541
 923
 apertè. 923
 apertilis, e. a. 451
 aperius, a, um. 918
 apes, is. f. 219
 apex, ècis. m. 514
 apex abo, òis. m. 421
 aphaca, e. f. 394
 apiarius, a, um. 384
 apiastrum, i. n. 136
 apium, i. n. 116
 aplustra, ium. n. 463
 apociba

APP

ARB

ARG

archus, e. f.	866	apre.	264	arcularius, i.	530
archaphum, i. n.	732	apto, as.	731	arcuo, as.	551
archia, e. f.	659	aptus, a, um.		arcus, us. m.	ib. 702
archus, i. m.	754	apud. pr.	636. 894	ardea, e. f.	152
archoretum, i.	566	apius, odis.	144	ardelio. m.	837
archia, e. f.	313	Aqua, e. f.	26. 69. 70	ardeo, es, arsi. f. c.	45
archata, e. m.	722	aqueductus, us. m.	583		46
archema, atis. n.	315	aqualiculus, i.	414	ardor, oris. m.	275
archegma. n.	752	aqualis, is. m.	556	arduus, a, um.	686
archeca, e. f.	552	aquaticus, a, um.	424	area, e. f.	398. 547
archema. n.	796	aquatilis, e. a. i. 143.	163	arefacio, ere.	170
archatus, us. m.	565	aquila, e. f.	160	arena, e. f.	82
	695	aquilegia, e.	135	arenatum, i. n.	526
archentia, e.	361	aquilo, onis.	56	arenosus, a, um.	86
archeo, es.	986. 987	aquilus.	334	arcola, e. f.	381
architor, oris. m.	853	aquor, aris.	414	aresco, ui, ere. f. c.	106
archo, as.	409	aquosus, a, um.	48	aretalogus, i.	841
archello, as.	46. 664. 904	Arca, e. f.	641	argentarius, a, um.	865
archello, puli, ere.	484	aranea, e. f.	226	argentus, a, um.	494
	740	araneum, i. n.	ib.	argentum, i. n.	97. vi-
archidix, i. c. i. f.	680	aratum, i. n.	389	vum,	102
	546	arbitet, tri. m.	657	argilla, e. f.	535
archideo, es.	519	arbitrium, i. n.	ib. 241	argillofus, a, um.	393
archido, ere.	463. 701	arbitror, aris.	693	argumentum, i. n.	750
architencia, e. f.	292	arbor, oris. f.	110. 528	arguo, ere.	245. 293
archititus, us. m.	789	arborator, oris. m.	382	argue.	750
archito, ere.	805. 160	arbuscula, e.	ib. 92	argutor, aris.	ib.
archlaudo, ere.	954	arbusum, i. n.	529	argyrotheca, e.	562
archlausus, us. m.	870	arca, e. f.	522	aridus, a, um.	77. 470
archlico, as.	179. 498	arcanus, a, um.	838		764
archono, ere.	554	arceo, es. c. f.	456. 470	aries, etis. m.	182
archorto, as.	462		634	arieto, as.	ib.
archortus, a, um.	750	arcera, e. f.	456	arista, e. f.	127
archosere.	752	arcesso, iui, ere.	653	arithmetica, e.	756
archibendo, ere.	341	archidux, atis. m.	617	arm, orum. n.	690. 699
	345. 658	architectus, i. m.	325	armamentarium, i.	622
archihensio. f.	357	architriclinus, i.	355	armamenta, orum. n.	466
archime.	914	archivum.	686	armarium, i. n.	552
archipinquo, ac.	186	arede.	267	armatura, e. f.	699
archius, a, um.	923	arctus, a, um.	38	armeniaceus, a, um.	120
Aprilis, is. m.	780	arctus, a, um.	243. 539	armenium, i.	410
aprilis, i. d. i. f.	457			armilla, e. f.	519
				armi-	

ART

ASP

ATR

armilustrium, i.	695	ascendo, ère.	37	astideo, es, edi.	
armos, as.	695.705	ascensus, us.	544	astiduitas, atis, f.	
armus, i, m.	202	ascia, e, f.	527	astigno, as.	
aro, as.	389	ascio, as.	ib.	astimilo, as.	
aroma, atis, n.	132	ascisco, ère.	586.919	astimulo, ère.	
aromatopola, e, m.	492	ascititius, a, um.	ibid.	asso, as.	431
arquatius, a, um.	306	astitius, a, um.	578	associo, as.	
arxa, e, f. arrhabo, ònis,	857	ascriptitius, a, um.	621	astuesco, ère.	
		astellus, i, m.	170.180	astula, e, f.	
arvideos.	594		223	assumentum, i, n.	
arrigo (ad, rego) exi,		astilas, i, m.	221	astimo, ère.	
ère.	204.426	astinarius, a, um.	403	astirgo, ère.	73
arripio, ère.	435	astinnus, a, um.	245	astius, a, um.	
arrodo, ère.	98	astinus, i, m.	180	ast.	
arrogantia, e, f.	840	astio, onis.	149	asteriscus, i, m.	
	991	astolus, i, m.	865	asthma, atis, n.	
arrogo, as.	ib.	aspectus, us, m.	10.278	astrologus, i, m.	
aris, is, f.	4.377.724	asper, èra, um.	321.275	astronomus, i, m.	
artemon, ònis.	463	aspergo, ère.	103	astrum, i, n.	
arteria, e, f.	274	asperitas, atis, f.	7	astu, abl.	
arthritis, i, dis, f.	309	aspernatio, onis, f.	374	asturco, ònis, m.	
articularis, e, a.	309	aspernor, aris.	876	astutus, a, um.	
articulatus, a, um.	161	aspersio, onis, f.	587	asylum, i, n.	
articulus, i, m.	261	aspicio, exi, ère.	992	asymbolus, a, um.	
artifex, ètis, m.	378	aspiro, as.	840	at.	11.61
artificiosè.	751	aspis, idis, f.	213	atavus, i, m.	
artificium, i.	655	aspredo, i, nis, f.	532	ater, tras, um.	
artocreas, atis, n.	408	assatura, e, f.	566	athew, i, m.	
artogala, n. artomelum,		asscla, e, m.	640.676	athleta, e, m.	
i, n. artolaganum, i.		assensio, onis, f. assen-		atlantis, i, dis, f.	
	ibid.	sus, us, m.	358	atomus, i, c. g.	
aropta, e.	431	assentatio, onis, f.	921	atque.	28.466.61
artus, um, m.	309.579	assentator, oris, m.	924	atqui.	
aruncus, i, m.	183	assentior, i, nis, ensus, ib.		atramentarij, i, n.	
arundo, i, nis, f.	139	assentor, aris.	ib.	atramentum, i, n.	
arvina, e, f.	329	assequor, èris, m. us.	424		
arvum, i, n.	387	asser, èris, m.	530	atriensis, i, n.	
arx, cis, f.	717	assero, ni, ritum, ère.	811	atrium, i, n.	
As, asis, m.	765.493		859	atrox, òcis, a.	
	866	assertus, a, um.	610	attagen, onis, f.	
ascarides.	218	asservo, as.	650	attendo, ère.	484.72
ascaula, e, m.	777	assevero, as.	811		

AUC

AUR

BAC

716	aufero, abstuli, ablatum.	auspicio, aris. 752.781
531	946	auster, tri, m. 56
560.967	augeo, es, xi. 872	austerus, a, um. 326
495	augmentum, i, n. 33	aut. 6.63.297
515	augur, is. 645	autem. 31.259.362
826.977	augurium, i. 644	authenticus, a, um. 631
503.541	auguror, aris. 645	autho, aris. c. g. 712
503	augustus, a, um. 626.	871.992
62	780	authoritas, atis. f. 659
190.271	avia, e, f. 601	autographum, i, n. 732
321	aviarium, i. 147.157	automatarus, i. 533
290	avicula, e, f. 428	automatum, i. 431.772
848	aviditas, atis, f. 848	autumnus, i. m. 37
846	366	autum, as. 969
428	avide. 726	avunculus, i, n. 603
994	avidus, a, um. 846	avus, i, m. 601
865	avis, is. f. 142.436	auxilior, aris. 906
ib.	avus, a, um. 477	auxilium, i. 695
695	aula, e, f. 680	Axilla, e, f. 254
428	aula, i, n. 679	axioma, atis, n. 749
841	auletes, e, m. 775	axis, is. m. 31.457.
883	aulicus, a, um. 675.925	758
ib.	avolo, as. 430.527	axungia, e. 457
945	aura, e, f. 55	azymus, i, m. 407
885	auxantium, i, n. 123	B. 71. and
841	aurata, e. 166	Bacca, e, f. 118.122
341.660.	aurclia, e. 226	baccalaureus, i. 737
508.930	aurcus, a, um. 494	bacchanalia, orum, n. 955
836	auricula, e, f. 330.284	bacchabundus, a, um. 644
631	518	824
330	auricularis, e, a. 262	bacchor, aris. 481
121	aurifaber, bri. m. 518	baculus, i. m. 334
801	531	bajulo, as. bajulus, i, m. 461
129.450	auriga, e, m. 454	171
363.999	aurigo, i, nis. f. 306	balena, e, f. 792
980	auris, is. f. 204.299	balatru, onis, m. 917
984	auriscalpium, i, n. 262	balbus, a, um. 282
369	aurora, e, f. 35	balbutio, ire. 230
ib.	aurum, i, n. 95.531	balista, e, f. 712.257
88.260	ausculto, as. 716	ballie,
907	auspex, icus. 592.644	
	auspicium, i, n. 644	

BAR

BIB

BRA

ballio, onis. m. 827
balneum, i. n. ne. a. f. 579
balneator. m. 585
ballo, as. 181
balsamum, i. n. 138
balteus, i. m. 701
bambacium, i. n. 503
*baptizo, as. baptisteri-
um, i. n.* 122. 633
barathro, onis. m. 865
barathrum, i. n. 70
barba, a. f. 251
barbaries, ei. f. 842
barbarus, a, um. 895
barbatulus, a, um. 151
barbiton, i. n. 775
bardus, a, um. 284
baro, onis. m. 686
barrio, ãre. 190
barrus, i. m. ib.
basella, a. f. 446
basatio. f. 826
basilica, a. f. 626
basiliscus, i. m. 214
basis, is. f. 536. 759
771
batillum, i. n. 434
Beatus, a, um. 996
belleria, orum. n. 566
bellicus, a, um. 468.
695. 717
bello, as. 694
belligeror, aris. ib.
bellua, a. f. 190
belluinus, a, um. 825
896
bellum, i. n. 691. 692
bellus, a, um. 623
benẽ. 363. 536. 623
benedictio, onis. f. 846
beneficiarius, a, um.
686

beneficium, i. n. 877
benefolentia, a. f. 906
benignus, a, um. 895
bestia, a. f. 410
bestialis, le. a. 896
betonica, a. 134
betula, a. f. 112
Bibax, acis. a. 823
biblia, orum. n. 631
biblicus, a, um. ib.
bibliopagus, i. m. 748
bibliopola, a. m. ib.
bibliotheca, a. f. 738
bibo, ãre. 788
bibulus, a, um. 582.
823. 935
bidens, tis. f. 584. m.
439
biduum, i. n. 635
biennium, i. n. 41
bifidus, a, um. 184
biga, arum. f. 455
bilanx, cis. f. 766
bilex, ãcis. 501
bilinguis, e. a. 816
bilis, is. f. 271
bimestris, e. a. 778
bimulus, a, um. 230
bini, a, a. 243
bipalium, i. n. 381
bipennis, is. f. 713
bipes, edis. a. 144
bis. 236
biscoctus, a, um. 407
bison, ontis. m. 201
bissextilis, e. 782
bisulcus, a, um. 184
bitumen, ãnis. n. 104
bivium, i. n. 478
Blatãero, as. 182
blesus, a, um. 282
blandiloquentia, a. 817

blandimentum, i. n. 911
blandior, ãris. 911
blandus, a, um. 833
blasphemus, a, um. 640
blatãro, as. 833
blatãro, onis. m. 833
blatta, a. f. 211
blennus, i. 721
bliteus, a, um. 28
Boatus, us. m. 56. 71
Boletus, i. m. 141
bolis, ãdis. f. 465
bolus, i. m. 560
bombarda, a. f. 712
bombilo, as. 219
bombus, i. m. 219
bombylius, i. m. 219
bombyx, ycis. m. 219
bona, orum. n. 441
bonus, a, um. 245. 299
360
boo, as. 141
borcalis, e. a. 56. 76
boreas, a. m. 101
bos, oris. m. 201. 389
boiulus, i. 421
brabẽum, i. n. 946
bracca, a. f. 512
brachium, i. n. 260
946
bractea, a. 531
bracteaola, a. 519
branchia, a. f. 163
brassica, a. 116
brẽve, is. n. 638
brevi. 295
brevia, um. n. 460
breviarium, i. n. 15
brevis, e. a. 993
breviusculus, a, um. 119
broncus, a, um. 28
bruchus, i. m. 219
brum

bubma, e. f.	38	cadmia, e.	100	calathus, i. m.	552
bubac.	824	cado, cecidi, casum, etc.	660.714	calcaneus, m.	calcane-
bubius, a, um.	284.824	caduceator, oris.	693	um, i. n.	257
Bubile, is. n.	413	caducius, a, um.	117	calcar, aris. n.	451
bubo, onis.	149.314		312	calceamentum, i. n.	506
bubalus, i. m.	201	cadus, i. m.	440	calcearius, i. m.	ib.
bubulcus, i. m.	413	cacilia, e.	213	calceus, i. m.	84.514
bucca, e. f.	267.838	cacitas, atis. f.	199	calcitro, as. onis. m.	
buccca, e. f.	554	cacna, a, um.	282		177
buccellatus, a, um.	407	caecutio, ire.	149	calco, as.	257
buccina, e. f.	413	caedes, is. f.	714	calculus, i. m.	304.756
bucco, onis.	284	cado, cecidi, casum, etc.	668.670.713	calesio, is.	549
buccula, e. f.	251.513	caedius, a, um.	529	calendarium, i. n.	calen-
bucula, e.	417	caelo, as.	97.771	de, arum. f.	781
buso, onis.	212	caelum, i. n.	ibid.	caleo, es.	321
busonius, a, um.	90	caementum, i. n.	526	calidus, a, um.	24.579
bulbosus, a, um.	131	caeruleus, a, um.	335	caliga, e. f.	512
bulbus, i. m.	151	Caesar, aris. m.	673	caligo, as. 283. znis. f.	20
bulga, e. f.	486	caesim.	317		562
bulimia, e.	292	caesus, a, um.	335	calleo, es, f. c.	480
bulia, e. f.	72.519	caesses, etis. m.	45.522	callidus, a, um.	725
bullo, ire.	432	caespitius, a, um.	ibid.	callus, is. m.	476
buia, e. is, is. f.	391	caespito, as.	453	callosus, a, um.	320
bustum, i. n.	busuarius,	caestus, us. m.	713	callus, i. m.	ibid.
ibid.	i. m.	ceteri, e, a.	113.452	calo, onis. m.	698
201.389	buteo, onis. m.		544	calor, oris. m.	59.273
421	butyrum, i. n.	caetroqui.	927	caltha, e.	133
946	buxus, i. f.	caterum.	161	calvaria, e. f.	297
512	byne, es. f.	Cala, e. f.	713	calvesco, ere. c. p.	280
i. n. 260	byssus, i. f.	calamarium, i. n.	738	calvitium, i. n.	288
946		calamistratus, a, um.	943	calumnia, e. f.	725
537	C.		586	calumniator, oris. m.	669
519	Aballus, i. m.	calamistrum, i. n. ter. m.	586		916
F. 163	cacabus, i. m.	calamitas, atis. f.	394	calvus, a, um.	586
116	cacexia, e. f.	calamitosus, a, um.	885	calx, cis. f.	526. c. g.
680	cachinor, aris.	calamus, i. m.	127.139		257
295	catodemon, onis. m.	428.731		cambium, i. n.	482
n. 466	caco, as.	calantica, e. f.	513	camelus, i. m.	175
i. n. 15	carumen, znis. n.	calapodium, i. n.	481	camera, e. f.	848
99	cadaver, eris. n.			caminus, i. m.	47
, a, um. 115	796				cam-
m. 28	cadaverosus, a, um.				
225	316				
brun-					

CAN

CAP

CAR

cammarus, i.	172	capax, acis. a.	446.760	cardiacus, a, um.	291
campana, e. f.	99.629	caper, pri. m.	183	cardinalis, e. a.	792
campestris, e. a.	78.136	caperatus, a, um.	245	cardo, ñnis. m.	543
campus, i. m.	78.396	capeſſo, ère.	166	carduelis, is. f.	153
canaliculus, i.	269	capillamentum, i.	586	carduus, i. m.	135
canalis, is. c. g.	583	capillus, i. m.	972	careo, es.	67.407.605
cancellarius, i.	676	capio, cepi, cap: um, ère.	12.204.716	carex, ñcis. f.	134
cancellatus, a, um.	550	capistrum, i. n.	450	caries, ei. f.	528
cancelli, orum. m.	652	capitalis, e.	667.669	carina, e. f.	469
cancer, cri. m.	172.316	capitulum, i.	514	cariosus, a, um.	528
candela, e. f.	743	capito, ñnis. m.	166	cariis.	496
candelabrum, i. n.	745		284	carmen, ñnis. n.	754
candeo, es.	46	capitellum, i. n.	536		792
candefco, cre.	500	capitulum, i.	ib. 137	carmino, as.	
candidatus, a, um.	840	capo, ñnis. m.	150	carnarium, i. n.	431
candidè.	925	cappares. pl.	566	carnifex, ñcis. m.	668
candidus, a, um.	87	caprea, e. f.	199	carnificina, e.	725
	339	capreolus, i. m.	545	carnivorus, a, um.	160
candor, ñris. m.	927	capricornus, i.	200	caro, carnis. f.	241
caneſco, ère. p. c.	280.	caprimulgus, i.	149		315
cani, orum. m.	233	caprona, e.	586	carpentarius, i.	533
canicula, e. f.	38	capſa, e. f.	552.273	carpentum, i. n.	455
caninus, a, um.	267	capſula, e. f.	ib.	carpio, ñnis.	169
canis, is. c. g.	186.423	captioſus, a, um.	838	carpo, ère.	117.838
canistrum, i. n.	554	captivus, a, um.	722	carptim,	992
canna, e. f.	139	capto, as.	615.751	carpus, i. m.	260
cannabis, is. f.	497		975	carrus, i. m.	411
cano, cecini, cantum,		captus, us. m.	12	cartilago, ñnis. f.	241
ère.	710.773	capularis, e. a.	234	carus, a, um.	495
canon, ñnis. m.	640	capulus. m. um, i. n.	701.959	caryophyllum, i. n.	132
canorus, a, um.	153				335
cantharis, ñdis. f.	223	caput, ñtis.	541.654	caſa, e. f.	524
cantharus, i. m.	564		747	caſens, i. m.	217.416
cantherius, i.	178.446	carbafus, i. f.	500	caſſes, ium. m.	425
	545	carbo, ñnis. m.	46	caſſis, ñdis. f.	699
canthus, i. m.	248.457	carbunculus, i. m.	89	caſſita, e. f.	159
canticum, i. n.	773		314	caſſus, a, um.	121
cantilena, e. f.	826	carcer, èris. m.	668	caſtanea, e. f.	123
cantillo, as.	224	carceres, um. m.	946		334
canto, as.	962	carcinoma, àtis. n.	316	caſtellum, i. n.	718
cantor, ñris. m.	630			caſtigatio, ñnis. f.	870
canus, a, um.	339				caſtighi

CAT

CEL

CET

291	castig, as.	612	caulis, is. m.	125.731	centipes, edis. a.	213
792	castimonia, a.	castitas,	cavo, as.	210	cento, ðnis. m.	520
56	atis. f.	825	campo, ðnis. m.	485	centrum, i. n.	758.767
543	castor, oris. m.	212	caupona, a. f.	625	centurio, ðnis. m.	697
153	castra, orum. pl. n.		causa, a. f.	130.595	cepa, a. f.	131
135		704		660.664.752.	cephalalgia, a.	297
7605	castro, as.	183.184	causor, aris.	297.659	cera, a. f.	384
134	castrum, i. n.	717	causus, i.	370	cerasum, i. n.	119
528	castula, a. f.	580	causticus, a, um.	315	cerasus, i. f.	111
469	castus, a, um.	825	camte.	807	ceratus, a, um.	791.935
528	castus, us. m.	971	camtela, a. f.	863	ceramnius, a, um.	60
496	catadromus, i. m.	948	cauterium, i.	318.669	cercopithecus, i.	207
754	catalogus, i. m.	740	cautes, is. f.	83	cerdo, ðnis. m.	508
792	catamidio, as.	669	cautio, ðnis. f.	862	cerebellum, i.	330
431	cataphractus, a, um.	699	cautus, a, um.		cerebrum, i. n.	340
668	cataplasma. n.	791	cavus, a, um.	284.252		350
725	catapotium, i.	792	Cedd.	991	ceremonia, a.	636
160	catapulta, a. f.	712	cedo, cefsi, ère.	11.358	ceruus, a, um.	743
241	catarrhta, a. f.	615.		942	cerinus, i.	120
315	um, i. n.	67	cedrus, i. f.	115	cerno, ère.	283.400
533	catarrhus, i. m.	300	celebris, e. a.	491		922
455	catatrophe, es. f.	953	celebro, as.	635.960	cernuus, a, um.	287
169	catechiso, as.	633	celer, èris. a.	676	certamen, ðnis. n.	656
7838	catena, a. f.	458	celeriter.	807	certatim.	736
992	caterva, a. f.	675	celero, as.	425	certò. 3. cerid.	811
260	calhereticus, a, um.	318	celes, itis. m.	488	certitudo, ðnis. f.	749
411	calbedra, a. f.	730	celusma, atis. n.	464	certus, a, um.	124.386
241	catillo, ðnis. m.	820	cella, a.	445	cerva, a.	425
493	catillus, i. m.	404	cellarius, i.	564	cervical, alis. n.	571
n. 132	catinus, i. m.	558	celo, as.	837	cervisa, a. f.	444
335	catulio, ère.	188	celox, ocis. f.	464	cervix, icis. f.	252
524	capulus, i. m.	186	celsus, a, um.	523		571
17.416	catius, i. m.	211	cenotaphium, i.	961	cerussa, a.	140
425	cauda, a. f.	158	cenosco, es.	654.813	cervus, i. m.	198
699	caudez, ðcis. m.	108	cenfura, a.	728	cessatio, onis. f.	388
159	cavea, a. f.	429	cenfus, us. m.	620.683	cesso, as.	939
111	cavo, es, vi.	706.811	cenfus, a, um. p.	654	cete. ind. cetus, i.	171
f. 133	caverna, a. f.	522	centenarius, a, um.	765	ceira, a.	699
334	cavillatio, ðnis. f.	844	centeni, a, a.	495	cea.	31.642
718	cavillum, i. n.	916	centies.	96	Chalybs, ybis. m.	98
f. 870	cavitas, atis. f.	268			chameleon, tis.	215
castigh	caula, a. f.	412			chaos, n.	23

H 2

cb.w.atter,

CHO

CIR

CLA

character, ēris. m. 409
 charitas, ātis. 997
 charis, a. f. 791. 941
 charus, a. um. 632
 chasma, ātis. n. 58
 chele, arum. f. 172
 chelys, yos. f.
 chiliarcha, a. m. 697
 chiragra, a. f. 309
 chirographum, i. 862
 chiromanticus, i. 951
 chirotheca, a. f. 514
 chirurgus, i. m. 796
 chlamys, ydis. f.
 cholera, a. f. 271
 choragium, i. 954
 choragus, i. 943
 chorepiscopus, i. 637
 chorda, a. f. 771
 chordus, a. um. 419
 chorea, a. f. 943
 chorus, i. m. 630. 943
 christianus, a. um. 648
 975
 Christus, i. m. 631
 Chronologia, a. Chrono-
 logus, i. 786
 chylus, i. 267. 268
 chymus, i. m. 270
 chytropus, ōdis. 341
 Cibarius, a. um. 407.
 558. 695
 cibus, i. m. 788
 cicada, a. f. 224
 cicatrix, icis. f. 319
 cicor, ēris. n.
 cicindela, a. 233
 ciconia, a. f. 160
 cicur, curis. a. 154
 cicuro, as. 203
 cicuta, a. f. 137
 cico, es. 59. 792

cistra, a. 756
 cilicinus, a. um. 404
 cilicium, i. 582
 cilium, i. 247
 cilo, ōnis. m. 281
 cimelium, i. 848
 cimex, icis. 218
 cincinnus, a. um. 518
 586
 cinereus, a. um. 339
 cingo, ēre. 423. 916
 cingulum, i. ib.
 cinislo, ōnis. 951
 cinis, ēris. m. 45. 961
 cinnamomum. n. 132
 cippus, i. m. 608. 962
 circa. pr. 982
 circinus, i. m. 758
 circiter. pr. 779. 267
 circius, i. 57
 circuitus, as. m. 758
 circularis, e. a. 760
 circulator, ōris. 951
 circulus. i. 32. 43. 440
 758
 circumago, ēre. 57
 circumcido, ēre. 648
 circumcingo. 440
 circumcirca. 31
 circumdo, as. 583
 circumferentia. a. 758
 circumforaneus. 492
 794
 circumgesto. 641
 circumjacco, es. 66
 circumjicio, ēre. 277
 circummunio, ēre. 704
 circumquaque. 47
 circumscribo. 73
 circumscriptor. m. 817
 circumspecto, as. cir-
 cumspectus, a. um. 808

circumstantia, a. 786
 circumtendo. 698
 circumvallo, as. 717
 circumveho, ēre. 411
 circumvolvo, ēre. 258
 circus, i. m. 948
 cirnea, a. f. 564
 cirrus, i. m. 159
 cistum, i. n. 455
 cista, a. 848
 cisterna, a. 623
 citatio, ōnis. f. 658
 cito. 39. 354
 cito, as. 631. 658
 citra, pr. 947
 citreum, i. 123
 civilis. e. a. 559
 civis, is. c. g. 614. 650
 civitas, ātis. f. 622
 691. 717
 clades, is. f. 717
 clam. 920. clam. 919
 clamo, as.
 clamor, ōris. m. 275
 352
 clanculum. 186
 clandestinus, a. um. 691
 clango, ēre. 160
 clangor, ōris. m. 710
 clarigatio. f. 693
 clarus, a. um. 71. 734
 classarius, a. um. 700
 classicum, i. n. 710
 classicus, a. um. 654
 classis, is. f. ib. 700. 735
 clathratus, a. um. 550
 clathrus. m. um. n. 1
 541
 clava, a. f. 713
 claudicatio. f. 289
 claudio, as. ibid.
 claudio, ēre. 548. 709
 clau-

CLI

COE

COL

786

698

717

411

258

948

564

159

455

848

623

658

9354

658

947

123

559

4650

622

1-717

717

919

1-275

352

186

m. 691

160

710

693

1-734

700

710

654

00-735

550

m. n. 1

541

713

289

ibid.

48-709

cla-

clavicula, æ. f. 252. lus,

i. 519

clavis, is. f. 548

claustrum, i. n. 615

clausula, æ. f. 991

clausura, æ. 411

clavus, i. m. 320. 465

527

clemens, tis. a. 912

clementia, æ. f. 681

clepsidra, æ. 772

clibanus, i. m. 96. 406

clivus, tis. c. g. 660. 686

clientela, æ. 660

clientelaris, æ. a. 686

clima, ætis. n. 783

climacter, æris. 431

climicus, a. um. 295

clinopogon, i. m. 533

clinopodium, i. 570

clitellæarum. pl. 460

clitellarius, a. um. 460

clivus, i. m. 79

cloaca, æ. f. 250

clueo, es. f. c. 138

clunus, is. c. g. 258

clyster, æris. m. 792

clypeus, i. m. um. n. 699

Coacervo, as. 529. 847

coactus, a. um. p. 270

481. 684

coaduno, as. 530

coetaneus, a. um. 939

coagmento, as. 748

241

coagulo, as. 104. 416

coagulum, i. ib.

coalesco, ui, ère. 997

coarcto, as. coangusto,

as. 267

coasso, as. 530. 544

coaxo, as. 212

coccolneus, a, um. coc-

cus, i. 337

cochlea, æ. f. 216. 544

cochlearis, is. n. 558

cochlearia, æ. 313

cochlis, ædis. f. 544

cocles, ætis. m. 283

codicilis, æ. a. 526

codex, æcis. m. 854

codicillus, i. 731

coelebs, æbis. c. g. 589

calites, um. m. 998

calitus. 980

celophthalmus, i. 283

celum, i. n. 19. 64. li.

orum. m. 958

cœmeterium, i. 960

cœna, æ. 633

cenaculum, i. atio, onis.

555

cœnator, ire. 568

cœno, as. ib.

cœnobium, i. n. cœno-

biarcha, æ. 638

cœnum, i. n. 481

cœmo, ère. 491

cœo, ère. 319

cœpi, sti. 884

cœptum, i. n. 886

cœptus, a. um. 254

coerceo, es. 668

cœnus, us. m. 244. 629

cogitabundus, a, um.

344

cogitatio, onis. f. 344

826

cogito, as. 375

cognatio, onis. 601.

826

cognatus, a, um. 601

cognitor, onis. m. 659

cognitio. f. ib.

537

cognomen, onis. n. 937

cognosco, onis, æum.

659. 667

cogo, coegi, ère. 416

696. 709. 865

cohabito, as. 588

coherco, es. 242

cohibeo, es. 184. 358

893

cohoneſto, as. 593

cohors, tis. f. 697

cohortor, aris. 464

coinquino, as. 739

coitio, onis. f. 711

coitus, us. m. 606

colaphus, i. m. 670

coleus, i. m. 291

colica, æ. 305

colla, æ. 530

collapsus, a. um. p. 538

collare, is. n. 581

collateralis, æ. 603

collatitius, a. um. 638

collatus, a. um. p. 713

collaudatio, onis. f. 870

collecta, æ. 638

collectus, a. um. p. 328

collega, æ. m. 673

collegium, i. n. 655

collido (con, ludo) fi,

ère. 713

colligo, as. 396. 685

colligo (con, lego) egi,

ère. 66. 145. 396.

662

callima, as. or, aris. d.

703

calliquia, æ. 392

collis, is. m. 79

collisio. f. 330

collistrigium, i. 668

collisus, a. um. p. 317

coloso,

COL

COM

COM

colloco, as.	771	cominus.	713	commotio, onis.	940
colloquium, i. n.	567	comis, e. a.	831	commoveo, es.	543
colloquor, eris.	934	comitia, orum. n.	686	communico, as.	274
colludo, ere.	988	comitialis, e. a.	312	communio, onis. f.	671
collum, i. n.	252. 461		649		989
collutor, oris. m.	939	comitor, aris.	902	communio, ire.	247
colluo, ere. 434.	collu-	commando, ere.	267	communitas. f.	671
vies, ei. f.	ibid.	commeatu, us. m.	695	communis, e. a.	341
collybus, i.	482	commemoro, as.	349		514
collyra, e.	554	commendatio. f.	870	commuto, as.	510. 889
collyrium, i. n.	792	commendo, as.	914	compactilis, e. a.	533
colo, as.	433	commentariensis. m.	668	compactior, oris.	748
colo, ere. 385. 596.	982	commentarius, m. um, i.		compactus, a, um. p.	407
		n.	786	compages, is. f.	241
colobium, i. n.	512	commentitius, a, ū.	885	compagino, as.	631
colōn, i.	268	commentor, aris.	738	comparatio. f.	753
colonia, e.	219	commentum, i. n.	240	comparo, as.	156. 173
colonus, i. m.	386	commeco, as.	911	compascuum, i.	411
color, oris. m.	333. 503	commercium, i. n.	491	compes, edis. f.	668
coloro, as.	751	commilito, ōnis. m.	710	compello, as.	593
colossus, i.	771	comminiscor, eris.	913	compello, puli, ere. 942	
colostrea, e. f.	415	comminuo, ere.	82	compendio.	475
coluber, bri. m.	213	commisero, f.	871	compendiosē.	756
colum, i.	305. 433	commiseratio. f.	871	compendium, i.	853
columba, e. f. columba-		commiseco, es.	796	comperendinatio.	6
rium, i.	154	commisere, ere. ib.			664
columella, e.	301. 546	commisericor, eris.	912	comperio, eri, erum,	
columen, ūnis. n.	464	commisura, e.	469	ere.	17. 321
	515. 545		504	compertum est.	836
columna, e. f.	536	committo, ere 530. 634		compesco, ui, ere.	411
colus, i. f.	498	711. 868. 917			668
coma, e. f.	586	commixtio. f.	95	competo, ere.	481
combibo, ere.	821	commodius.	935	compingo, egi, actum.	
combino, as.	747	commodo, as. 162. 862			533. 748
comburo, ere.	104	commodum, i. n. ibid.		compitum, i. n.	472
comedo, ere.	560		485	complector, eris.	760
cōmes, ūtis. c. g.	476	commodus, a, um.	237	compleo, es.	20
	686		539	complexio, onis. f.	993
comessatio. f.	865	commonefacio, ere. 922		complexus, us. m.	774
comessor. m.	ib.	commonstro, as.	732	complico, as.	936
comessor, aris.	820	commonco, es.	923	complures, a.	222
cometa, e. m.	63	commoror, aris.	625	compluvium, i.	546

compono,

CON

CON

CON

940 *compono, ère.* 529.640
 543 754
 274 *comporto, as.* 418
 f. 671 *compos, ètis. a.* 805.893
 989 *compositus, a, um.* 28
 247 *comptator, èris. m.* 821
 672 *comprehendo, ère.* 735
 341 *compresse.* 267
 514 *comprimo, essi, ère.* 321
 10.889 *computatio. f.* 782
 533 *computo, as.* 756
 748 *computresco, ui.* 318
 p. 407 *conatus, us. m.* 364
 241 *concamero, as.* 382
 621 *concarvius, a, um.* 759
 753 *concedo, ère.* 270.840
 6.173 971
 411 *concentus, us.* 774
 668 *conceptus, a, um. p.*
 593 592
 re. 942 *conceptor, us, a, um.* 781
 475 *concerto, as.* 948
 756 *concha, e. f.* 91
 853 *concido, ère.* 935
 . 6 *concio, es.* 686
 664 *conciliabulum, i.* 655
 et. um, *concilio, as.* 492.911
 7.321 *concilium, i. n.* 640
 836 *concinna, f.* 382
 . 411 *concinno, as.* 754
 668 *concio, onis. f.* 632
 481 *concionator. m.* 631
 at. um, *concupio, epi, eptum.* 21
 3.748 45
 479 *concito, as.* 451.691
 760 *conciuis, is. c. g.* 691
 20 *conclamo, as.* 704.956
 . 993 *conclave, is. n.* 544
 774 *concludo, ère.* 122.651
 936 *concoctio. f.* 267
 222 *concoquo, ère.* 438
 546 *concordia, e. f.* 911

409 *concredo, ère.*
 124 *concreresco, ère.*
 422
 315 *concretus, a, um.*
 827 *concubina, e.*
 500 *concubitus, us. m.*
 826
 987 *concubius, a, um.*
 818 *concupisco, ère.*
 711 *concurro, ère.*
 969 *concurso, as.*
 352 *concussus, us. m.*
 910 *condeset. imp.*
 722 *condecoro, as.*
 664 *condemno, as.*
 856 *condico, ère.*
 567 *condimentum, i.*
 437 *condio, ire.*
 736 *condiscipulus, i.*
 164 *conditaneus, a, um.*
 438
 856 *conditio, onis. f.*
 889
 982 *conditor, oris. m.*
 786 *conditus, a, um. p.*
 959
 446 *condo, didi, ère.*
 980
 724 *condocefacio, ère.*
 894 *condono, as.*
 136.534 *conduco, ère.*
 743.792
 386 *conductitius, a, um.*
 523
 863 *conductor. m.*
 963 *conductus, a, um. p.*
 431 *condus, i. m.*
 261 *condylus, i.*
 932 *confabulor, aris.*
 592 *confarreo, as.*
 268 *confectus, a, um. p.*
 444

724 *confero, erre.*
 749
 752 *conferim.*
 848 *confertus, a, um. p.*
 568.958 *confestim.*
 (con, facio) *conficio*
 140 *eci, ectum, ère.*
 219.933
 945 *confidens, tis. a.*
 808 *confido, ere.*
 703 *configo, ere.*
 689 *confinium, i.*
 416.448 *confso, eri.*
 752 *confirmo, as.*
 683 *confiscatio. f.*
 998 *confiteor, eris, fessus.*
 393 *confixus, a, um. p.*
 410
 294 *conflictor, aris.*
 713
 719 *conflictus, us.*
 713 *conflo, ere.*
 94.99 *conflo, as.*
 469 *conflo, ere.*
 713.427 *confodio, ere.*
 695 *confederatus, a, um.*
 596 *conformo, as.*
 77 *confragosus, a, um.*
 121 *confringo, egi, altum.*
 204 *confugio, ere.*
 796 *confundo, ere.*
 23 *confusus, a, um.*
 432 *confuto, as.*
 congela *conglasco, ere. congelo,*
 53 *as.*
 330 *congenitus, a, um.*
 43.796 *congeries, ei. i.*
 397 *congero, ere.*
 929 *congerro, m.*
 congiari

CON

CON

CON

congiarium, i. n. 723
congius, i. m. 683
conглоbo, as. 43
conglutino, as. 530
congregior, ère. 949
congrego, as. 409. 697
congressus, us. m. 1
congruentr. 152
congrua, ère. f. c. 697
 786. 930
congrus, i. m. 168
conjecto, as. 355
conjectura, æ. f. 357
conjicio (à jacio) eci,
ère. 204. 355. 663
coniscus, i. m. 223
conjugalìs, e. a. 595
conjugium, i. n. 588
conjugo, as. 747
conjungo, ère. 366. 930
conjuratio. f. conjuro,
as. 691
conjux, agis. c. g. 588
connecto, ère. 515
conniveo, es. 907
connubium, i. n. 594
conor, aris. 363. 641
conquasso, as. 469
conquinisco, ère. 352
conquiro (con, quæro)
ère. 751
consanguineus, a, um.
 601
consanguinitas. f. 826
consarcinator. m. 505
consarcino, as. 826
conscendo, ère. 451.
 462
conscientia, æ. 634.
 668
conscisco, ère. 885
consciùs, a, um. 926

conscribo, ère. 489. 695
consecro, as. 642
consensus, us. m. 663
consentio, f, ère. 924
conseptum, i. n. 411
consequens, tis. a. 813
consequor, èris. 991
conseruo, as. 606
confessus, us. 649
confideo, es, edi, effum.
 464. 933
consideratus, a, um. 839
considero, as. 778
consigno, as. 652
consiliarius, i. 676
consilium, i. n. 696. 906
consisto, ère. 94. 441
 797. 947
constus, a, um. p. 382
consobrinus, i. a, æ. 603
consolatio. f. 906
consolido, as. 527
consolor, aris. 96
consontanlia, æ. 774
consopio, ère. 228
consors, tis. a. 989
consortium, i. n. 931
conspèctus, us. 788
conspicio, exi, ère. 78
conspicor, aris. 322
conspicius, a, um. 32
 880. 954
conspiratio. f. 691
conspisso, as. 407
conspurgo, as. 157
constabilio, ère. 640
constans, tis. a. 898
constanter. 398
constantia, æ. 897
constat. 775. 811
consternor, aris. 883
constipo, as. 43. 503

constituo, ère. 259. 980
consto, as, èti. 496
constatus, a, um. 468
constrictus, a, um. p.
 450
constringo, ère. 668
construo, ère. 507. 747
constupro, as. 827
consuesco, ère. 702
consuetudo, ènis. f. 801
consul, àlis. m. 651
consulo, ère. 353. 877
 906
consultò. 871
consul'o, as. 807
consultus, a, um. 654
 741
consummo, as. 311.
 591
consumo, ère. 311
consuo, ère. 504
contabesco, ère. 226
contactus, us. m. 316
contagio, omis. f. 314
contagiosus, a, um. 316
contamino, as. 825
contego, ère. 275
contemno, ère. 876
contemplor, aris. 757
contemporaneus, a, um.
 786
contemptus, us. 927
con'endo, ère. 689. 873
contentio, ònis. f. 656
contentus, a, um. 851
contere, rixi, ère. 497
 267
conterraneus, a, um.
 691
contexto, ère. 457
contextus, us. 114
contignatio. f. 544
 contignus,

CON

COP

COR

9.980	contiguus, a, um.	259	convenio, ãre.	205.551	cornix, ãcis. f.	160.540
496	continens, tis. a.	783		583.794	cornu, n.	198.768
468	continentia, æ.	819	conventu est.	630.856	cornum, i. n. cornus. f.	
um. p.	continuo, es, entum.	260	conversatio. f.	901		122
450		869	converto, ãre.	994	cornutus, a, um.	223
668	contingit. imp.	670	convexus, a, um.	257	corolla, æ. f.	133
7.747	continue. 310. nud.	110		759	corollarium, i.	768
827	continuo, as.	884	convictor, ãris.	910	corona, æ.	564.674
702	continuus, a, um.	259	convictor, aris.	917	coronarius, a, um.	133
f. 801		762	conviva, æ. c. g.	555	coronatus, i.	494
651	contor, aris.	914	convivator, m.	ib.	coronis, idis. f.	546
3.877	contorqueo, es.	32.602	convivium, i. n.	565	corporeus, a, um.	21
906	contra.	356.750	convoco, as.	629	corpulentus, a, um.	278
871	contractus, us.	492. a.	convolutus, i.	217	corpus, ãris. n.	28.240
817	um.	260	convulso, vi, utum.	315	corrado, ãre.	418.817
654	contradico, ãre.	752	conus, i. m.	122.759	corrigia, æ.	514
741		899		941	corrigo (con, rego) cxi.	
311.	contrabo, ãre.	463.493	convulsio. f.	294	ãre.	188.923
591		589	coopto, as.	737	corripio, ãre.	188.923
311	contrarius, a, ã. 32.331		coordino, as.	527	corroboro, as.	792
504	contribulis, e. a.	601	cophæus, i. m.	552	corrodo, ãre.	217
226	contributor, aris.	835	copia, æ. f.	848.859	corrumpo, ãre.	30
316	contributus, a, um. p.	631	copia, arum.	708	corruptela, æ.	376
314	conterminus, a, um.	689	copiose.	752	corruo, ãre.	61.400
y. 316	controversia, æ.	656	copula, æ. f.	595	corruptus, a, um.	329
825	contubernalis, is. c. g.		copulo, as.	592.747		661
275	contubernium, i. n.		coquinarius, a, um.	431	cors, lis. f.	160
876		910	coquo, xi, ere.	444	cortex, ãcis. m.	109
757	contucor, ãris.	283	coquus, i. m.	431	cortina, æ.	503.954
a. um.	contumacia, æ.	605	cor, cordis. n.	273.631	coruscatio. f.	58
786	contumax, acis. a.	899	coracinus, i.	167	corusco, as.	43
927	contumelia, æ. f.	917	corallium, i.	92	corus, i. m.	160
9.873	contumeliosus, a, um.		coram.	920	coryceus, i.	837
656		904	corbis, is. m. f.	114	corylus, i. f.	121
851	contundo, tundi, ãre.	935	corbita, æ.	468	corymbus, i. m.	138
497	contus, i. m.	464	cordatus, a, um.	725	coryphæus, i. m.	
267	contusio. f.	317	cordolium, i.	367	corytus, i.	702
um.	contusus, a, um. p.	170	coriandrum, i.	132	cos, ãtis. f.	85
691	convalesco, ãre.	295	coriarius a, um.	cori-	coffus, i. m.	217
457	convallis, is. f.	77	um, i. n.	506	costa, æ. f.	254
114	convasatus, a, um.	486	cornicor, aris.	160	cothurnus, i. m.	514
544	convexo, ãre.	397	corniger, era, um.	422	colonicum, i.	123
ignus,					columnix,	

CRE

CRU

CUL

columnix, icis. f. 158
coxa, a. f. 256
coxendix, icis. f. 309
Crabro, ðnis. m. 220
crambe, es. f. 126
cranium, i. n. 297
crápula, a. f. 823
cras. 976
crassus, a, um. 27.82
crastinus, a, um. 813
crater, èris. m. 562
crates, is. f. 114
cratæuterium, i. 341
craticula, a. 431
craticius, a, um. 380
creagra, a. creacentrum,
i. 343
creator, ðris. m. 982
creatus, a. a. 21
creber, bra, um. 299
crebresco, ère. p. c. 836
crebrò. 348
creditor, ðris. m. 864
866
credo, ère. 53.358.
386
credulitas. f. 812
credulus, a, um. ib.
cremium, i. n. 529
cremo, as. 45.669
cremor, oris. 267.416
crena, a. f. 731
creo, as. 737
crepida, a. f. 514
crepido, ðnis. f. 583
crepito, as. 160.298
crepitaculum. i. 230
crepo, as. 543.840
crepundia, orum. n.
230

crepusculum, i. 36
creSCO, ère. 125
creta, a. 104
cribrum, i. n. 400
cricetus, i. 210
crimen, inis. n. 922
crimino, aris. 917
crinalis, a. a. 513
crinis, is. m. 584
crinitus, a, um. 63
crispo, as. 586
crispus, a, um. 123.
280
crista, a. f. 159
croceto, as. 160
crocodilus, i. 212
crocus, i. m. 132
crotalum, i. n. 643
crucio, as. 306
crudelitas. f. 896
crudelis, e. a.
cruditas. f. crudus, a,
um. 292
cruentus, a, um. 303
714
crumena, a. f. 486
crnor, oris. m. 328
crualis, e. a. 514
crurifragium, i. 669
crus, aris. n. 190
crusta, a. 319.407
crusto, as. 526
crustula, a. larius, i.
408
crux, ucis. f. 669
crypta, a. f. cryptoporti-
cus, us. 616
crystallus, i. f. 93
Cubicularius, a, um.
676
cubiculum, i. 573
cubile, is. n. 570

cubitus, i. m. 264
cubo, as, ui. 575
cubus, i. m. 719
cucullus, i. cucullatus,
a, um. 638
cuculus, i. cuculo, m.
160
cucumer, èris. m. 566
cucurbita, a. f. 135
791
cucurio, ère. 159
cudo, ère. 531
cujas, atis. a. 930
cujusmodi. 339
culcitra, a. 571
culcus, i. 669.762
culex, icis. m. 211
culina, a. 434
culmen, ðnis. n. 545
culmus, i. m. 137
culpa, a. f. 662.808
891
culpo, as. 930
cultellus, i. 778
culter, tri. m. 391.
558
cultura, a. 379.388
culullus, i. m. 562
cum. pr. 43.597.
cum. 358
cum, tum. 797
cuminum, i. 131
cumulo, as. 847
cumulus, i. 418
cunabula, orum. n.
230
cuna, arum. f. 223
cuncti, a, a. 619
cuncto, aris. 310
886
cuneus, i. m. 529.708
739
cuniculum,

cunicu
cupa, a.
cupedi
cupedi
cupidi
cupio,
cupress
cura, a.
curato
curcul
curia,
curio.
curios
curo, a.
curro,
curru
curtus
curfus
curtor
curfco
curfus
curtus
curuo.
curru
curpis
curus
custo
custo
custos
custic
cuiss,
Cyath
cyane
i.
cydon
cyelas

CUR

DEB

DEC

264	coniculus, larius, i. m.	cygnus, i. m.	151	decedo, ere.	967
575	205.717	cylindrus, i. m.	759	decem.	632
719	cupa, e. f.	cymba, e. f.	471	december, bris.	780
ucullam,	cupedia, arum, f.	cymbalum, i. n.	643	decempeda, e. decem-	
638	cupedinarius, i.	cynofura, e. f.		pedator, m.	762
uculo, m.	cupiditas, atis, f.	cyprinus, i.	167	decens, tis, a.	242
160	848	cyprum.	99	decerno, ere.	661.708
n. 566	cupio, ere.	cystis, is, f.	271	decerpo, ere.	558
f. 135	cupressus, i. f.	cythara, e. f.	775	decerto, as.	708
791	cura, e. f.	D.		decessor, oris, m.	678
159	curator, oris, m.	Dactylus, i.	116.	decer. imperf.	627.
531	curculio, m.		123		736
930	curia, e.	demon, onis, m.	647	decido (de cado) ere.	
329	curio, m.		988	f. c.	117
571	curiosus, a, um.	dama, e. c. g.	199	debido (de cado) ere.	
569.763	curio, as, avi.	damascenus, a, um.			657
218	356.384		130	decime, arum, f.	639
434	790	damno, as.	662.669	decipio, epi, ere.	361
545	curro, ere.		860	decipula, e.	428
117	curruca, e.	damnum, i. n.	490	decisio, onis, f.	664
62.808	curtus, ius, m.	dapes, ium, f.	557	declavo, as.	749
843	cursum.	dapifer, eri.	676	declino, as.	369.538
910	cursor, oris, m.	dapifer, eri.	695		747
738	cursum, as.	dapsilis, e. a.	871	declivis, e. a.	79
n. 391	cursum, ius.	data opera.	941	decoctor, oris, m.	865
558	curtus, a, um.	datatim.	458.608.656		867
79.388	curvo, as.	De.	503	decollo, as.	669
562	curvus, a, um.	dealbo, a.	932	decolorus, a, um.	339
3.59.75	cuspidis, adis, f.	deambulatio, f.	519	decoquo, is, xi, ere.	820
358	ius, a, um.	deauratus, a, um.	718		865
791	custodia, e. f.	debello, as.	609.611.687	decor, oris, m.	288
131	663	debeo, es.	877	decoro, as, avi, atum.	618
847	custodio, ere.	debilis, e. a.	357.723		108
418	custos, adis, m.	debilito, as.	351	decorico, as.	886
um. n.	cuticula, e. f.	debitor, oris, m.	864	deccorus, a, um.	33
230	820	debitum, i.	635	decrementum, i.	234
223	cutis, is, f.	debitus, a, um.	632	decrepito, as, um.	295
619	Cyathus, i. m.	decalogus, i. m.	630	decreresco, ere.	663
310	763	decanto, as.	786.	decetium, i. n.	295
886	cyaneus, a, um.	decas, adis, f.	941	decumbo, ere.	466
9.708	i.	decapulo, as.	445	decumanus, a, um.	639
739	cydonium, i.				decuria,
uculus,	123				
	586				

DEP

DES

DIA

deploro, as.	668.889	desilio, ui, ultum, ñre.	452	devincio, xi, ñre.	907
deplumo, as.	436	desino, ñre.	254	devinco, ere.	688
deploro, ñre.	213	desipio (sapio) ñre.	848	devio, as.	477
depopulo, aris.	706	desipisco, ñre.	443	devito, as.	931
deposito, ñre.	695	desisto, ñre.	178	devolvó, ere.	51
depositum, i.	858	desolor, aris.	719	devoro, as.	864
depredator, aris.	700	despectus, us, m.	508	devotè.	998
depravatio, f.	818	desperatus, a, um.	668	devoveo, es, vi.	1641
depravo, as.	931	despero, as.	13	Dens, i. m.	18. 646.
deprecor, aris.	908	despicio, exi, ñre.	880		984
depredico, as.	877	despondeo, es, di.	591	dextra, æ, f.	264
deprehendo, ñre.	724		885	dextrorsum.	478
depressus, a, um.	78	despumo, as.	432	Diabolus, i.	989
deprimo, es, i, ñre.	116	desquamo, as.	436	dibaphus, a, um.	503
deprimo, ñre.	564	desillo, as.	52	diaconus, i.	638
despo, ñre.	406	destino, as.	936	diadema, ãtis, n.	674
despullus, a, um, p.	268	destituo (statuo) ñre.	660	diæta, æ, f.	787
desputo, as.	154		106	dialectica, æ, cus, i.	749
deserelinq, ñre.	868	destitutus, a, um.	106	diapasma, n.	587
	976	destruo, xi, ere.	538	diameter, tri, f.	758
derideo, es.	495	desuesco, ere.	680.801	diaphragma, n.	276
deridiculum, i.	238	desuetudo, ñnis, f.	ib.	diapason.	774
derideo, as.	392		935	diarium, i.	742.489
derogo, as.	840	desultoriè.	886	diarrhæa, f.	307
descendo (scando) ñre,	37.452.604	desum, es.	472.815	diastema, n.	773
		desumo, ere.	118	dica, am, f.	658
descensus, us, m.	458	detergo, ere.	315.558	dicax, acis, a.	916
desisco, ñre.	980	determino, as.	672.689	dicis causâ.	908
describo, ñre.	525.783	deterior, us.	361	dicio, onis, f.	688
desectus, a, um, p.	108	detero, trivi, ere.	935	dico, as.	732
	418	detestor, aris.	800	dico, xi, ctum, ere.	25
desedio, ñre.	466	detineo, es, eni, um.	250		70.107.236.651
desero, ui, ñre.	476	detrabo, ere.	840		659
desertor, oris, m.	722	detracto, as.	383	dictærium, i, n.	941
desertum, i, n.	191	detritus, a, um.	505	dictio, f.	747
deset, ñdis, a.	887	detrimentum, i.	860	dicto, as.	732
desiderium, i.	364	detrudo, ere.	989	dictum, i.	991. dicto
desidero, as.	363.583	detrumbo, as.	980	sum audiens.	663
	851	detrumpo, as.	739	dictus, a, um.	267.275
desidia, æ.	728	devello, ere.	118		644.
desido, edi, ñre.	307	devexus, a, um.	545	didactrum, i.	727
designo, as.	495.799			didasca-	

DIF

DIR

DIS

didascalus, i.
diduco, ere. 531. didu-
ctus, a, um. 260
dies, ei. c. g. 34-310
568
diem dicere. 658
diescit. 35
differentia, e. f. differo,
rs, distuli, dilatum. 2
difficilis, e. a. 5
difficultas. f. 300
diffidentia, e. 812
diffiteor, ̄ris. 659
diffusus, ̄re. 272
diffundō, ̄re. 67-276
digero, ̄re. 382-739
750
digitale, is. n. 504
digitus, i. m. 257-261
762
digladior, aris. 950
dignitas. f. 802
dignor, aris. 975
digresco, ̄re. 324
dignus, a, um. 586-871
digredior, ̄ris. 752
digressus, us. 999
diuasco, as. 343-345
dilabor, ̄ris. 847
dilatio, as. 148
dilapido, as. 865
dilatio. f. 666
dilato, as. 752
dilectus, a, um. p. 930
diligentia, e. 577
diligo, exi, ̄re. 600
dilucide. 752
diluculō. 576
diluculum, i. n. 35
diluo, ̄re. 81-822
dilutus, a, um. 503
diluvium, i. 69

dimacha, e. 698
dimensio. f. 761
dimetior, ̄ris. 31-400
504
dimico, as. 699
dimidius, a, um. 608
diminuo, ̄re. 292
diminutio. f. 672
dimitto, ̄re. 632
diœcesis, is. f. 688
diōta, e. f. 562
diplōis, dis. f. 512
diplōma, ātis. n. 677
diphthongus, i. f. 747
diræ, arum. 893
directe. 89
director. m. 949
diribeo, es. 656
dirigo (rego) exi, ̄re.
971
dirimo, emi, ̄re. 32
656
diripio (rapio) eptum,
̄re. 719
diruo, ̄re. 538-722
diruus, a, um. 895
discalceatus, a, um. 512
discaveo, es. 843
discedo, ̄re. 596
902
discepto, as. 656
discerno, ̄re. 330-769
discerpo (carpo) ̄re.
558
discingo, ̄re. 516
disciplina, e. f. 728
755
discipulus, i. 725
disco, didici, s. c. ̄re.
726
discolor, oris. a. 339
discordia, e. 911

discrepant. 771
discrepantia, e. f. 774
discrepo, as, avi. 777
discretus, a, um. 770
discrimen, ̄nis. n. 343
466
discrimino, as. 333
discrucio, as. 668
discuneo, as. 529
discuro, ̄re. 188
discus, i. m. 513
discutio, ere. 930
diserte. 751
disertus, a, um. 751
disjugo, ere. 276
dispando, ere. 158
dispar, aris. a. 589
939
disparitas. f. 636
dispareo, es. 38-986
dispendium, i. 853
dispensator. m. 609
dispensio, as. 608
dispergo, ere. 716
dispertio, ire. & or. d.
557-796
dispesco, ui, ere. 783
dispicio, pexi, ere. 589
displiceo, es. 361
displodo, ere. 703
dispono, ere. 391
dispositus, a, um. 556
disputo, as. 750
disquiro (quæro) en.
883
disquisitio. f. 253
disrumpo, rupi, ere. 307
466
disseco, as. 420
dissemino, as. 691
dissentio. f. 911
dissero, mi, ere. 750

disfideo,

777	discedo, es, edi. dissidi-	diversorium, i.	625	dominicus, a, um.	648
f. 774	am. i. n.	diversus, a, um.	565	dominium, i.	688
777	dissilio, ui, ultum, ire.	diverticulum, i.	475	dominar, aris.	ibid.
777	104.469.691	diverto, ere.	ib. 594	dominus, i. m.	386.858
n. 340	dissimilis, e. a.	divos, itis. a.	848		975
466	dissimulo, as.	divexo, as.	309	domo, as, ui.	176
333	dissipatio, as.	divido, ere.	756	domus, i, vel us.	536
668	61.865	divino, as.	645	domi. 224. domū. 721	
529	dissolvo, ere.	divinus, i. m.	644. us,	donarium, i.	641
188	dissolutio, f.	a, um. a.	760	donativum, i.	683
553	dissolutus, a, um.	divisus, a, um.	740	donator, oris. tarius, i.	
990	dissimulatio, a.	divitiæ. f. pl.	847	m.	863
751	dissuadeo, es.	dium. n.	483	donatus, a, um.	619
754	dissuasus, ere.	divortium, i.	478. 594	donec.	38. 271. 391
276	distantia, æ.	diureticus, a, um.	792	dono, as.	429. 610.
158	dissipatio, i. n.	diurnus, a, um.	34.		723
a. 589	dissendo, ere.	diurnitas. f.	611	donum, i.	880
939	187. 503	diuturnitas. f.	407	dorcas, adis. f.	199
636	dissimino, as.	diuturnus, a, um.	311	dormio, ire.	352. 575
38. 986	dissillatio, f.	divulgo, as.	914	dormito, as.	352
853	dissillo, as.	divus, a, um.	647	dormitorium, i.	570
609	dissimilis, a, um.	Do, das, dedi, datum.	38	dormituro, ire.	352
608	dissimulatio, es.	340. 606. 795		dorsuale, is. n.	452
716	distinguo, ere.	doceo, es.	726	dorsum, i. n.	257. 259
2 or. d.	distinguo, as, itis.	docilis, e. a.	725		260
7. 796	distribuo, ere.	doctor, oris. m.	737	dos, otis. f.	590. 796
783	distribuo, ere.	doctrina, æ.	4. 640		880
re. 589	distribuo, ere.	doctus, a, um.	932	dossuarium, i.	460
361	distribuo, es.	documentum, i.	623	Drachma, æ.	495. 765
703	distorte.	dogma, atis. n.	357	draco, onis. m.	214
391	districtus, us. m.	dolabella, æ. dolabra, æ.		drosomeli. n.	57
556	us. a, um.	dolo, as.	530	Dubitatio. f.	357
750	disturbo, as.	dolon, onis.	463	dubite, as.	
0) or.	disco, ere. p. c.	dolor, oris. m.	294. 297	dubius, a, um.	64. 750
883	disco, as.	doleo, es.	296. 367	duco, ere. 709. 758. 930	
253	disco, as.		373	940. uxorem.	593
re. 307	disco, as.	dolium, i. n.	447	ductilis, e. a.	100
466	disco, as.	dolofus, a, um.	816	ducto, as.	942
420	disco, as.	dolus, i. m.	918	ductus, us. m. 8. 268. a,	
691	diversor, aris.	domesticus, a, um.	174	um.	644
911	divis. m.	domicilium, i.	539	dudum.	346
750				duellum, i. n.	950

dulcis,

<i>dulcis, e. a.</i>	326
<i>dum.</i>	30. 109. 179
<i>dumetum, i. n.</i>	204.
	423
<i>dummodo.</i>	725. 930
<i>dumus, i. m.</i>	138
<i>dumtaxat.</i>	294
<i>duo, a, o.</i>	267. 656
<i>duodecim.</i>	41. 457
<i>duodenum, i.</i>	268
<i>duplex, i. cis. a.</i>	501
<i>duplicatio. f.</i>	659
<i>duplus, a, um.</i>	669
<i>durabilis, e. a.</i>	117
<i>durities, ei. f.</i>	93
<i>duro, as.</i>	715
<i>durus, a, um.</i>	98. 321
<i>dux, u. cis. c. g.</i>	470
<i>dynasta, e. m.</i>	675
<i>dysenteria, e.</i>	393
<i>dysuria, e.</i>	304

E.

E	65. 94. 315
<i>Ea propter.</i>	973
<i>catenus.</i>	991
<i>ebibo, ere.</i>	823
<i>ebriosus, a, um.</i>	823
<i>ebrius, a, um.</i>	ib.
<i>ebuccino, as.</i>	841
<i>ebullio, i. re.</i>	432
<i>ebulus, i.</i>	134
<i>etui, dris. n.</i>	190
<i>eburneus, a, um.</i>	675
<i>ecce.</i>	362
<i>ecclesia, e.</i>	640
<i>ecclesiastes, e. m.</i>	631
<i>echinus, i. m.</i>	206. 267
	582
<i>echo, us.</i>	332
<i>eclegma, atis. n.</i>	792
<i>eclipsis, is. f.</i>	42
<i>econtra.</i>	605

<i>ecquis, qua, d.</i>	420
<i>ecstasis, is. f.</i>	644
<i>ectypus, i. m.</i>	771
<i>edax, acis. a.</i>	568
<i>edentulus, a, um.</i>	234
<i>edico, ere. edictum, i. n.</i>	663
	663
<i>edisco, ere.</i>	16
<i>edissero, ere.</i>	785
<i>editus, a, um.</i>	627
<i>edo, didi, ere.</i>	58. 219
	330
<i>edo, di, ere.</i>	118. 121
<i>edoceo, es.</i>	463
<i>edolo, as.</i>	530
<i>edormisco, ere.</i>	576
	823
<i>educo, as.</i>	499
<i>edico, is, ere.</i>	708
<i>edulium, i. n.</i>	222. 420
	558
<i>effarcio, ire.</i>	421
<i>effatum, i. n.</i>	749
<i>effectus, us. m.</i>	813
<i>effero, extuli, elatum.</i>	as.
	959
<i>effero, as.</i>	177
<i>effervesco, bui, ere.</i>	432
	892
<i>efficacia, e.</i>	778
<i>efficaciter.</i>	792
<i>efficax, acis. a.</i>	792
	907
<i>efficio, eci, ectum, ere.</i>	34
	34
<i>effigies, ei. f.</i>	770
<i>effingo, ere.</i>	771. 952
<i>efflo, as.</i>	958
<i>effluo, ere.</i>	445
<i>effluxum, i.</i>	306
<i>effodio, ere.</i>	94
<i>effeminatus, a, um.</i>	586
<i>natè.</i>	885

<i>effatus, a, um.</i>	417. 388
<i>efformo, as.</i>	406. 764
<i>effractor, oris. m.</i>	669
<i>effrenis, e. a.</i>	177
<i>effringo, egi, actum.</i>	390
<i>effrons, tis. a.</i>	245
<i>effugio, ere.</i>	467
<i>effugium, i. n.</i>	883
<i>effulmino, as.</i>	703
<i>effundo, ere.</i>	103. 445
<i>effuse.</i>	845. 915
<i>effutio, ire.</i>	831
<i>Egenus, a, um.</i>	849
<i>egeo, es. n.</i>	873
<i>egero, ere.</i>	268. 561
<i>egestas, atis. f.</i>	840
<i>ego, mei.</i>	73
<i>egredior, gressus, di.</i>	623
<i>egregius, a, um.</i>	314
	409
<i>egressus, us. m.</i>	47
<i>Eja.</i>	266
<i>ejaculor, aris.</i>	711
<i>ejectus, a, um.</i>	509. 514
<i>as.</i>	73
<i>ejicio, eci, ectum, ere.</i>	271
	714
<i>ejulatus, us. m.</i>	899
<i>ejulo, as.</i>	126. 511
<i>ejusmodi.</i>	116. 166
<i>Elabor, bi.</i>	506. 752
<i>elaboro, as.</i>	939
<i>elanguesco, ui, ere.</i>	638
<i>elecmosyna, e.</i>	101. 124
<i>electrum, i. n.</i>	101. 124
<i>elegantè.</i>	714
<i>elegantia, e.</i>	382
<i>elementum, i. n.</i>	23
<i>elephantiasis, is. f.</i>	316
<i>elephas, antis. m.</i>	190
<i>elevo, as.</i>	527. 833
<i>elicio, ui, itum, ere.</i>	837
	elido

EME

ENA

EPI

417.38	elido (lido) ere.	85	emo, ere.	496	Eo, ire.	79.478.656
406.764	eligo (lgo) egi, ere.		emollis, ire.	531	co.	116.632.863
m. 669		361	emolumentum, i.	405	eodem.	344.133
177	elinguis, e. a.	839	emrior, ori. 125. emor-		eous, a, um.	32
um. 390	elinguo, as.	669	tus, a, um. 316. tu-		Ephebus, i.	232
241	eliquo, as.	137.440	alis, e.	964	ephecticus, a, um.	356
467	eliso, as.	431	emotus, a, um.	893	epheemerus, a, um.	222
881	eluxus, a, um.	437	emphaticus, a, um.	747		310
702	elychnium, i. n.	745	empiricus, i.	794	ephemeris, & dis. f.	486
03.445	eloco, as.	593	emplastrum, i.	791		779
45.915	elogium, i. n.	963	emporium, i. n.	491	epialtes, e.	575
83	eloquens, tis. a.	752	emptor, oris. m.	493	ephippium, i. n.	451
849	eloquentia, e. f.	751	empusa, e.	941	epibates, e. m.	700
873	eluctor, aris.	883	empyreus, a, um.	980	epicedium, i. n.	962
68.561	elucubro, as.	743	emunctorium, i.	272	epicyclus, i. m.	39
840	elus, ere.	579		745	epidemicus, a, um.	314
13	eluvies, ei. o, onis. f.		emungo, ere.	ib.951	epidermis, & dis. f.	320
s. di. 611		66	En.	14	epidromus, i.	463
m. 314	eluvio, as.	445	enarro, as.	735	epiglottis, & dis. f.	275
409	Emaculo, as.	503	enascor, atus, ci.	316	epigramma, atis. n.	
47	emancipo, as.	610	enato, as.	474		754
266	emascor, oris. m.	722	encenia, orum. n.	635	epilepsia, e. f.	312
712	embamma, atis. n.	566	enccntris, & dis. f.	451	epilogus, i. m.	752
09.416	emblemata, atis. a.	518	encomiam, i. n.	841	episcopus, i. m.	640
73	embryo, onis. m.	596	endromis, & dis. f.	516	epistola, e. f.	936
um. m.	emendico, as.	874	enervo, as.	293	epistomium, i. n.	445
271	emendo, as.	732	enim.	19.29.175	epistylum, i.	536
714	emensus, a, um. p.	488	enimvero.	567.985	epitaphium, i.	963
893	ementior, iris.	578	enitor, xus, iiii.	185	epithalamium, i.	754
26.511	emerge, ere.	38.71		598	epitogium, i.	737
16.166	emeritus, a, um.	723	enixe.	886	epitome, es. f.	227
06.751	emeticus, a, um.	792	cnodis, e. a.	140	epitonium, i.	775
ere. 939	emico, as.	60.531	enormis, e. a. 758.	iter.	epoche, es. a, e. f.	358
01.114	emigro, as.	625		798		786.866
714	eminens, tis. a.	760	ensifer, a, um.	676	epomis, & dis. f.	737
382	emineo, es, ui. f. c.	83	ensis, is. m.	713	epule, arum. lum, i.	565
n. 23		253	enteroceles.	307		592.964
f. 316	eminus.	712	enucleo, as.	121. ate.	epulo, onis. m.	680
n. 190	emissarius, a, um.	67		749	epuloticus, a, um.	319
27.833		837	enunero, as.	963	Equa, e.	177
re. 837	emitto, ere.	163.219	enuncio, as.	753	equister, is. a.	686
elido		269	enutrio, ire.	160	equidem.	971

ERR

EVA

EXA

equile, is. n.	450	eruptio, onis. f.	975	eviscero, as.	436
equisetum, i.	582	erubrinus, i.	167	evoco, as.	443
equiso, onis. m.	450	cruum, i. n.	128	evolve, ère.	16
equitatus, us. m.	698	Esca, æ. f.	292.427	euphonia, æ.	751
equito, as.	451.948	esculentus, a, um.	420	etrus, i. m.	56
equuleus, i.	668	esito, as.	569	Ex. 30.66.361.644	
equus, i. m.	176.450	essendum, i. n.	455	exacte. 752. tus, a, um.	594
Eradico, as.	381	esox, ocis.	166	exactio, onis. f.	683
erado, ère.	935	est (licet.)	128	exacuo, ère.	731
erisco, ère.	608	esurio, ire.	292	exaquo, as.	196.782
crebus, i. m.	980	esus, us. m.	170.298		854
crectus, a, um.	259.709	Et. 2.11.16.94.492		exestus, as.	432
eremita, æ. m.	639	etenim.	330.922	ex fide.	607
eremus, i. f.	ibid.	ethica, æ.	797	exaggero, as.	891
erga.	918	ethnicus, a, um.	963	exagito, as.	917
ergastulum, i.	668	etiam.	455.664.674	examen, i. nis. n.	219
ergo. 387. ergo.	580	etiamf.	467		734.766
	908	etfi.	808	examino, as.	749
erigo (rego) exi, ère.		Evacuo, as.	792	exanimis, e- us, a, um.	961
	159.275.962	evado, ère.	318.425.		961
erica, æ.	134		598	exanimo, as.	226.364
eripio (rapio) ère, ep- tum.	367	evaginatus, a, um.	701	exanthema, a. is.	316
erithacus, i.	155	evanesco, ui, ère.	742	exantlo, as.	469
erogo, as.	696	evangelium, i. n.	631	exaro, as.	935
errabundus, a, um.	31	evanidus, a, um.	303	exascio, as.	527
erraticus, a, um.	381	evaporo, as.	446	exardeſco, fi, ère.	47
erratum, i. n.	923	eucharistia, æ.	633		893
errhinum, i.	792	euebo, ere.	137	exarmo, as.	723
erro, as. 32.478.0. onis.		evello, ère.	381	exauctoro, as.	ib.
m.	951	evenio, ire.	10	excandescio, ui, ère.	ib.
erronens, a, um.	646	eventus, us. m.	808		894
error, oris. m.	357.622	everso, ère.	581	excarnifico, as.	661
erubescio, ui, ère.	375	evertio, ère.	719	excavo, as.	760
eruca, æ. 136.217.226		evestigio.	424	excedo, ère.	757
eructo, as.	820	euge.	992	excellens, is.	891
erudio, ire.	724	evictio, onis. f.	868	excelsè. 152. sus, a, um.	140
eruditio, onis. f.	4	evidentia, æ.	661		523
eruditus, a, um.	2	evigilo, as.	576	exceptio, onis. f.	859
erugius, a, um.	245	evinco, ère.	947	exceptorius, a, um.	732
erumpo, ère.	230.718	cul, æ. f.	561		140
eruo, ère.	94.104	eunuchus, i. m.	680	excerno, ère.	404

excessus

EXC

EXI

EXP

436	affus, us. m.	797	exemplilis, e. a.	333	exordit, i. n.	752.872
443	affra, e. f.	213	exeo, ire.	447.766	exordior, iris.	786
16	adium, i. n.	719	exequie, arum. f.	960	exorior, iris.	966
751	ado, ere. act.	118	exemero, as.	436	exorno, as.	753
56		719	exerceo (arceo) es.	491	exoro, as.	856.875
51.644	ado, ere. f. c. n.			751.943	exors, ossis. i. 66. exosso,	
5, a, um.		742	exercitatio. f.	737	as.	436
594	acio, ire.	590	exercitus, us.	697	exosus, a, um.	913
683	icipio (capio) epi, ē-		extertus, a, um. (ab ex-		exoticus, a, um.	462
731	re. 36. 415. 445.		cro ere.)	559	expallesco, ui, ere.	885
96.781	489.732.902		exhalatio. f.	58	expando, ere. 463. ex-	
814	icipulum, i.	445	exhalo, as.	328	pansum, i. n.	31
432	icio, as.	38	exheredo, as.	605	expectatio. f. 872. 10,	
607	clamatio. f.	331	exhaurio, ire. 683. 823		as.	977
891	cluido, ere.	147	exhibeo (habeo) es. 33		expedio, ire. 430. 560	
917	clutus, a, um.	96		927	dit. 687. diuis, a,	
n. 219	clugito, as. 355. 403		exbilaro, as.	440	um.	487
34.766	communico, as. 640		exigo (ago) egi, actum,		expeditio. f.	704
749	coquo, ere.	406	ere. 60. 734. 864		expello, uli, ere.	60
5, a, um.	coquo, as. 320. 420			954	expendo, di, ere. 807	
961	crementum, i.	268	exiguus, a, um.	14		854
26.366	creresco, ere.	125	exilis, e. a.	278. 524	expensa, e. f.	854
is. 316	crucio, as.	668	exilium, i. n.	672	expergefacio, ere.	576
469	excubie. f. excubitor.		eximius, a, um.	409	expergisco, ci.	576
935	m.	704		726	experientia, a.	355
527	excubo, as.	627	eximo (emo) emi, ere.		exerior, iris. 657. 883	
ere. 47	excudo, ere.	748		84. 304	expers (pars) tis. a. 70	
893	excuro, ere.	310	exinde.	399	expertus, a, um.	355
723	excursio. f.	706	exinatio, ire.	823	expilo, as.	700
ib.	excultus, a, um.	932	existimo, as.	928	expio, as.	641
is, ere. n.	excusatio. f.	659	existito (fisto) ere.	19	expiscor, aris.	427
894	excuso, as.	ib. 871	exitium, i. n.	157	explano, as.	531
661	excusio (quatio) ere.		exitus, us. m.	47. 303	explico, as.	463
760		104. 114. 404		547. 953	explodo (plaudo) ere.	
797	exdorso, as.	436	exlex, egis. c. g.	672		954
893	exarabilis, e. a.	828	exolesco, ere.	443	explorator, eris. m.	705
5us, a, um.	excusatio. f.	664	exonero, as. 66. 470		exploro, as.	425. 927
523	exedo, ere.	318. 568		573	expolio, ire.	503
f. 859	exemplar, aris. n.	732	exophthalmus, i.	283	expono, ere. 228. 420	
um. 732		770	exorbato, as.	459	exporrigo, ere.	245
140	exemplum, i. n.	752	exorcista, e. m. cismus,		expostulo, as. 891. la-	
400	ig.	860	i.	988	tio. f.	879
excessus					exprimo,	

EXS

EXT

FAC

expirimo, cre. 383.770
 952
 exprobro, as. 876
 expromo, cre. 748
 expugno, as. 719
 expungo, xi, ere. 731
 expurgo, as. 414
 exquiro, cre. 465
 exquisitè. 807
 exquisitus, a, um. 95
 267.565
 exsanguis, e. a. 338
 exscreo, as.
 exscribo, ere. 732
 exsecror, aris. 641.800
 exseco, as. 184
 exsequor, eris. 807.886
 cutio. f. 664. sequi. e.
 960
 exstibilo, as. 954
 exsicco, as. 350.497
 exsilio (salio) ultum,
 ire. 204.366
 exsolvo, ère. 723
 exsorbeo, es. 782.792
 exspolio, as. 700
 exspecto, v. expecto.
 exspiro, as. 958
 exstimulo, as. 390
 exsto, as, iti. 83.243
 426
 extirpo, as. 801
 exstruo, ere. 428.525
 536
 exsuccus, a, um. 77
 exsudo, as. 115.250
 exsulio, as. 373
 exsugo, ere. 268
 exsupero, as. 854
 exsurgo, ere. 28
 exsuscito, as. 424.576
 exsua, orum. n. 276

extemplò. 632
 extempore. 752
 extendo, ere. 78
 extenuo, as. 891
 extergo, ere. 581
 extermio, as. 672
 externe. 692
 externus, a, um. 759
 exterior, us. a. 10.256
 278
 exterius, a, um. 621
 extimus, a, um. 517
 extinguo, xi, re. 46.743
 extollo, ere. 840
 extorqueo, es. 846
 extorris, is. c. g. 672
 extra. pr. 642. extrà.
 404
 extraho, ere. 433
 extraneus, a, um. 605
 extraordinarius, a, um.
 734
 extrarius, a, um. 827
 extremitas, atis. 458
 extremus, a, um. 256
 275.325.333
 466
 ad extremum. 723
 extrico, as. 430
 extrinsecus. 109
 extrudo, ere. 902
 extubero, as. 117
 exturbo, as. 402.868
 exul, alis. c. g. 672
 exulcero, as. 318. ra-
 torius, a, um. 223
 exulo, as. 672
 exundatio. f. 69
 exuo, ere. 510
 exurgo, es. 440
 exuvie, arum. f. 213

F. **F**
 Abas, e. f. 12
 faber, bri. m. 52
 53
 fabrica, e. f. 258. 52
 526.68
 fabrico, as. 468. 52
 fabula, e. f. 784. 99
 faceffo, ere. 270. 83
 97
 facetiæ, arum. f. 90
 facetus, a, um. 82
 facies, ci. f. 57
 facile. 104. 11
 facilis, e. a. 81
 facinorosus, a, um. 66
 facinus, òris. n. 71
 78
 facio, feci, actum. 37.205.624. 88
 factio, onis. f. 6
 factitius, a, ù. 442. 9
 factito, as. 37
 factus, a, um. p. 17
 tum. i. n. 814. 8
 facula, e. f. 7
 facultas, atis. f. 3
 608. tates, um. f. 1
 facundus, a, um. 7
 feculentus, a, um. 4
 fex, cis. f. 4
 fagus, i. f. 1
 falco, ònis. m. 1
 falcula, e. 8
 fallacia, e. f. 3
 fallax, acis. a. 4
 fallo, fefelli, falsum. 1
 falsarius, i. 1
 falsus, a, um. 357. 9
 fama, e. f. 8
 famelicus, a, um. 1
 120, es. v.

FAS

FEM

FER

er, is. f.	788	favilla, e.	45	121. 127. 365. 662
ilia, e. f.	601. 608	faunus, i. m.	240	præ mc. 816. feror.
	609	favonius, i. m.	56	466. 654
iliaris, e. a.	927	favor, òris. m.	661. 906	ferocio, ire.
iliaritas. f.	927	faustus, a, um.	881	177
ula, e. lms. i.	609	fautor, òris.	871	ferocitas, atis.
ulor, aris.	987	favus, i. m.	219	196
atrus, a, um.	644	fax, acis. f.	746	ferox, òcis. a.
um, i. n.	642	faxo, is.	997	176
ris. n.	444	fabrico, as.	295	ferramentum, i.
amen, ñis. n.	421	Februarius, i.	780	ferrarius, i.
rio, sistum, ire.	572	fecialis, is. m.	693	531
ura, e.	469. 526	secundus, a, um.	38. 387	ferrens, a, um.
ina, e.	404	fel, llis. n.	271	393. 527
re, ri.	230	felicitas, atis.	851	ferrugo, ñis. f.
ago, ñis. f.	130	feliciter.	735	98
alis, e. a.	150	felinus, a, um.	335	ferrum, i. n.
or, òris.	421	felis, is. f.	211	98. 531
ind. n.	846	felix, ñcis. a.	912	ferrumen, ñis. n.
ex, ium. m.	840	felleus, a, um.	271	530
cia, e.	228. 514	felonia, e.	669	ferrumino, as.
cululus, i. m.	169	femen, ñis. n.	258	469
ino, as.	986	femina, e.	164. 829	530
inum, i. n.	793	femineus, a, um.	513	fertilis, e. a.
is, i. m.	529	femorale, is. n.	512	388
orum. m.	779	femur, òris. n.	256	serueo, bui. f. c.
idio, ire.	292	fenestra, e.	550	320
idiosus, a, um.	ib.	feodum, i.	686	432
idium, i. n.	374	fera, e.	189. 423	fervidè. 998. dus, a, um.
igatus, a, um.	618	feralis, e. a.	959. 964	38
	759	ferax, acis. a.	388	feru'a, e.
igium, i.	79	ferculum, i.	554. 641	728
us, a, um.	649	ferè.		124
us. m.	509	feretrum, i.	461. 959	ferus, a, um.
alis, e. a.	969	feriæ, arum. f.	887	154. 201
cor, eris, fassus.	926	ferina, e.	565	895
go, as.	350	ferio, ire. p. c.	177	884
isco, ere. p. c.	469	ferior, aris.	648	festino, as.
um, i. n.	977	fermè.	41	946
us, a, um.	129. 725	fermentatus, a, um.	407	festivitas. f.
aces, ium. f.	66. 301	fermentum, i.	894	635
uo, es, vi, utum.	912	fero, tuli, la: um, rre.	48	567. 842

FIN

FLA

FOE

<i>fides</i> , ei. f. 558.592 863.868	<i>fixus</i> , a, um. p. 43.544	<i>fluuius</i> , i.
<i>fides</i> , ium. f. pl. 776	<i>Flabrum</i> , i. n. 464	<i>fluxus</i> , us. m. 68.76 a, um.
<i>fidicen</i> . m.	<i>flaccesco</i> , ère. p. c. 106	<i>Focillo</i> , as.
<i>fidiculæ</i> . f. lb. 668	<i>flaccidus</i> , a, um. flac- cus, a, um. 284	<i>foculus</i> , i.
<i>fido</i> , sus sum, ère. 746	<i>flagellator</i> . m. 490	<i>focus</i> , i. m.
<i>fiducia</i> , æ. 872. auius, i. 606	<i>flagellum</i> , i. 398.668	<i>fodico</i> , as. 205.66
<i>fidus</i> , a, um. 919	<i>flagitator</i> . m. 874	<i>fodina</i> , æ.
<i>figlinus</i> , i, um. 535	<i>flagito</i> , as. 866	<i>fodio</i> , ère.
<i>figmentum</i> , i. 162	<i>flagitiosus</i> , a, um. 655	<i>foedisfragus</i> , a, um. 68
<i>figo</i> , xi, xum, ère. 344 686.704	<i>flagitium</i> , i. n. 798	<i>foedus</i> , èris. n.
<i>figulus</i> , i. 535	<i>flagrio</i> . m. 917	<i>foedus</i> , a, um.
<i>figura</i> . æ. 751.757	<i>flagrum</i> , i. n. 409	<i>foenerator</i> . m.
<i>figuro</i> , as. 21	<i>flamen</i> , ènis. m. 643. n. 466	<i>foeniculum</i> , i.
<i>filia</i> , æ. filius, i. 598	<i>flamma</i> , æ. 47.60	<i>foenile</i> , is. n.
<i>filix</i> , ècis. f. 45	<i>flammo</i> , as. 45	<i>foenum</i> , i. n.
<i>filum</i> , i. n. 498.504	<i>flutulentus</i> , a, um. 292	<i>foenus</i> , èris. n.
<i>fimbria</i> , æ. 518	<i>flatus</i> , us. m. 80.475	<i>forte</i> , es.
<i>fimetum</i> , i. 217	<i>flavus</i> , a, um. 271.338	<i>fortidus</i> , a, um.
<i>finis</i> , i. 387	<i>flecto</i> , xi, xum, ère. 451 478	<i>fortior</i> , oris. m.
<i>findo</i> , fidi, fissum, ère. 529	<i>fleo</i> , es, vi. 890	<i>fortius</i> , us. m. 596. us. um.
<i>finco</i> , ère. 353.754	<i>fletus</i> , us. m. 331	<i>folium</i> , i. n. 110.11
<i>finio</i> , ire. 965	<i>flexilis</i> , e. a. 382	<i>folliculus</i> , i. 271.44
<i>finis</i> , is. m. f. 804	<i>flexuosus</i> , a, um. 330	<i>fomentatio</i> . f. 79
<i>fnitimus</i> , a, um. 689	<i>flexus</i> , us. m. 190	<i>fomentum</i> , i.
<i>fnitor</i> , oris. 762	<i>flo</i> , as. 55	<i>fomes</i> , ètis. m. 45.79
<i>fio</i> , factus, fieri. 42.52 72.259	<i>floccipendo</i> , ère. 883	<i>fons</i> , tis. m. 65.67
<i>firmamentum</i> , i. 31	<i>flocus</i> , i. 497	<i>foramen</i> , ènis. n. 21
<i>firmiter</i> . 230.468	<i>florenus</i> , i. 494	<i>foras</i> . 80.268.59
<i>firmus</i> , a, um. ib.	<i>flos</i> , èris. m. 117.416	<i>forceps</i> , èpis. f. 53
<i>firmiter</i> . 230.468	<i>flosculus</i> , i. 751	<i>forda</i> , æ. f. 41
<i>fiscella</i> , æ. 450	<i>fluctuo</i> , as. 466	<i>forem</i> fore.
<i>fiscina</i> , æ. 433	<i>fluctus</i> , us. m. ib.	<i>fores</i> , ium. f. 54
<i>fiscus</i> , i. 682	<i>fluentum</i> , i. 70	<i>forfex</i> , ècis. f. 50
<i>fissura</i> , æ. 275.504	<i>fluidus</i> , a, um. 124	<i>fori</i> , orum. m. 68
<i>fistuca</i> , æ. 473.551	<i>fluito</i> , as. 122	<i>forica</i> , æ. f. 42
<i>fistula</i> , æ. 775. fistulo- sus, a, um. 582	<i>flumen</i> , ènis. n. 66.471	<i>forinsecus</i> .
	<i>fluo</i> , xi, xum, ère. 70	<i>foris</i> .
		<i>forma</i> , æ. f. 21.41

formal

formator, m.	732	fragrantia, e.	328	fructifer, era, um.	112
formica, e.	225	fragro, as.	587	fructus, us, m.	117.386
formido, i nis. f. do, das.	369	framea, e.	713	frugalis, e. a.	851
formidolose.	202	frangibulum, i.	497	frugalitas, f.	852
formo, as.	161.230	frango, egi, actum, ere.	121	fruges, um. f.	127.394
formosus, a, um.	278	frater, tris. m.	601	frugi. a. ind.	851.930
formula, e.	751.999	fraterculus, i.	638	frugiperda, e.	114
formax, acis. f.	549	fraudo, as.	918	frugivorus, a, um.	160
formicatus, a, um. for-		fraudentus, a, um.	355	frumentarius, a, um.	677
nix, acis. m.	551	fraus, dis. f.	918.919	frumentum, i.	217.400
foro, as.	527	fraxinetum, i. n. fraxi-		fruor, ui.	366.619
forpex, acis.	584	nus, i. m.	111	frustillatim.	935
fors.	970	fremos, ere.	893	frustra.	803
forfan.	5	fredeus, es.	426	frustratio. f.	363
forflan.	493	frequens, tis.	388.632	frustror, aris.	872
fortasse.	34.155	frequent.	733	frustum, i. n.	560
forte.	7	frequentor, as.	101	frut. x, acis. m.	138
fortis, e. a.	880	fructum, i. n.	75	fruticesco, ere.	p. c.
fortiter.	576	fretus, a, um.	872	Fuco, as.	578
fortitudo. f.	882	friabilitas. f.	100	fucus, i. m.	219.578
fortis. d.	445.969	frico, as, ui, ictum.	582	fuga, e. c. pl.	425
fortissimus, a, um.	971	frictio, onis. m.	791	fugax, acis. a.	117
fortuna, e. 970. e, a-		frigeo, es, xi. f. c.	321	fugio, gi, ium, ere.	441
rum.	722	frigidus, a, um.	26.		716
fortunatus, a, um.	372		445	fugo, as.	715
fortuli, orum.	739.796	frigo, ere, xum.	431	fulcio, si, tum, ire.	
forum, i. pl. c. 616.657		frigus, oris. n.	59.	fulcrum i. n.	538.
fossa, e.	614		298		570
fosilis, e. a.	45.104	fringilla, e.	153	fulgeo, es, si. f. c.	63
fossor, aris. m.	381	fringulo, as.	160	fulgetrum, i. n.	58
fovea, e.	423	frio, as.	81	fulgor, oris. m.	38
foveo, es, vi.	127.147	fritillus, i. m.	941	fulgur, aris. n.	58
	579	fritinnio, ire.	160	fulgure, as.	62
Fraces, ium. f.	383	frivulus, a, um.	831	fulica, e. f.	151
fracidus, a, um.	118	frixus, a, um, p.	437	fuligo, i nis. f.	47
fractura, e.	317	frondeus, a, um.	522	fullo, onis, m.	323.503
fractus, a, um, p.	790	frons, dis. f.	107. tis.	fulmen, i nis. n.	60
frenum, i.	451		245.715	fulmentum, i.	570
fraga, orum. n.	123	frontale, is. n.	513	fulmineus, a, um.	60
fragilis, e. a.	939	frontispicium, i.	540	fulmino, as.	62
fragor, oris. m.	59			fulmura,	

FUN

GAL

GEN

<i>futura, a.</i>	259
<i>futurus, a, um.</i>	337
<i>fumarium, i.</i>	47
<i>fumigo, as.</i>	744
<i>fumo, as.</i>	ib.
<i>fumus, i. m.</i>	47
<i>funambulus, i.</i>	945
<i>functus, a, um. p.</i>	983
<i>fundā, a. f.</i>	486.712
<i>fundamentum, i.</i>	4
<i>funditor, oris.</i>	712
<i>funditus.</i>	558
<i>fundo, as.</i>	536
<i>fundo, fudi, usum, ere.</i>	100
<i>fundulus, i.</i>	166
<i>fundum, i.</i>	70
<i>fundus, i. m.</i>	386
<i>funeris, e. a.</i>	960
<i>funestus, a, um.</i>	959
<i>fungor, etus, gi.</i>	652
<i>fungus, i. m.</i>	141.745
<i>funis, is. m. f.</i>	389.463
<i>funus, eris. n.</i>	959
<i>fur, furis. c. g.</i>	669
<i>furca, a. f.</i>	418.668
<i>furcifer, eri.</i>	917
<i>fursur, uris, n.</i>	316.404
<i>furia, arum.</i>	668
<i>furius, a, um.</i>	805
<i>furnus, i. m.</i>	406
<i>furo, ere. p. c.</i>	893
<i>furor, aris.</i>	867
<i>furor, oris. m.</i>	297
<i>furim.</i>	919
<i>furtum i. n.</i>	867
<i>furunculus, i.</i>	316
<i>furvus, a, um.</i>	334
<i>fuscina, a.</i>	433
<i>fuscus, a, um.</i>	334
<i>fuse.</i>	564.992
<i>fusilis, e. a.</i>	100.771

<i>fusor, oris.</i>	98
<i>fustis, is. m.</i>	180
<i>fusus, i. m.</i>	498
<i>futilis, e. a.</i>	838
<i>futurus, a, um.</i>	345.813

G.

G <i>abāta, a. f.</i>	558
<i>gagates.</i>	101
<i>galaxia, a. m.</i>	43
<i>galba, a.</i>	217
<i>galbula, a.</i>	153
<i>galea, a.</i>	699
<i>galerita, a.</i>	153
<i>galerus, i. m.</i>	481
<i>galgulus, i.</i>	153
<i>galla, a. f.</i>	122
<i>gallicinium, i.</i>	577
<i>gallina, a. f.</i>	160
<i>gallinaceus, a, um.</i>	147
<i>gallinago, nis.</i>	150
<i>gallinarium, i.</i>	147
<i>gallo-pavus, i.</i>	150
<i>gallus, i. m.</i>	159
<i>gangrena, a.</i>	316
<i>ganeo, onis. m. um, i. n.</i>	827
<i>gannio, ire.</i>	203
<i>gargareon, onis. m.</i>	301
<i>gargarizo, as.</i>	ib.
<i>garrio, ire.</i>	160.838
<i>garrulus, a, um.</i>	ib.
<i>gaudeo, es, gavisum.</i>	366.411.511
<i>gaudium, i. n.</i>	366
<i>gausape, es. f.</i>	450
<i>gaza, a. f.</i>	682
<i>Gehenna, a. f.</i>	989
<i>gelasco, ere. p. c.</i>	52
<i>gelastnu, a, um.</i>	267
<i>gelat.</i>	50
<i>gelicidium, i.</i>	54

<i>gelidus, a, um.</i>	41
<i>gelu. n. ind.</i>	54
<i>gemelli, orum.</i>	591
<i>gemino, as.</i>	751
<i>geminus, a, um.</i>	407
<i>gemitus, us. m.</i>	331
<i>gemma, a. f.</i>	89.117
<i>gemmarius, i.</i>	519
<i>gemo, ui, ere.</i>	890
<i>gena, a.</i>	249
<i>gener, eri. m.</i>	593
<i>genero, as.</i>	30.598
<i>generosus, a, um.</i>	441
<i>genchliacus, i.</i>	951
<i>genialis, e. a.</i>	564
<i>genitor, oris. m.</i>	600
<i>trix, tricis. f.</i>	218
<i>tus, a, um.</i>	267
<i>genista, a. f.</i>	138
<i>genius, i. m.</i>	821.848
<i>gens, tis. f.</i>	689
<i>gentilis, e. a.</i>	601.641
<i>gentilismus, i.</i>	963
<i>genu. n. ind. pl. genus.</i>	256
<i>genuinus, a, um.</i>	267
<i>genus, eris. n.</i>	22.223
	797.848
<i>geographia, a phus, i.</i>	
<i>phicus, a, um.</i>	783
<i>geometra, a. m.</i>	757
<i>Germanus, i.</i>	586
<i>germanus, a, um.</i>	320
	601
<i>germen, nis. n.</i>	382
<i>germino, as.</i>	116
<i>gero, fsi, stum, ere.</i>	559
	677.691.840
<i>gerro, nis.</i>	680
<i>gesta.</i>	

GLA

GNA

GRA

41	gella, orum.	784	gloria, æ. f.	996	granum, i. n.	127. 145
54	gladiator, a, um.	544	gloriosus, a, um.	841		762
581	gliculatio. f.	925	glorior, aris.	840	graphicè.	771
711	gliculator, oris. culor,		glos, oris.	593	graphium, i. n.	731
407	aris.	951	glubo, ère.	109	grassator, oris. m.	485
331	gessio, ire.	366	gluma, æ. f.	127	grassor, aris.	314. 827
89. 117	gesto, as.	586. 596	gluten, ðnis. n.	157	grates. pl. f.	875
519	gestus, us. m.	751	glutio, ire.	530	gratia, æ. ib.	901. 911
890	Gibber, èris.	260	gluto, ðnis. m.	560	gratiâ.	258. 606
249	gibbosus, a, um.	175	glycyrrhiza. f.	284	625. gratiam inco.	
593		245. 278	gnarus, a, um.	138	901. facio.	907
80. 598	gibbus.	285. 758	gnatho, ðnis. m.	355	gratificor, aris.	905
7. 441	gigas, antis. m.	238	gnavus, a, um.	680	gratis.	ib.
895	gigas, genui, ère.	599	gnomon, ðnis. m.	888	gratitudo, ðnis. f.	877
951	glans, a, um.	338	gobius, i.	772	gratuitus, a, um.	997
564	gingiva, æ. f.	298	gostypium, i. n.	166	gratuitò.	905
600.	girillus, i. m.	498	grabâus, i.	503	gratulor, aris.	373. 489
f. 228.	glaber, bra, um.	164	gracilis, c. a.	574	gratus, a, um.	774. 841
267	glabresco, iiii, ère.	203	gracillo, as.	268. 278	gravedo, ðnis. f.	300
138	glacialis, c. a.	76	graculus, i. m.	160	graveolentia, æ.	207
1. 848	glacies, ei. f.	54	gradarius, a, um.	ib.	gravidus, a, um.	596
985	gladiator. m.	949	gradatim.	453	gravis, c. a.	321
689	gladius, i. m.	701	gradator, èris, gressum.	737	graviter.	667
1. 641	glandula, æ. f.	272. 315		172	gravo, ar.	198. 292
963	glandulosus, a, um.	276	gradus, us. m.	23. 451	gravor, aris. d.	905
genua.	glans, dis. f.	122. 712		544. 877	gregalis, c. a.	796
256		792	Græcus, a, um.	759	gregarius, a, um.	409
267	glarea, æ.	82	gralla, æ. grillator, oris.	944	gregatim.	152
786	glacium, i.	157		944	gremium, i. n.	599
2. 222	glaucoma, atis. n.	299	gramen, ðnis. n.	134	gressus, us. m.	944
7. 848	glaucus, a, um.	335		419	grex, egis. m.	410
hvis, i.	gleba, æ. f.	81	grammatica, æ. f. cus, i.	747	grossularia, æ.	123
783	glossum, i. n.	124	m.	400. 622	grossus, i. m. f.	117. 494
757	glis, iris. m.	208	granarium, i.	123	grumus, i. m.	205. 416
586	glisto, ère. p. c.	45	granatum, i.	590	grunio, ire.	184
320	globosus, a, um.	759	grandævus, a, um.	328	grus, nis. c. g.	152
601	globulus, i. m.	408. 515	grandeba'æ. f.	50	gryllus, i. m.	224
382		941	grandino, as.	198. 494	gryps, yphis. m.	162
116	globus, i. m.	759	grandis, c. a.	590	Gubernaculum, i. n. gu-	
559	glocio, as.	160	grando, ðnis. f.	52	bernator. m. gubernò,	
840	glomerò, as.	glomus, i.			as.	463
680		499			gula, æ. f.	267. 822
gesta,					gulofus,	

HAB

gulosus, a, um.	820
gummi, n. ind.	124
gummosus, a, um.	110
gurgēs, ētis. m.	70
gurgulio, onis. m.	217
gurgustium, i. n.	522
gustus, as.	325-341
gustus, us. m.	324
gutta, e. f. 72. ula. e.	51
guttatim.	31
guttur, tris. n.	301
guttarnium, i.	556
Gymnastarcha, e. m.	734
gymnasium, i. n.	737
gynecæum, i. n.	521
gypsus, i.	526
gyratilis, e. a.	85
gyro, as.	70
gyrus, i. m.	75

H.

Habena, e. f.	451
habeo, es. 158. 297	
324. 372. 679	
habeor, tri. 150. 601	
654	
habilis, e. a.	724
habitabilis, e. a.	783
habitaculum, i. n.	522
habitatio. f.	539
habitus. f.	279
habitus, a, um. p.	318
habitus, us. m. 511. 586	
hac.	478
hastenus.	377
hædus, i. m.	183
hæmatites, e.	90
hæmorrhoids, ōdis.	305
hæreditas. f.	606
hæreditarius, a, um.	603

HAR

hareo, es, si.	246
heres, ēdis. c. g.	605
hereticus, i.	640
hesito, as. 282. 358	
886	
halcyon, onis.	146
halec, ēcis. f. n.	169
halietus, i.	148
halitus, us. m.	214
hallucinatio. f.	357
hallucinor, aris.	805
hallux, ucis.	257
halo, onis. f.	64
hama, e.	700
hamiota, e. m.	427
hamus, i. m.	ib.
hara, e. f.	413
hariolor, aris. hariolus,	
i.	645
harmonia, e. f.	774
harpago, ōnis. f.	700
harpysia, e.	162
harsus, pex, ōcis. spicina,	
e.	644
hasta, e.	713. 865
hastatus, a, um.	709
bastiludium, i.	948
baud.	911
hawio, si, stum, ire. 583	
821	
haustum, i. n.	ib.
haustus, us. 564. tus, a,	
um.	792
Hebdomada, e.	597
bebes, ētis. a.	354
hedera, e. f.	138
helcium, i. n.	458
helleborum, i.	135
helluo, onis. m.	820
belvus, a, um.	338
hem.	992
hemicrania, e.	297

HER

hemicyclus, i.	730
hemisphaerium, i.	32
hepar, tris. n.	270
hepiolus, i.	223
herba, e. f.	125
herbarius, i.	796
herbeus, a, um.	336
herbidus, a, um.	77
heri.	976
herinaceus, i.	206
hermaphroditus, i.	239
hernia, e.	307
heroicus, a, um.	722
heros, ois. m.	647
herpes, ētis.	316
herus, i. m.	610
hesperus, i. m.	40
hesternus, a, um.	815
heus.	898
hexagōnus, a, um.	219
Hiatus, us. m.	78
hic, hæc, hoc. 97. 101	
108	
hic, —ille. 256. 311	
hic.	15. 78
hierotheca, e.	64
hilaris, e. a.	245. 915
hilaritas, f.	366
hilla, e. f.	421
hilum, i. n.	96
hinc.	367. 371
hinnic, ire.	178
hinnulus, i.	199
hio, as.	117
hippocomus, i.	450
hippodromus, i. m.	948
hippoperc, e.	486
hircosus, a, um.	328
hircus, i.	183
hirnea, e. f.	564
hirsutillio, ire.	231
hirsutus, i. m.	248

hirsutus

HON

HUM

JAC

730	hirsutus, a, um.	239
32	hirtus, a, um.	202
270	hirsutus, & nis. f.	218
223	hirundo, & nis. f.	160
125	histo, & re. p. c.	469.885
796	hispidus, a, um.	206
336	historia, &.	784
77	historicus, a, um.	785
976	histrio, & nis. m.	952
206	Hodie.	584.594
239	hædus, i.	183
307	holoscænus, i.	139
722	holosericus, a, um.	675
647	homicida, & c. g.	669
316	homo, & nis. m.	227
610	homuncio, onis. m.	587
40	honestas, atis. f.	580
813	honestus, a, um.	723
898		897
n. 219	honor, & ris. m.	824
78		840
7. 101	honorarius, a, um.	657
108		824
6. 311	honorificè.	902
15. 78	honorosus.	880
64	hora, &.	31. 75. 772
15. 215	horda, & f.	417
366	hordeolum, i.	316
421	hordeum, i. n.	129
96	horizon, ontis. m.	32
7. 371	hornus, a, um.	441
173	horologium, i.	623. 772
199	horrendus, a, um.	714
117	horreo, & c. f. c.	370
450	horreum, i, n.	397
n. 948	horribilis, & a.	75
486	horridus, a, um.	
328	horror, oris. m.	311. 370
183	hortensis, & a.	135
564	hortator, & ris.	871
231	hortor, aris.	631. 899
248	hortulanus, i.	381

hortus, i. m.	379
hospes, & ris. c. g.	402
	485. 899
hospitium, i. n.	485. 902
hostia, & f.	641
hostilis, & a.	693
hostis, i. c. g.	692
Huc. 465.	huc illuc.
	356. 661
huiusmodi.	837. 925
humanitas. f.	17. 724
humaniter.	902
humanus, a, um.	724
	894
humectò, as.	247. 796
humerus, i. m.	461
humidus, a, um.	321
humilio, as.	840
humilis, & a.	523
humor, as.	961
humor, & ris. m.	105
	272. 309
humus, i. f. c. p.	961. hu-
mi.	83
Hyacinthinus, a, um.	
	335. hyacinthus, i.
hyalotheca, & f.	562
hyalus, a, um.	336
hibernus, a, um.	577
hybrida, & m.	410
hydra, & f. 213	hydria.
	434
hydrargyrum, i.	102
hydroa, &.	316
hydromel. n.	444
hydromylasæ.	403
hydrophobus, a, um.	188
hydrops, & pis. m.	311
hyems, & mis. f.	38
hymnus, i. m.	630
hypæthrum, i. n.	416
hyperbolice.	833

hyperthyrum, i. n.	541
hypocaustum, i. n.	549
hypogæum, i.	616
hypochondria, orum. n.	
	254
hypocrita, & m.	636
hypodidascalus, i.	734
hypogastrium, i.	276
hypothyrium, i.	541
hypotyposis, & f.	525
hystericus, a, um.	294
hysſopus, i. m.	135
hysſrix, & cis. f.	206

I.	
Taceo, & f. c.	83
jacio, jeci, actum, & re.	
	466
jaçtator, m.	883
jaçto, as.	466. 840
jaçtura, &.	465
jaçtus, & s. m.	941
jaculor, aris.	314
jaculum, i. n.	712
jam. 266. 345. 568.	
jampridem. 935. jam	
inde.	984
janitor, m.	676
janthinus, a, um.	335
janua, & f.	992
januarius, i.	780
jaspis, & dis. f.	89
thex, & cis. m.	200
ibi.	373. 664
ibidem.	650
Ichnographia, &.	525
ico, & re.	61
icon, & nis. f.	346
icterus, i. m.	306
ictus, & s. m.	61. 950
icuncula, & f.	641
Id.	5. 22. 45
idcirco.	465
idea,	

IGN

ILL

IMP

<i>idea, e. f.</i>	21	<i>illabor, bi.</i>	84. 275	<i>immergo, ère.</i>	103
<i>idem, cadem, idem.</i>	10	<i>illaqueo, as.</i>	428	<i>immineo, es. f. c.</i>	883
268. 598. 636		<i>illatipus, a, um.</i>	747	<i>immisceo, es.</i>	837
<i>identidem.</i>	362	<i>ille, a, d.</i>	89. 112. 311	<i>immissus, a, um.</i>	163
<i>ideo.</i>	316. 648		414		406
<i>idioma, atis, n.</i>	480	<i>illecebra, a.</i>	822	<i>immitis, e. a.</i>	326
<i>idiotia, e. m. f.</i>	724	<i>illegitimus, a, um.</i>	606	<i>immitto, ère.</i>	96
<i>idolum, i. n.</i>	246. 641		826	<i>immoderate.</i>	833. im-
<i>idoneus, a, um.</i>	738	<i>illex, f. cis. m.</i>	428	<i>moderatus, a, um.</i>	275
<i>idus, uum. f. pl.</i>	781	<i>illibatus, a, um.</i>	754		
<i>fecur, òris. inoris. n.</i>	268	<i>illic.</i>	78. 780	<i>immodestia, e. f. i. i. us,</i>	559
<i>Fehovah.</i>	1000	<i>illicitus, a, um.</i>	606. 805	<i>a, um.</i>	641
<i>fejuno, as.</i>	790	<i>illicò.</i>	947	<i>immolo, as.</i>	897. ius, a, um.
<i>fejurus, a, um.</i>	268. 568	<i>illido (in, lædo) ère.</i>	466		31
	789	<i>illino, ère.</i>	527. 530	<i>immunis, e. a.</i>	620. 699
<i>jenticulum, i. jento, as.</i>	568	<i>illinctus, us.</i>	792	<i>imo.</i>	129. 471. 485
		<i>illuc.</i>	661	<i>impactus, a, um. p.</i>	527
<i>Jesus, u. m.</i>	998	<i>illudo, ère.</i>	912	<i>impar, aris. a.</i>	693. 941
<i>igitur.</i>	683	<i>illumino, as.</i>	31	<i>imparatus, a, um.</i>	693
<i>ignarus, a, um.</i>	361	<i>illunis, e. a.</i>	149	<i>impedimentum, i.</i>	487
<i>ignavus, a, um.</i>		<i>illustris, e. a.</i>	33	<i>impedio, ire.</i>	357. 430
<i>ignavius, a, um.</i>	703	<i>illustro, as.</i>	752	<i>impello, uli, ère.</i>	464
	743	<i>illuvies, ei. f.</i>	579	<i>impendo, es.</i>	883
<i>ignis, is. m.</i>	24. 627	<i>imaginarius, a, um.</i>	948	<i>impendo, ère.</i>	9
<i>ignitabulum, i.</i>	558	<i>imaginatio. f.</i>	344	<i>impenetrabilis, e.</i>	193
<i>ignitus, a, um.</i>	41	<i>imago, f. nis. f.</i>	246		699
<i>ignobilis, e. a.</i>	930	<i>imaguncula, e.</i>	546	<i>impenosa, e.</i>	482
<i>ignominia, e.</i>	ibid.	<i>imbicillis, e. a.</i>	673	<i>impense.</i>	351
<i>ignominiosus, a, um.</i>	904	<i>imbellis, e. a.</i>	694	<i>imperator. m.</i>	673. 697
		<i>imber, bris. m.</i>	51	<i>imperialis, e. a.</i>	494
<i>ignorantia, e.</i>	374	<i>imberbis, e. a.</i>	251	<i>imperi:us, a, um.</i>	805
<i>ignoratio. f.</i>	357	<i>imhibo, ère.</i>	105	<i>impero, as.</i>	684
<i>ignoro, as.</i>	235	<i>imbrex, f. cis. m.</i>	545	<i>imperio, ire.</i>	849
<i>ignosco (in) ui, ère.</i>	893	<i>imbuo, ère.</i>	631	<i>impervius, a, um.</i>	536
		<i>imitatrix, f. cis. f.</i>	207		616
<i>ignotus, a, um.</i>	476. 928	<i>imitor, aris.</i>	736	<i>impetigo, f. nis. f.</i>	286
<i>ileum, on, i. n.</i>	268. 305	<i>immanis, e. a.</i>	771	<i>impeto, ère.</i>	410
<i>ilex, f. cis. f.</i>	122	<i>immanitas, atis. f.</i>	896	<i>impetro, as.</i>	875
<i>ilisa, orum. n. pl.</i>	256	<i>immatuus, a, um.</i>	326	<i>impetuosè.</i>	51
		<i>immensus, a, um.</i>	847	<i>impictus, us. m.</i>	718
<i>ilicet</i>	632	<i>immrens, tis. a.</i>	843	<i>impingo, egi, actum, ère.</i>	260

IMP

INC

IND

260.465.541.658
 implanto, as. 22
 impleo, es, eui, 526.564
 implico, as. 428
 imploro, as. 872
 implumis, e. a. 147
 impluvium, i. 547
 impaenitens, tis. a. 634
 impollutus, a, um. 800
 impono, ere. 446.460
 817
 importo, as. 394.462
 importunus, a, um. 874
 impos, itis. a. 894
 impossibilis, e. a. 805
 impostor, oris. m. 923
 impostura, e. 951
 impotens, tis. a. 893
 imprecor, aris. ib.
 impresio, f. 711
 impressus, a, um. 346
 imprimo, pressi, ere. 415
 improbus, a, um. 668
 improvisus, a, um. 971
 de improviso. 204
 imprudens, tis. a. 798
 impuber, eris. a. 231
 impudicitia, e. 826
 impudicus, a, um. 669
 impulsor, oris. m. 871
 impulsus, us. m. 352
 871
 impunē. 794
 impunitas. f. 667
 impurus, a, um. 800
 imputo, as. 871
 inus, a, um. 38.252
 In. 10.76.91.107
 inaequaliter. 43
 inanis, e. a. 292
 inaudio, irc. 837

inauris, is. f. 518
 inaugurator, a, um. 675
 ratio. f. 683
 inauspicatus, a, um. 240
 incresco, ui, ere. 52
 incantamentum, i. 792
 988
 incarceration, as. 429
 incassum. 803
 incautus, a, um. 817
 incedo, ere. 287.453
 incendiarius, i. 669
 incendium, i. n. 44
 incendo, ere. 710. fus, a, um. 58
 incepto, as. 803
 inceptum, i. 886
 incerno, ere. 404
 incerniculum, i. 269
 incertus, a, um. 606
 985
 incessanter. 886
 incesso, iri, ere. 790
 incessus, us. m. 230
 incestus, us. m. 826
 inchoo, as. 38
 incido (cado) ere. f. c. 425.464.742
 incido (cædo) ere. 267
 inciduus, a, um. 641
 incile, is. n. 583
 incipio, epi, eptum. 230
 inciso, f. 315
 incisor, m. 267
 incisura, e. 760
 incitas. acc. 942
 incito, as. 390
 incivilis, e. a. 845
 inclamo, as. 576
 inclemens, tis. a. 912
 inclino, as. 245.259
 447

includo, ere. 122.128
 281
 incoctus, a, um. 292
 incogitania, e. 798
 incolas, e. c. g. 619
 incolo, ere. 191.523
 incolumis, e. a. 536
 incommodo, as. 862
 914
 incommodum, i. n. 485
 dus, a, um. 539
 incongrue. 747
 inconsideratus, a, um. 805
 inconspicuum, a, um. 32
 inconsultus, a, um. 859
 incrementum, i. 33
 increpo, as. 922
 inculco, as. 572.726
 incubo, as. 147.275
 incubus, i. 575
 incumbo, ere. 545
 incunabula, orum. 228
 incuria, e. 798
 incurro, ere. 927
 incurvo, as. 259
 incus, udis. 531
 incutio, si, ere. 260
 indago, as. 424. go, nis
 f. 423
 inde. 50
 indecens, tis. a. 663
 indefesse. 158
 indemnitas, e. a. nitas. f. 863
 indemnatus, a, um. 662
 indefinenter. 31
 index, icis. m. 262
 463.740.772
 indicatura, e. 495
 indicium, i. n. 424
 623.628
 indico,

IND

INF

ING

<i>indico, as.</i>	493.772	<i>inextricabilis, e.</i>	622	<i>informis, e. a.</i>	10
<i>indico, ere.</i>	632	<i>infamis, e. a.</i>	930	<i>informo, as.</i>	726
<i>indictus, a, um. a.</i>	662	<i>insans, tis. c. g.</i>	230	<i>infortunium, i.</i>	912
<i>indifferenter.</i>	882		596	<i>infra.</i>	176.256
<i>indigena, e. c. g.</i>	619	<i>infantia, e.</i>	235	<i>infringo, egi, atum, ere.</i>	260
<i>indigeo, es.</i>	906	<i>infectus, a, um.</i>	292	<i>insula, e.</i>	643
<i>indigites, um. m.</i>	647	<i>infatuus, as.</i>	988	<i>infumo, as.</i>	438
<i>indigne.</i>	892	<i>infectio. f.</i>	63	<i>infundo, ere. 564. infun-</i>	
<i>indignor, aris.</i>	ib.	<i>infectior, oris. m.</i>	503	<i>dibulum, i.</i>	449
<i>indigus, a, um.</i>	979	<i>infectus, a, um. a.</i>	97	<i>infurnibulum, i.</i>	406
<i>indignus, a, um. p.</i>	391		900	<i>ingemino, as.</i>	710
<i>individuus, a, um.</i>	1000	<i>infelix, icis. a.</i>	373	<i>ingeniosus, a, um.</i>	941
<i>indo, idi, ere.</i>	427	<i>insensus, a, um.</i>	892	<i>ingenium, i. n. 11. 930</i>	
<i>indoles, is. f.</i>	176	<i>inferi, orum. m.</i>	641	<i>ingenitus, a, um.</i>	376
<i>indolens, tis. a.</i>	319		963	<i>ingens, tis. a.</i>	314
<i>indomitus, a, um.</i>	292	<i>inferiae, arum. f.</i>	960.	<i>ingenue. 926. us, a, um.</i>	610
<i>indormio, ire.</i>	549		964	<i>ingero, ere. 42. 292</i>	
<i>indotatus, a, um.</i>	590	<i>inferior, us. a.</i>	276.		877
<i>induciae, arum. f.</i>	707		901	<i>ingluvier, ei. f.</i>	145
<i>induco, ere. 137. 294</i>		<i>inferne.</i>	253	<i>ingluviosus, a, um.</i>	284
	731	<i>infernus, a, um.</i>	980	<i>ingratitudo. f.</i>	876
<i>indulgeo, es. 612. 821</i>		<i>infero, uli, illatum.</i>	394	<i>ingratus, a, um.</i>	874
<i>indumentum, i. n. 504</i>			400.785.950	<i>ingraveſco, ere.</i>	496
<i>induo, ere. 192. 510.</i>		<i>inferus, a, um.</i>	978	<i>ingredior, eſſum, di. 992</i>	
	511	<i>inſeſto, as.</i>	218.310	<i>ingruo, ere. f. c. 36.</i>	
<i>induratio. f.</i>	320	<i>inſeſtus, a, um.</i>	207.		702
<i>induſum, i. n.</i>	514		892	<i>inguen, inis. n. 255. na-</i>	
<i>industria, e. 884. de in-</i>		<i>inſicias ire.</i>	659	<i>lis, e.</i>	218
<i>duſtria.</i>	871	<i>inſicio, eci, ctum, ere.</i>			218
<i>industrius, a, um.</i>	355		316	<i>ingurgilo, as.</i>	820
<i>indutus, a, um.</i>	192	<i>inſicior, aris. d.</i>	811	<i>inhabito, as, avi, atum,</i>	
<i>inebrio, as. 444. 824</i>		<i>inſigo, ere. 248. 431</i>		<i>are.</i>	639
<i>imedia, e.</i>	351	<i>inſimus, a, um.</i>	33	<i>inhereo, es.</i>	733
<i>ineo, ire. 177. 589. 641</i>		<i>inſinitus, a, um.</i>	43.	<i>inhibeo, es. 67. 451.</i>	
<i>ineptia, e.</i>	751		656		950
<i>ineptio, ire.</i>	838	<i>inſixus, a, um. p.</i>	31	<i>inhio, as.</i>	405
<i>ineptus, a, um.</i>	264	<i>inſlatio. f.</i>	303	<i>inhoneste.</i>	511
<i>inermis, e. a.</i>	705	<i>inſlammo, as.</i>	301	<i>inhospitus, a, um.</i>	191
<i>iners, tis. a.</i>	264	<i>inſlecto, ere.</i>	747	<i>inhumanus, a, um.</i>	912
<i>inertia, e.</i>	885	<i>inſtigo, ere.</i>	950	<i>iniens, euntis. p.</i>	203
<i>ineſco, as.</i>	428	<i>inſto, as.</i>	777	<i>inimicus, i. m.</i>	893
<i>inevitabilis, e. a.</i>	883	<i>influxus, us. m.</i>	778		iniquus,

INN

INS

INT

20	iniquus, a, um. 662. 715	insectum, i. n. 317	institutio, f. 728
726	865	insensibilitas, f. 342	institutum, i. 897
912	initio, as. 636	insero, eri, itum, ere. 382. u. certum. 545	insto, as. 883
256	initium, i. 7. 711	inservio, ire. 130. 935	instratus, a, um. p. 451
1, ere.	injuria, æ. 513. 891	insideo (sedeo) es, edi. 451. 572	553
260	injustus, a, um. 867	insidiæ, arum. 715	instructus, a, um. 677
643	injustor, eris. 140	insidior, aris. 928	699-954
438	inlatio, as. 468	insigne, is. n. 116. 722	instrumentum, i. n. 848
438	inlatus, a, um. 376	insignio, ire, itum. 409	863
449	inlecto, ere. 750	737	instruo, xi, ctum, ere. 699-708
406	inmulator, ti. 257. 546	insignis, e. a. 176	731
710	innocens, tis. a. 662	705	insuetus, a, um. 467
941	innocuus, a, um. 148	insilio (salio) ire. 700	insufflo, as. 531
930	innodo, as. 515	insimulo, as. 658	insula, æ. 783
376	innolesco, ui, ère. l. c. 914	insinuo, as. 752	insulsius, a, um. 839
314	914	inspiens, tis. a. 805	insultus, us. m. 984
um.	innoxius, a, um. 636	insipidus, a, um. 326	insulto, as. 912
610	innumerus, a, um. 978	insisto, ere. 230. 451	insum, es. 974
292	inno, ère. 788	insolus, a, um. p. 230	insumo, ere. 669
877	innoptia, æ. 590	insolens, tis. a. ter. tia. æ. 840	insuo, ere. 585
145	inobediencia, æ. 605	insolitus, a, um. 973	intabesco, is, ui, ere. 363
284	inopia, te. 848	insolo, as. 500	integer, gra, um. 376
876	inopinans, tis. a. 715	insomnia, æ. f. 351	594-754
874	inopinus, a, um. 885	insons, tis. a. 662	de integro. 315. 538
496	inops, opis. a. 520	inspector, oris. m. 637	intego, ere. 571
992	in posterum. 913	inspicio, exi, ctum, ere. 266	integritas, f. 981
36.	inprimis. 913	inspiratio, f. 644	intellectus, us. 353
702	inquieto, as. 368	instanter. 873	intelligentia, æ. 354
5. na.	inquinatus, i. 621	instar. indecl. 73. 759	intelligo, exi, ctum, ere. 359
218	inquinamentum, i. 314	instauratio, as. 538	intempestus, a, um. 987
820	inquino, as. 827	insterno, ere. 450. 553	intendo, ere. 175. 333
um.	inquam, is, it. 914. 985	instigo, as. 451	463. 775
639	inquiro (quæro) ère. 355	instillo, as. 269	intentio, f. 805
733	355	instinctus, us. 871	intento, as. 950
451.	insanabilis, e. 518	institia, æ. 518	intenus, a, um. 733
950	insano, ire. 829	institor, oris. m. 492	inter. pr. 2. 52. 141. 275
405	insanum, a, um. 522	instituto, ere. 491. 658	intercalo, as. laris, e. a. 754. 782
511	inscitia, æ. 805	700. 807	intercapedo
191	inscius, a, um. 871		
912	inscribo, ère. 962		
203	inscriptio, f. 936		
893	inspector, aris. 715		
inquis			

INT

INT

INV

intercapedo, īnis. f. 365

intercedo, ēre. 686. 911

918

intercessio. f. 666

intercipio, ēre. 637

intercludo, ere. 267

411. 706

intercus, itis. a. 311

interdico, ere. 867

interdiu. 149

interdum. 310. 666

interēa. 608

intereo, ire. 966

interest. 673. 837. 886

intergerinus, a, um. 527

interficio, ēre. 426

interfluxus, us. 309

interjaceo, es. 262

interjicio, ēre. 249

interim. 271

interimo (emo) ēre. 425

interior, us. 120. 256

279

intermedius, a, um. 333

intermisceo, es. 698

intermissio. f. 886

intermitto. 310. 709

801

internē. 759

internecio. f. 719

internecivus, a, um. 691

internodium, i. 127

internosco. 327

internus, a, um. 340

759

intero, ēre. 401

interpello, as. 904

interpolo, as. 310. 505

interpono. 41. 262

interpositio. f. 42

interpret, etis. c. g. 480

interpretor, aris. 631

interregnum, i. rex,

egis. 674

interrogo, as. 903

interseco, as. 37. 551

intersepimentum, i. 411

interfero, ui, ēre. 686

752

interstitium, i. 526

614

interstringo, ēre. 301

intersum, es. 686

intertrigo, īnis. f. 290

intervallum, i. 614. 709

774. per intervalla.

310

intervenio, ire. 656

interventus, us. 42. 492

interverto, ēre. 858

interula, e. 514

intestatus, a, um. 608

intestinum, i. n. 268

277. 421

intestinus, a, um. 555

691

intinctus, us. m. 566

intimus, a, um. 109

909

intingo, ēre. 103

intra. 21. 66

intraneus, a, um. 75

intrepidus, a, um. 883

intrico, as. 430. 622

intrita, e. 528. tus, a,

um. 404

intrō. 614

intro, as. 643

introduco, ēre. 554

introeo, ire. 540

introitus, us. 1. 275

542

intueor, ēris. 540

intuitus, us. m. 8

intumesco, ui, ere. 889

intus. 109. 407. 937

invado, ere. 715

invalescō, ui, ēre. 314

801

invalctudo. f. 790

invehor, hi. 892

invenio, ire. 353

inventarium, i. 607

inveterasco, ere. 909

invicem. 758

invideo, es. 373. 851

invidia, e. f. 681

invisibilis, e. a. 978

inviso, ere. f. c. sus, a, um

a. 923

invito, as. 555

invitus, a, um. 6

invius, a, um. 460

inundo, as. 76

invoco, as. 631

involutus, e. a. 147

involutum, i. n. 241

740

involvero, ere. 228. 273

involutus, a, um. p. 955

inurbanus, a, um. 553

inuro, ere. 63. 669

ustus, a, um. 81

jocosus, a, um. 67

jocus, i. 84

ipse, a, um. 6. 14

Ira, e. f. 371. 91

iracundia, e. 89

iracundus, a, um. 24

irascor, ci, atum. 37

iris, īdis. f. 6

irreco, ere. 80

irretio, ire. 42

irrideo, es. 84

irrigō, as. 35

irrigu

JUB

JUR

LAC

8	irriguus, a, um.	77	jumentum, i.	174	labium, i. n.	559
re. 889	irrito, as.	187	junctim.	429	labor, bi, apsum.	49
07. 937	irritus, a, um.	900	junctura, e.	309	labor,bris. m.	883
711	irrogo, as.	667	junctus, a, um.	366	laboriosus, a, um.	235
ere. 314	irrogo, as.	151	juncus, i. m.	139	laboro, as.	466.728
801	irumpo, ere.	692	jungo, xi, etum, ere.	389	labrum, i. n.	251.564
790	iruo, ere.	188	juniperus, i. f.	118		581
892	isaa, id.	30.35	Junius, i.	780	labrusca, e.	326
353	ischuria, e.	304	Jupiter, Jovis.	41	labyrinthus, i.	622
607	isidium, i.	421	juratus, a, um.	659	lac, lactis. n.	415
909	israel, elis.	644	jure.	871	laccus, i.	440.503
716	ishe, a, d.	23.311.323	jurgo, as.	917	lacer, era, um.	376
373.851	isbic.	780	juris-consultus, peritus, i.	648.660	lacerma, e. f.	512
601	isbimus, i. m.	783	jurisdictio. f.	688	lacero, as.	263
978	ita.	466.595	juro, as.	834	lacetosus, a, um.	260
ius, a, um.	itaque.	13.807	jurulentus, a, um.	437	laceffo, ere.	916
939	item.	199.287.444	jus, uris. n.	130.594	lachryma, e. f.	115.
555	iter, ineris.	476.488		657.868		248
6		706	jus summum.	663	lachrymor, aris.	890
466	itro, as.	390	jusculum, i. n.	558	lacinia, e. f.	518
76	iterum.	25.430	jussus, us. m.	984. us, a,	lactarius, a, um.	409
631	itidem.	533	um.	594		415
a. 147	itinerarius, a, um.	489	justa, orum. n.	964	lacteo, es. lacto, as, avi.	
n. 240	juba, e. f.	167	juste.	662		229
228.173	jubar, aris. n.	41	justifico, as.	662.997	lactes, ium.	165.277
m. p. 955	jubeo, es, si.	13	justitia, e. f.	855	lactens, a, um.	42.339
um. 555	jubilum, i. n.	331	justitium, i. n.	664	lactuca, e.	566
669.18	jucundus, a, um.	953	justus, a, um.	606.612	lacuna, e, f.	497
y. 815	judeus, i.	628		875	lacunar, aris. n.	551
67	judeus, i. cis. m.	661	juvenca, e. cus, i.	417	lacunofus, a, um.	760
84	judicium, i. n.	662	juvenis, is. c. g.	232	lacus, us. m.	427
6.14	judico, as.	995	juvenis, utis. f.	236	laedo, si, ere.	907
371.91	jugeris, e. pl. jugera. n.	391	juvo, as, vi.	174	lana, e. f.	512
89		583	juxta.	23.158.278	lasmus, a, um. p.	275.662
um. 24	jugis. e. a.	66	L.			668
um. 37	jugiter.	121	Abasco, ere. p. c.	939	letabundus, a, um.	489
6	juglans, dis. f.	454	labefacto, as.	900	letamen, znis. n. letifi-	
80	jugo, as.	252.420	labo, as. p. c.	284.538	co, as.	387
47	jugulo, as.	252.284	labes, is. f.	80	lollitia, e.	366
84	jugulum, i. n.	389.765			lolor, aris.	ib.
35	jugum, i. n.	780				latus,
irrigu	Julius, i.					

K

LAN

LAT

LEG

latus, a, um. 915.934
laevis, e. a. 321
levigo, as. 532.581
levus, a, um. 240.264
laganum, i. n. 408
lagna, e. f. 449
lambo, ère. f. c. 559
lamentor, aris. 890
lama, e. 497
lamia, e. f. 669
lamina, e. f. 531
lampas, à dis. f. 31
lampyrus, à dis. 223
lana, e. f. 481.503
lancea, e. f. 713
lancino, as. 263.668
langucos, f. c. 886
languidus, a, um. 239
languor, oris. m. 302
lanien, e. 420
lanifex, à cis. 767
lanificium, i. 502
lanionia, e. lanio, ònis.
m. 420
lanio, as. 188
lanista, e. m. 949
lanugo, à nis. lanugino-
sus, a, um. 120
lanx, cis. f. 553.767
lapathum, i. 136
lapicida, e. m. 526
lapicidina, e. 87
lapidesco, ère. 92
lapideus, a, um. 73.473
lapido, as. 669
lapillus, i. m. 84
lapis, à dis. m. 82.616
712
lappa, e. f. 134
lapsus, us. m. 376.798
laquear, aris. n. 551
lar, laris. 483

lararium, i. lares, ium.
m. 987
lardum, i. n. 329
largior, iris. 876
largiter. 849. tio, onis.
661
largus, a, um. 51
larix, icus. f. 115
larva, e. f. 955.987
larvatus, a, um. 955
larynx, ngw. m. 275
lascivia, e. 827
lascivio, ire. 825
lascivus, a, um. 943
lassatus, a, um. 451
lassus, a, um. 884
late. 78
latebra, e. 189.314
lateo, es. 189.975
later, èris. m. 338.526
lateritius, a, um. 380
473
laterna, e. 746
latex, à cis. m. 65
latibulum, i. n. 189
latifolius, a, um. 113
latifundium, i. 848
latinitas, atis. 992
latinus, a, um. 15. nè.
747
latito, as. 597
latitudo. f. 783
latratus, us. m. 424
latrina, e. f. 573
latro, ònis. m. 485
latrocinium, i. 867
latrunculus, i. 941
latus, èris. n. 243
latus, a, um. 245. p.
686
lavacrum, i. 579
lavandula, e. 133

laudabiliter. 870
laudo, as. 833
lavo, as, vi. 556.581
laurus, i. f. 122
laus, dis. f. 833.1000
lautus, a, um. 565
laxo, as. 123.307.463
laxus, a, um. 301.511
Leana, e. 202
lebes, ètis. m. 431
lectica, e. 456
lectio, onis. f. 734
lector, òris. m. 1
lectus, i. m. 554.570
legatio. f. 983
legatus, i. 677
legio, ònis. f. 697
legislator, òris. 686
legitimè. 747
legitimus, a, um. 754
lego, as. 608.677
lègo, gi, ctum, ère. 673
936
legumen, à nis. n. 128
lembus, i. m. 468
lemniscus, i. m. 518
lemures, um. m. pl. 987
lenio, ire. 791
lenis, e. a. 55
leno, onis. m. 827
lenocinium, i. 511.578
lenocinor, aris. 928
lens, dis. f. 218
lens, tis. f. 128.134
lentè. 543
lentesco, ère. p. c. 104
lentiginosus, a, um. 278
lentigo, à nis. f. 286
lentor, òris. m. 104
lentus, a, um. 311.503
leo, ònis. m. 202
lepidus, a, um. 916
lepor,

LIB

LIG

LIT

870	lepor, oris. m.	842	liceo, es. or, ēris.	493	linguo, iqui, ēre.	398
833	leporarius, a, um.	428	licet, uir. 674. 794.	861	linreamen, ēnis.	549
6. 581	lepra, ē. f.	316	licet.	160. 808	linetolum, i.	519
122	lepus, oris. m.	204	lichen, ēnis. m.	286	linet, tris. m. f.	471
1000	lepusculus, i.	436	licium, i. n.	501	linetum, i. n.	500
565	lepusculi, m.	963	licitor, oris. m.	668	linum, i. n.	497
7. 463	leptalis, ē. a.	311	lien, ēnis. m.	271	lipothymia, ē.	302
1. 511	lethargus, i. m.	293	lienteria, ē. f.	303	lippitudo. f.	299
202	leuamen, ēnis. n.	375	ligamentum, i.	277	lippus, a, um.	282. 792
431	leuculus, a, um.	891	lignarius, a, um.	527	liqueſco, ēre.	94
456	leucoides, ē.	503	lignator. m.	529	liquet.	779
734	leuor, ēri. m.	593	ligneus, a, um.	393. 466	liquidus, a, um.	102
1	leuor, ē. a.	321		550		124. 763
4. 570	leuor, atis. f.	897	lignum, i. n.	46. 217	liquo, as.	384
983	leuiter.	78. 459		528	liquor, oris. m.	596
677	leuo, as.	537	ligo, oris. m.	381	lira, ē. f.	390
697	lex, ēgis. f.	597. 674	ligo, as.	396. 754	liro, as.	391
686		686. 861	ligula, ē. f.	516	lis, litis. f.	565
747	Libella, ē.	526	ligurio, ire.	820	litera, ē.	8. 747
754	libellus, i. m.	739	ligustrum, i.	138	litera, arum.	482. 932
8. 677	libenter.	726	lilium, i. n.	135		934
2. 673	liber, bri. m.	109. 217	lima, ē. f. limatē.	532	literarius, a, um.	725
936	liber, era, um.	610. 615	limax, acis. f.	216	literatus, a, um.	724
128		685	limbus, i. m.	518	literatura, ē.	993
468	liberalis, ē. a.	850	limen, ēnis. n.	541	lithanthrax, acis.	45
518	liberaliter.	612. 849	limes, ētis. m.	689	lithostrotum, i.	616
1. 987	liberē.	662	limitaneus, a, um.	ib.	litigator. m.	665
791	liberi, orum. m.	612	limo, as.	ib.	litigo, as.	795
55	libero, as.	722	limo, as.	532	lito, as.	641
827	libertas, atis. f.	610	limonium. n.	123	litus, oris. n.	75
1. 578	libertus, i. m.	ib.	limpidus, a, um.	578	litura, ē.	741
928	libet, uit, ēre.	674	limus, i. m.	27	lituus, i. m.	710
218	libido, ēnis. f.	ib. 825	limus, a, um.	912	liuia, ē. f.	154
8. 134	libidinosus, a, um.	827	linaria, ē.	153	lividus, a, um.	335
543	libitinaris, a, um.	234	linea, ē. f.	758. 947	liuor, oris. m.	317
104		961	lineamentum, i.	244	lixa, ē. m.	698
2. 278	libo, as.	557. 641	lingo, ere. f. c.	559	lixivium, i. n.	506. 581
286	libra, ē. f.	494. 765	lingua, ē. f.	15. 325	Lobus, i. m.	419
104	librarius, a, um.	748		559	locator, oris.	863
1. 503	libum, i. n.	408	lingula, ē.	74	loculamentum, i.	154
202	liburnica, ē.	464	lino, iui & evis, ium, ēre	770		739. 748
916	licentia, ē.	767			loco, as.	243. 386
lepor,						loculus,

LON

LUM

LYC

loculus, i. 486. 956. li.
orum. 796

locuples, ētis. a.

locupletio, as. 682

locutuleius, i. m. 838

locusta, æ. 172. 222

locus, i. m. 22. 460. 580

681. 993

lodix, icis. f. 571

logicus, a, um. 749

logodædalus, i. 751

lolium, i. n. 129

longanus, i. 268. 303

longævus, a, um. 198

longè. 84. 310. 704.

812

longuarius, i. 380

longurio. m. 238

longinquus, a, um. 489

longitudo. f. 783

longus, a, um. 198. 758

loquax, acis. a. 831

loquor, qui, utum. 904

924

lora, æ. f. 448

lorica, æ. 526. 546

699

loripes, edis. a. 289

lorum, i. n. 458

lotium, i. n. 269

lotrix, icis. f. 581

Lubens, tils. a. 524. 993

lubenter. 726

lubet, uit. 684

lubitu. 451

lubricitas. f. 863

lubricus, a, um. 166

lucanica, æ. f. 421

lucerna, æ. f. 746

lucescit. 35

lucidus, a, um. 24

lucifer, eri. m. 40

lucinius, i. 283

lucius, i. m. 167

lucrum, i. n. 490

luctor, aris. 948

luctus, us. m. 371

lucubro, as. 743

luculentcr. 753

lucus, i. m. 641

ludibrium, i. 508. 912

ludibundus, a, um. 757

ludicer, a, um. 235

ludificor, aris. 912

ludimagister, i. 727

ludo, si, ère. 230

ludus, i. m. 725. 947

lues, is. f. 314. 827

lugeo, es, xi. 371

lugubris, e. a. 962. bri-

ter. 956

lumbago. f. 306

lumbricus, i. m. 217

lumbus, i. m. 258. 277

lumen, ñnis. n. 31

luminare, is. n. 42

luna, æ. f. 33

lunatio. f. 782

luo, ère. 662

lupanar, aris. n. 827

lupa, um, i. n. 451

lupinus, i. m. 128

lupulus, i. m. 444

lupus, i. m. 168. 410

lurco, ñnis. m. 820

luridus, a, um. 338

luscimia, æ. f. 153

lusciosus, a, um. 283

luscus, a, um. 282

lusco, as. 941

lustralis, e. a. 641

lustum, i. n. 189. 782

lustro, as. 641. 695

lusus, us. m. 9

luteum, i. n. 147

lutens, a, um. (à luto.)

380. 535

luteus, a, um. 338

lutosus, a, um. 616

lutum, i. n. 81. 526

lutra, æ. 212

lutulentus, a, um. 81

lux, acis. f. 24. 576

luxatio. f. 289

luxurio, as. 318. 382

luxuria, æ. luxus. ui.

852

luxuriosus, a, um. 852

Lychnopeus, i. 533

lychnuchus, i. 745

lychnus, i. m. 743

lydius lapis. 85

lymphæ, æ. 163

lymphatus, a, um. 441

644

lyncurium, i. 114

lynx, cis. m. f. 197

lyra, æ. f. 775

lyricen, ñnis. f. 773

lytrum, i. n. 722

lytta, æ. 188

M.

Macellum, i. 430

Maceries, ei. 380

macero, as. 497

machæra, æ. 701

machina, æ. 717. 771

machinalis, e. a. 16

machinor, aris. 919

machinula æ. 533

macilentus, a, um. 278

maestatio. f. 417

maeste, i. voc. 992

maesto, as. 420

maestra, æ. 406

macula, æ. f. 268

macula,

MAJ

MAN

MAR

147 luro.)	maculo, as.	741	malus, i. m.	463	manumissus, a, um.	610
o. 535	maculosus, a, um.	197	mālus, i. f.	111	manus, us. f.	260. 319.
338	maefactus, a, um.	935	mālus, a, um.	360	610. manus dare.	950
616	madeo, es. f. c. madidus,		mamma, æ. f.	253	mapalia, orum. n.	411
1. 546	a, um.	102	manceps, i. pis. c. g.	386	mapella, æ.	559
212	maresco, ère.	103	mancipium, i. n.	610	mappa, æ. f.	553
81	maander, dri.	622		820	marcesco, ui, ère.	106
4. 576	magis.	368	mancus, a, um.	376	marcor, òris. m.	293
289	magister, tri.	676. 737	mandatū, i. n.	867. 983	marchio. ònis. m.	686
8. 382	magistratus, us.	661	mandibulum, i.	212	marculus, i.	531. 540
us. ui.		687	mando, as.	733. 961	mare, is. n.	18. 66. 73
852	magnanimus.	882	mando, ère.	267		466
852	magnarius, io.	491	mandra, æ. f.	412	marga, æ. f.	387
533	magnates, um. m.	455	manduco, as.	212. 0. ò.	margarita, æ. f.	91
745	magne, ètis. m.	38	nis. m.	284	margo, i. nis. m.	316
743	magnificē.	675	māne.	40. 568. 576		564. 741
85	magnipendo, ère.	812	maneo, es, fi.	27. 589	marinus, a, um.	92
163	magnitudo. f.	171	manes, ium. m.	964	maritimus, a, um.	100
441	magnus, a, um.	54. 713	mango, ònis. m.	505		783
644	magus, i. m.	988	manica, æ. f.	512. cæ,	maritus, i. ta, æ.	588
124	majalis, is. m.	184	arum. 668. catus, a,		marmor, òris. n.	87
197	majestas. f.	669. 681	um.	512	marra, æ.	381
775	major, us. a.	126. 426	manifesto, as.	975	Mars, tis. m.	41
773	maiores, um. m.	602	manifestus, a, um.	995	marfupium, i. n.	486
722	Maivs, i. m.	780	manipulati.	395	maries, is. f.	209
183	maiusculus, a, um.	747	manipulus, i.	764	Martius, i.	780
	mala, æ. f.	249	mannus, i. m.	451	mas, aris. m.	165
430	malacia, æ.	292	mano, as.	65	masculus, a, um.	199
i. 380	malagma, ātis. n.	791	mansito, as.	560	massa, æ. f.	406
497	malē.	292. 847	mansuefio, èri.	148	mastigia, æ. m.	917
701	maledico, ère.	893	mansuesco, ere.	188	mastryche, es. f.	124
7. 771	maleficium, i.	184. 871	mansuetus, a, um.	895	mataxa, æ.	219
ib.	malevolus, a, um.	892	mansus, a, um.	267	materia, æ.	21. 527
919	maligne. 798. nus, a,		mantica, æ.	486	materiarius, i.	533
533	um.	714. 669	manticularius, i.	669	materiatus, a, um.	536
i. 278	malitiosus, a, um.	669	mantile, is. n.	556	mater, iris. f.	598
417	malcolus, i.	257	maniffa, æ. f.	768	materfamilias.	609
993	malleus, i. m.	525	manuarius, a, um.	86	matrtera, æ. f.	603
420	malluvium, i. n.	556		403	matbematicus, a, ū.	755
406	malo, vis, ui.	895	manubie, arum. f.	721	matricula, æ.	650
268	malva, æ. f.	134	manubrium, i.	558	matrimonium, i.	589
maculo,	malum, i. n.	120. 123	manucodiata, æ.	144	matrix, icis. f.	596

MED

matrona, æ. f. 521
 matta, æ. 570
 mattea (tya, teum.) 150
 matula, æ. f. 573
 mature. 696
 matureſco, ui, ère. 114
 117
 maturo, as. 315. 488
 886
 maturus, a, um. 326
 matutinus, a, um. 64
 maxilla, æ. f. 247
 maximè. 75. 440
 maximopere. 661
 maximus, a, um. 190
 589. 608
 Meatus, us. m. 47. 622
 778
 mechanicus, a, um. 377
 medeor, èri. p. c. 792
 mediastinus, i. 698
 medicamentum, i. 318
 795
 medicina, æ. 787
 medicinalis, æ. a. 136
 medicus, i. m. 794
 medietas, atis. f. 33. 758
 medimnus, i. 764
 mediocris, æ. a. 11. 237
 mediocritas. f. 797
 mediocrimus, a, ù. 641
 meditor, aris. 932
 meditullium, i. 783
 medium, i. n. 251. 709
 804
 in medium. 564
 medius, a, um. 262. 273
 636
 medulla, æ. 109. 407
 medullitis. 908
 megistanes, um. m. 686
 meio, minxi, ère. 269

MEM

mel, lis. n. 53. 219
 melancholia, æ. 271
 meleagris, ðis. f. 150
 melis, is. f. 208
 melior, us. a. 889. 899
 melites, æ. 442
 melligo, ðnis. f. 53
 melodia, æ. 773
 melolontha, æ. 223
 membrana, æ. 241. 731
 membrum, i. n. 242.
 511
 memini, èram. 348
 memor, òris. a. 349
 memoria, æ. 190. 345
 733
 memoro, as. 349
 menda, æ. 732
 mendacium, i. n. men-
 dax, àcis. a. 913
 mendicus, i. 874
 menianum, i. n. 546
 mens, tis. f. 353. 823
 mensa, æ. 553
 mensarius, i. 865
 mensis, is. m. 33
 menstruus, a, um. 611
 mentor, òris. m. 762
 mensura, æ. ib.
 mensuro, as. 504. 757
 mentagra, æ. 286
 mentha, æ. 135
 mentigo, ðnis. 286
 mentior, iri. 913
 mentum, i. n. 251
 meo, as. 269
 mephitis, ðdis. f. 328
 meracus, a, um. 444.
 ior, us. 82
 mercatura, æ. f. merca-
 tor. m. 490
 mercatus, us. m. 491

MER

mercenarius, a, um. mer-
 ces, èdis. f. 386. 534
 mercimonia, æ. 491
 mercor, aris. 494
 mercurius, i. 39
 merda, æ. f. 268
 merenda, æ. do, as. 568
 mercor, ui, ðtus sum, èri.
 723. 870
 meretrix, ècis. f. 827
 merges, ðtis. m. 396
 mergo, si, ère. 71
 mergus, i. m. 151
 meridianus, a, um. 574
 meridies, ei. m. 88. 568
 meridionalis, e. 56
 meritò. 871
 meritorius, a, um. 455
 523
 meritum, i. 631
 merops, òpis. m. 155
 merula, æ. f. 153
 merum, i. n. 822
 mcrus, a, um. 820
 merx, cis. f. 493
 mesaraica. 268
 mesenterium, i. 277
 mesonauta, æ. m. 698
 mespilum, i. n. 120
 mes sis, is. f. sor, èris. m.
 391
 meta, æ. f. 404. 946
 metallum, i. 85. 94
 metcorum, i. 48
 methodus, i. f. 750
 metior, iris, mensù. 762
 metoposcopus, i. 951
 mctor, aris. 704
 metropolis, is. f. 675
 metrum, i. n. 754
 metuo, ère. f. c. 366.
 477
 metus,

MIN

MOD

MON

um.ner.	motus,us. m.	366	miser,era,um.	912	molestè. 841.	lestia, e.	
86.534	mica, e. f.	125	miserator. m.	997		835	
491	mico,as,ui. f. c. 89.	274	miser cordia, e.	ib.	molestior, aris.	575	
494	microcosmus, i.	227	miser cors, dis. a.	912	molestus, a, um.	207	
39	migro, as.	958	miseror, aris. eor, èris. ib		molimen, z nis. n.	364	
268	miles, z tis. c. g.	695.	missile, is. n.	683.712	molior, èris.	363	
		723		941	molitor. m.	405	
as. 568	militia, e.	705	missio, ònis. f.	723.791	mollio, ire.	123.514	
sum, èri.	milium, i. n.	127	missus, us. 565.	us, a,	mollis, e. a.	101.321	
723.870	mille. ind.	982	um.	672.941		587	
827	milliare, is. n.	762	mitella, e.	518	molliter.	453	
396	millus, i. m.	410	mitesco, ère. p. c.	310	molo, ère.	405	
71	milvus, i. m.	148	mitigatio. f.	671	molestus, i. m.	410	
151	minus, i. m.	952	mitigo, as.	267.791	momentum, i.	61.766	
um. 574	mina, e.	495	mitis, e. a.	895	monus, i. m.	838	
88.568	mina, arum.	883	mitra, e.	513	monachus, i.	638	
56	mineralis, e. a.	104	mitto, si, ssum, ère. 195		monarcha, e. m. chia,		
871	minerval, àlis. n.	727	435.712.935		e. f.	673	
n. 455	minime 117.606.	mi-	mixtura, e.	796	monas, adis. f.	941	
523	nimum. 779.903.	nim-	mixtus, a, um.	28	monasterium, i.	638	
631	mus, a, um.	262	Mobilis, e. a.	848	monedula, e. f.	160	
155	minister, tri.	636	moderor, aris.	818	moneo, es, ui, itum.	899	
153	ministerium, i.	628	modestè.	876		922	
822	ministrator. m.	653	modestus, a, um.	830	moneta, e. f.	495.951	
820	ministro, as.	633	modicus, a, um.	849	monetarius, i.	ib.	
493	minum, i. n.	337	modiolus, i.	457	monialis, is. f.	638	
263	minor, aris.	893	modius, i. m.	764	monile, is. n.	519	
277	minor, us. a.	199	modò.	728.920	monitum, i.	729	
698	minoremis, e. a.	606	modulor, aris.	754	monoceros, otis. m.	191	
120	minuo, ère.	872	modulus, i.	506.773	monoculus, i.	283	
bris. m.	minutio, ire.	160	modus, i. m.	22.600.	monogrammus, i.	278	
391	minus. 306.594.641	767	631.848		monopola, e. m. lium, i.		
04.946		421	machus, i.	827		490	
85.94	minutal, alis. n.	421	mænia, um. n. 613.614		mons, tis. m.	78.79	
48	minutim. 935.	491	mæreo, es. p. c.	371	monstro, as.	262	
750	minutus, a, um.	971	mæror, èris.	375	monstrosus, a, um.	240	
762	mirabilis, e. a.	102	mæstitia, e.	371	monstrum, i. n.	168	
951	miraculum, i.	951	mæstus, a, um.	440	monumentum, i.	785	
704	miror, aris.	359	mola, e.	403	mora, e. 123.365.904		
675	mirus, a, um.	8	molaris, e. a.	267.404	mòratus, a, um.	845	
714	misceo, es, ui, mistum. 28		molendinum, i.	267	morbillusorum. m.	316	
366.			moles, is. f.	510	morbosus, a, um.	279	
477							
metus,							

MOR

morbus, i. m. 294. 312
mordax, acis. a. 450
mordeo, es, di, sum. 186
mordicus. 560
moretum, i. 408
moriundus, a, um. 956
morigerus, a, um. 663
morio, onis. m. 680
mōrior, ēris, iris, mori. 273
mormolyceum, i. 239
mōror, aris. 729. 904
morosus, a, um. 832
mors, tis. f. 668. 965
morsus, us. m. 832
mortalis, e. a. 957
mortalitas. f. 863
mortarium, i. n. 401
morticius, a, um. 328
mōrum, i. n. 123
mōrus, i. f. 116
mos, oris. m. 316. 559
 636. 931. *morem ge-*
 ra. 899
moschus, i. m. 328
motacilla, e. f. 158
mōto, as. ib.
molus, us. m. 32. 142
 241
moveo, es, vi, tum. 212
 543. 661
mox. 531
Muceſco, ēre. 400
mucidus, a, um. 329
micro, ōnis. m. *mucro-*
 natus, a, um. 713
mucosus, a, um. 792
muſcus, i. m. 250
muſul, i. l. m. 166
muſio, ire. 181
mulceo, es, ſi. 841. 896
multa, e. f. 667

MUN

multetrale, is. n. 415
mulgeo, es, ſi, xi. ib.
muliebris, e. a. 521. 586
mulier, ēris. f. 596
mulicrarius, i. 827
mullus, i. m. 166
muſum, i. n. 444
multifarius, a, um. 344
multiloquium, i. 839
multipeda, e. 223
multiplex, i. cis. a. 511
multiplico, as, avi. 756
multoties. 469
multum. 296
mulus, a, um. 355. 568
mulus, i. m. 460
mundē. 739
mundities, ei. 578
mundo, as. dus, a, um. 581
mundus, i. m. 15. 227
 521
mungo, xi, ēre. 250
munia, orum. n. 886
municeps, i. pis. c. g. 619
municipium, i. ib.
munificentia, e. 896
munificus, a, um. 850
munimentum, i. 720
munio, ire. 613. 708
munis, e. a. 878
munizio, f. 704
munus, ēris. n. 652. 878
munusculum, i. 877
muræna, e. f. 168
murarius, a, um. 526
muratus, a, um. 618
muſrex, i. cis. m. 173
 410
muria, e. 73. atus, a,
 um. 438
murmuro, as. 194

MUS

murus, i. m. 526
mus, uris. m. 209. 211
 217
muſa, e. ſeum, i. 738
 ſeolum, i. 746
muſca, e. f. arium, i. 561
muſcipula, e. 211
muſculus, i. 241
muſicus, a, um. 679
 773
muſcus, i. m. 134
muſſo, muſſito, as. 914
muſtela, e. 166. 209
muſium, i. n. 440
mutatio. f. 973
muticus, a, um. 127
mutilus, a, um. 376
mutio, ire. 885
muto, as. 411
mulud. 464. 592. 856
 861
mutuo, as. or, avis. d. 862
muſus, a, um. 289
mutuus, a, um. 628
 911
Myinda, e. 941
myops, opis. 283
myrias, adis. f. 982
myſtica, e. 132
myropōla, e. m. tibi-
 um, i. n. 796
myrrha, e. 124
myrtus, i. f. 123
myſtax, acis. f. 251
myſterium, i. 641
myxum, i. n. 745
 N.
Næ. 934
Nænia, e. 963
nævus, i. m. 286
 nam.

NAT

NEC

NEQ

516	nam.	45.103.238	navigium,i.n.	ib.	nemo non.	686.840
9.211	namque.	143	navigo,as.	462.467	nempe.	995
217	namisfor, ci, natam.		navis, is. f.	468	nemus, ðris. n.	189
i. 738		725	navium, i. n.	472	neco, es, evi.	503
746	navus, a, um.	120.238	naumachia, æ.	700	nepos, nepotis. m.	604
ium, i.	navellus, i.	173	navo, as.	851		865
561	navilla, æ.	104	naupēgus, i.	468	nephritis, ðdōs.	304
211	navis, i. m.	126	nausca, æ. f.	467	neptis, is. f.	604
241	navidus, i. f.	135	nauseo, as.	292	nequaquam.	815
i. 679	navissus, i. m.	136	nauta, æ. m.	462.468	nēquam. 800. quisq.	864
773	navis, is. f.	250.282	nauticus, a, um.	407	mus.	864
134	narratio. f.	841		463	neque.	289
i. 914	narro, as.	784	navus, a, um.	888	nequeo, ire.	466.690
6.209	nasfor, ci, natum.	227	Nē. 391.394.466. ne-		nequis, a, d.	916
440		610.935	quidem.	96.972	nequicquam.	694
973	nasfo, onis. m.	284	nebula, æ.	49	nequitia, æ.	798
127	nasus, i. m.	249	nebulo, onis. m.	917	nervosus, a, um.	753
376	nasus, æ.	427	nec. 289. nec ne. 795		nervus, i.	241.668
885	nasutus, a, um.	284	nec non. 519.655			702.775
411	nata, æ.	593	necessarius, i. 879. us,		nescio, ire.	122.848
2.856	natalis, e. a. 964. les,		a, um.	573		904
861	ium. m.	589	necess. n. ind. 538.656		netrix, ðcis. f. netum, i.	499
iris. d.	natatilius, a, um.	779	necessitas, atis. f. 570.		n.	600
862	nates, um. f.	258		969	neuter, tra, um.	833
289	natio, onis. f.	314	necessitudo. f.	918	neutiquam.	610
i. 618	nativitas. f.	984	neco, as, ui.	214	nex, ðcis. p. c.	226.857
911	nativus, a, um.	751	nectar, aris. n.	996	nexo, as.	242.657
941	nato, as.	143	nedum.	811	nexus, us. m.	857.866
283	natrix, ðcis. m. f.	213	nefandus, a, um.	825	Ni.	84
982	natu.	608	nefarius, a, um.	864	nicto, as.	247
132	natura, æ. f.	22	nefastus, a, um.	658	nidor, ðris. m.	328
ibeci.	naturalis, e. a.	377	nefas. ind. n.	846	nidylor, aris. nidus, i. m.	146.739
796	natus, a, um. p. 606. pro		neglectim.	378		394
124	re natā.	355	negligens, tis. a.	886	nigellastrum, i.	333
123	navus, i.	610	negligo, exi, ère.	805	niger, gra, um.	316
251	navalis, e. a. 468.700		nego, as.	811.875	nigresco, ui, ère.	3.11.102
641	navci. gen.	931	negotior, aris. ator. m.	492	nihil. n. ind.	204
745	navclerus, i. m.	463		888	nihilominus.	77.177
	navfragium, i. n.	465	negotiosus, a, um.	686.801	nihiloseceus.	363
934	navicula, æ.	471	negotium, i. n.	377	nihilum, i.	18.802
963	navigabilis, e.	ib.	nemo, ðnis. c. g.	833	nil.	
286	navigatio. f.	470				
nam.						

NIT

NOT

NUM

<i>nil. n. iad.</i>	3.	<i>nil. nif.</i>	
		568	
<i>nimbus, i. m.</i>		51	
<i>nimio plus.</i>		468	
<i>nimirum.</i>		341	
<i>nimis.</i>		816	
<i>nimium.</i>		52	
<i>nimius, a, um.</i>	350.927		
<i>ningit. imp.</i>		50	
<i>nif.</i>	170. 177. 283.		
		569	
<i>nifus, i. m.</i>		148	
<i>nifus, us. m.</i>		713	
<i>niteo, es. f. c.</i>		532	
<i>nitor, oris. m.</i>		ib.	
<i>nitor, ti, sum, xum.</i>	32		
	116.481		
<i>nitratus, a, um.</i>		703	
<i>nitrum, i. n.</i>		104	
<i>nivens, a, um.</i>		339	
<i>nix, nivis. f.</i>		45	
<i>No, na.</i>		143	
<i>nobilis, e. a.</i>	589.930		
<i>nobilito, as.</i>		722	
<i>noco, es.</i>		569	
<i>noctescit.</i>		36	
<i>noctu, abl. m. noctua,</i>			
<i>e. f. nocturnus, a,</i>			
<i>um.</i>		149	
<i>nodulus, i.</i>		515	
<i>nodus, i. m.</i>		516	
<i>nola, e.</i>		643	
<i>nolens, tis. a.</i>		871	
<i>nolo, lle.</i>	360.871		
<i>nomen, znis. n.</i>	2. 108		
		866	
<i>nomenclatura, e.</i>		4	
<i>nomina: im.</i>		113	
<i>nom.</i>	1. 162		
<i>none, arum. f.</i>		781	
<i>nondum.</i>		183	
<i>nonnihil.</i>		441	

<i>non nisi.</i>	790		
<i>nonnullibi.</i>	78		
<i>nonnullus, a, um.</i>	190		
<i>nonnunquam.</i>	483.590		
	633		
<i>norma, e. f.</i>	758		
<i>nos.</i>	218.376		
<i>nosco, vi, ere.</i>	355		
<i>nosocomium, i.</i>	625		
<i>nofter, tra, um.</i>	37.241		
<i>nostras, atis. a.</i>	495.		
	648		
<i>nota, e. f.</i>	245		
<i>notabilis, e. a.</i>	504		
<i>notarius, i. m.</i>	652		
<i>notus, i. m.</i>	606		
<i>notitia, e.</i>	355		
<i>note, as.</i>	741		
<i>notorius, a, um.</i>	667		
<i>notus, a, um.</i>	339		
<i>notus, i. m.</i>	56		
<i>novacula, e. f.</i>	584		
<i>novale, is. n.</i>	388		
<i>novellus, a, um.</i>	439		
<i>novem. a. ind.</i>	41		
<i>November, bris.</i>	780		
<i>noverca, e. f.</i>	600		
<i>novissime.</i>	116.403		
<i>novus, a, um.</i>	219.840		
	930. visimus.	709	
<i>novitius, a, um.</i>	655		
<i>nox, ctis. f.</i>	568.987		
<i>noxa, e. f.</i>	658.822		
<i>noxius, a, um.</i>	668.812		
<i>Nubes, is. f.</i>	49		
<i>nubilis, e. a.</i>	589		
<i>nubilofus, a, um.</i>	64		
<i>nubo, pfi, ere.</i>	591.593		
<i>nucleus, i. m.</i>	121		
<i>nude.</i>	661		
<i>nuditas. f.</i>	509		
<i>nudius tertius.</i>	976		

<i>nudo, as.</i>	511		
<i>nudus, a, um.</i>	239		
<i>nuge, arum. f.</i>	838		
<i>nugamentum, i.</i>	925		
<i>nugator. m.</i>	838. 145.		
<i>orie.</i>	886		
<i>nugigerulus, a, um.</i>	680		
<i>nugivendulus.</i>	491		
<i>nugor, aris.</i>	856		
<i>nullus, a, um.</i>	145. 151		
	332		
<i>num.</i>	478		
<i>numella, e.</i>	184.668		
<i>numen, znis. n.</i>	644		
<i>numeratus, a, um.</i>	p. 494		
	971		
<i>numerosus, a, um.</i>	629		
	740		
<i>numerus, i. m.</i>	756		
<i>nummatus, a, um.</i>	485		
<i>nummulus, i.</i>	494		
<i>num ne.</i>	873		
<i>nunc.</i>	522		
<i>nuncio, as.</i>	64.934		
<i>nuncius, i.</i>	ib.		
<i>nuncupo, as.</i>	60		
<i>nundina, arum.</i>	491		
<i>nunquam.</i>	63.750		
<i>nanquid.</i>	873		
<i>nuper.</i>	346		
<i>nupta, e.</i>	594		
<i>nuptia, arum.</i>	591		
<i>nurus, i. f.</i>	593		
<i>nusquam.</i>	471		
<i>nuto, as.</i>	352.357		
<i>nutrio, ire.</i>	30.586		
<i>nutrix, zcis. f.</i>	229		
<i>nulus, us. m.</i>	971		
<i>nux, ucis. f.</i>	121. 122		
<i>Nympha, e.</i>	251.591		

OBI

OBS

OBU

511	O.		obrigesco, ui, ěre.	53	obtempero, as.	176
239	B.	481.863	obruo, ěre.	865	obtego, ěre.	509
838	Obba, æ.	564	obrysus, a, um.	95	obtendo, ěre.	885
925	obdo, didi, ěre.	542	obsaturo, as.	820	obtestor, aris.	873
8. nua.	obdormio, ire.	576	obscenitas, f.	842	obtineo, es.	593
886	obduco, ěre.	120.319	obscenus, a, um.	826	obtingo, tigi, actum.	483
um. 680		550	obscuratio, f.	42		916
491	obduresco, ui, ěre.	53	obscurus, a, um.	749	obtrecto, as.	810
856	obedio, ire.	609	obsecro, as.	873	obtrudo, ěre.	875
45. 151	obeo, ěre.	608.641.983	obsecundo, as.	686	obtuendo, iudi, insum.	445
332	oberro, as.	964	obsepio, ire.	529.551	obturaculum, i.	275.445
478	obesus, a, um.	278	obsequiosus, a, um.	925	obtus, a, um.	85
84.668	obex, ěus. m. f.	67.542	obsequium, i. n.	684	obtinus, us. m.	42.214
644	obfirmo, as.	900	obsequor, i.	899		344
n. p. 494	obfusco, as.	47	obsero, as.	548	obvallo, as.	256
971	obflectio, f.	752	obseruo, as.	22.310	obvelo, as.	511
m. 629	obflectum, i. n.	769. tus,	obses, idis. c. g.	707	obvenio, ire.	371
740	a, um.	246	obsessus, a, um. p.	706	obverto, ěre.	88.783
756	obflectus, us.	42		718	obvio, as.	478
m. 485	obiter.	743	obsideo, es, edi, ssium.	717	obumbratio, f.	42
494	obitus, us. m.	594	obsigno, as.	936	obumbro, as.	513
873	obivagatio, f.	870	obstituto, ěre.	801	obvolvō, ěre.	277
522	obivago, as.	922	obsoleo, es, evi.	680	obvolutus, a, um.	955
64.934	obivamentum, i.	939	obsoletus, a, um.	505	Occa, æ. f.	393
ib.	oblecto, as.	366.940	obsonator. m.	obsoni-	occalleſco, ui, ěre.	260
60	obligo, as.	857	um, i.	431		320
491	oblino, ěre.	530.578	obstaculum, i.	900	occafio, f.	804
63.750	oblique. 34.283. quus,		obstatrix, ěis. f.	228	occasus, us. m.	36
873	a, um.	758	obstinate.	899	occidentalis, e.	56
346	oblitero, as.	347	obstino, as.	900	occido (ob cado) di,	
594	oblivio, onis. f.	ib.	obstipo, as.	342	ěre.	
592	obliviscor, ci, litum.		obstipus, a, um.	287	occido (ob, cado) di,	
593		349	obsto, as, iti.	804	ěre.	794
471	oblongus, a, um.	119	obstragulum, i.	514	occiduus, a, um.	32
2.357	obloquor, i.	904	obstrictus, a, um.	877	occipio, epi, eptum.	919
0.586	obnotor, ti.	466	obstringo, ěre.	657.	occipitium, j.	345
229	obnixē.	873		907	occludo, ěre.	542
971	obnoxius, a, um.	594	obstruo, ěre.	67.342	occo, as.	390
r. 122		681	obstupeſco, ui, ěre.	298	occulto, as.	147
1.591	obolus, i. m.	494	obsum, es.	882	occultus, a, um.	38.995
Ob.	oborior, iri.	466			occumbo,	
	obrepa, ěre.	728				

ODO

OMN

OPP

occumbo, ēre. 713
 occupatio. f. 929
 occupo, as. 639.608
 720.868
 occurro, ēre. rso, as. 182
 oceanus, i. 76
 ocella, e. 283
 ocellatus, a, um. 158
 513
 ocrea, e. 481
 ochra, e. 104
 octavus, a, um. 43
 octiduum, i. n. 365
 October, bris. m. 780
 oculatus, a, um. 17
 oculus, i. m. 246.333
 ocymum, i. 125
 ocyus, ysimè. ib. 664
 Odi, ēram. 360
 odiosus, a, um. 874
 odium, i. n. 909
 odontalgia, e. 298
 odor, ōris. m. 327
 odoramentum, i. 578
 odorator. m. 424
 odoratus, us. m. odorus,
 a, um. odoriscuus, a,
 um. 423
 odoriferus, a, um. 133
 odoro, as. 284
 Oeconomica, e. nomus,
 i. 609
 œnopolis, e. m. 485
 œnopolium, i. 625
 œsophagus, i. m. 267
 æstrum, i. n. 221
 æsypum, i. 503
 Offa, e. f. 421
 offendo, ēre. 541.908
 offensio, onis. f. 760
 offero, obtuli. 639.641
 officina, e. 378

officio (ob, facio) eci,
 ēre. 490.804
 officium, i. n. 869
 offucia, arum. 925
 offula, e. 820
 offundo, ēre. 550
 Olea, e. f. 111
 oleosus, a, um. 744
 olētum, i. n. 268
 olfactus, us. m. 327
 olim. 584.398
 olitor, ōris. m. 381
 olitorium, i. 126
 oliva, e. f. 383.566
 olla, e. f. 535
 olor, ōris. m. 151
 olus, ōris. n. 126
 olympias, ādis. f. 786
 Omasum, i. 267
 omen, ōnis. n. 974
 omentum, i. 277
 ominor, aris. 363.975
 omitto, ēre. 993
 omnimodè. 800
 omnino. 871.970
 omnipotens, tis. a. 990
 omnis, e. a. 10.12.375
 586
 omphacium, i. n. 566
 Onager, gri. 191
 onerarius, a, um. 468
 onero, as. 468.703
 onocrotalus, i. 151
 onus, ōris. 456.620
 onustus, a, um. 721
 Opacus, a, um. 769
 opera, e. 9.268.525
 851.1æ. arum. 534
 datâ operâ. 871.
 operæ pretium. 803
 operarius, a, um. 534
 operatio. f. 790

operculum, i. 531
 operimentum, i. 550
 operio, ui, pertum, ve.
 54
 operior, iris. d. 904
 operor, aris. 264
 operosus, a, um. 10.941
 opertareus, a, um. 641
 opes, um. f. 849
 opicus, a, um. 842
 opthalmia, e. 791
 opifex, ōcis. m. 655
 opificium, i. 497
 opilio, onis. m. 409
 opimus, a, um. 422
 opinatio. f. 6
 opinio, onis. f. 357
 opiparus, a, um. 565
 opis, em. e. f. 871
 opitulus, aris. 906
 oporothea, e. 118
 oportet. imp. 121.393
 opperior, iri, pertum.
 904
 oppidanus, a, um. 614
 oppidatim. 491
 oppidò. 907. dum, i.
 618
 oppleo, es. 292
 opportunitas. f. 805
 opportunus, a, um. 470
 oppositus, a, um. 67.243
 257
 opprimo, ēre. 673
 opprobrium, i. 833
 oppugno, as. 717
 optatus, a, um. 690
 opticus, i. a, e. 769
 optimates, um. m. 686
 optimè. 237.536
 optimus, a, um. 787
 optio, ōnis. f. 806. m. 697
 opio,

ORD

OTI

PAL

opto, as.	363	ortus, a, um.	320.357.	paganus, a, um.	641
optentio, as.	853	ius, us.	35	pagella, e.	16
optentus, a, um.	878	oryza, e. f.	127	pagus, i. m.	686
opus, indecl.	394.464	Os, ossis. n.	241.259	pala, e. f.	406.414
	482	Os, oris. n.	163. in Os.	palabundus, a, um.	314
opus, eris. n.	207.519		920	palam.	810
opusculum, i.	14	oscendo, znis.	312	palanga, e.	534
Oras, e.	200.564	oscito, as.	352	palatium, i.	992
oraculum, i. n.	753	oscutor, aris.	599	palatum, i. n.	788
oratio. f.	632.752	osseus, a, um.	192	palea, e. f.	399
	753	osculum, i. latus, a, um.		palcar, aris. n.	181
orator, oris. m.	752		120	palimpsestus, i.	742
orbiculus, i.	515	ostentator. m.	841	palinodia, e.	899
orbis, is. m.	32.37.283	ostentio, as.	840	palla, e.	513
	451	ostentum, i. n.	973	pallium, i. n.	517
orbica, e. f.	459	ostium, i. n.	66.542	pallidus, a, um.	339
orbo, as.	868	ostrea, e.	168	pallor, oris. m.	293
orca, e. f.	440	Otiar, aris.	837	paliurus, i.	538
orcus, i. m.	980	otiosus, a, um.	848.	palma, e.	260
ordino, as.	623.636		887	palmes, ztis. m.	439
	697	otis, zdis. f.	150	palmipes, zdis. a.	151
ordior, iri, sum.	38	otium, i. n.	888	palms, i.	762
ordo, znis. m.	152.655	Oviparus, a, um.	164	palor, aris. d.	716
	686	ovile, is. n.	411	palpator. m.	925
organum, i. n.	241.775	ovis, is. f.	584	palpebra, e.	247
micus, a, um.	772	ovo, as, are.	721	palpito, as.	274
orygia, e. f.	762	ovum, i. n.	147.165	palpo, as. 322. por, aris.	
orbiculum, i.	100	Oxalis, zdis.	126	d.	923
orientalis, e. a.	56	oxyacantha, e.	138	palpum. i. n.	925
orificium. i.	563	oxygalum.	416	paludamentum, i.	512
origo, znis. f.	292	P.		palumbes, is. c. g. pa-	
orior, eris, iri, tum.	34	Pabulatio. f.	706	lumbus, i.	154
	44	Pabulum, i. n.	190	palus, i. m.	380.722
oriundus, a, um.	601	pacatus, a, um.	690	palus, udis. f.	68
ornamentum, i.	518	paciscor, ci, pactum.	689	palustris, e. a.	139
ornatus, us. m.	452	paco, as.	230.908	pamphagus, i.	820
orno, as.	565.700	pactio, onis. f. ctum, i. n.		pampino, as.	439
ornus, i. f.	111		856	panaces, is.	136
oro, as.	976	paan. anis. m.	721	pancreas, atis. n.	276
orphanus, i. m.	606	paedagogus, i.	727	pandiculus, aris.	352
orthopygium, i.	153	paedor, oris. m.	579	pando, e. e.	107
orthographice.	747	paius, i. a, e.	283	pandus, a, um.	180

panzo,

PAR

PAS

PAT

pango, pepigi, pactum.
707

panis, is. m. 406.554

pannosus, a, um. 520

pannus, i. m. 503

pansa, æ. 289

panther, æris. m. 195

pantices. 267

panus, i. m. 503

papæ. 945

papaver, æris. n. 137

papilio, onis. m. 226

papilla, æ. 253

papula, æ. 316

papyrus, i. f. 975

par, æris. a. 154.861

941

paradisus, i. 509

parallelus, a, um. 783

857

paralysis, is. f. 313

paranympbus, i. 591

pararius, i. 492

parafanga, æ. 762

paraselène, es. 64

parasitus, i. 680

parce. 569

parcimonia, æ. 851

parco, peperci & fi, ære. 893

850

pardalus, i. m. 150

gardus, i. m. 195

parelius, i. 64

parens, tis. c. g. 592.

612

parentalia, um. n. 964

pæreo, es. 684

paries, ætis. m. 527

parietina, æ. 537

pario, peperii, partum,

ære. 147.598

parippus, i. 454

pariter. 755

parius, a, um. 88

parma, æ. f. 699

paro, as. 408.625

parôchus, i. m. parœcia,

æ. 637

paroxysmus, i. 310

parrhesia, æ. 920

parricida, æ. c. g. 669

pars, tis. f. 24.253.270

586.691.705

partarius, a, um. 386

particeps, æpis. a. 606

particida, æ. 46

partim. 716

partior, iris. 386.608

parturio, ire. 597

partus, us. m. 185.598

partus, a, um. p. à pario

847

parvum. 724

parumper. 312

parus, i. m. 156

parvulus, a, um. 298

parvus, a, um. 156

pascua, ælis. n.

pasco, vi, astum, ære.

189.996

pascuus, a, um. 411

passer, æris. m. 160.169

334

passim. 188

passio, onis. f. 294.305

passus, a, um. p. 120.

123.169

passus, us. m. 762

pastillus, i. 586.796

pastinaca, æ. 126

pastinator. m. 381

pastino, as. 439

pastor, æris. m. 411

pastus, us. m. 414

patesco, eri. 995

patella, æ. 256

pateo, es. f. c. 614.786

patera, æ. f. 563

pater, tris. m. 598

paterfamilias. m. 609

paternus, a, um. 508

patibulum, i. 668

patiens, tis. a. 890

patientia, æ. 483

patina, æ. f. 454

patrior, ti, passum. 33

203.742

patria, æ. 713

patrimonium, i. 852

patrius, a, um. 646

patro, as. 799

patrocinor, aris. 868

patronus, i. 660

patruelis, is. c. g. 603

patruus, i. m. 16

patulus, a, um. 563

paucus, a, um. 967

pavesco, vi, ære. f. c. 370

pavidus, a, um. 450

pavimentum, i. 551

pavitus, a, um. 551

paulatim. 311

paululum. 9

paulo post. 439

paulus, a, um. 365

pavo, ænis. m. 158

pavor, oris. m. 37

pauper, æris. a. 439

625

paupero, as. 853

pax, acis. f. 693

paxillus, i. 704.777

Peccator, oris. 793

peccatum, i. n. 667

pecco, as. 798.906

peffo.

PED

PEN

PER

414	pedis, xis, xum, ðre.	503.586
995	pedem, ðnis. m.	255
256		581.586
14.786	pedis, ðris. n.	273
562	pedicularis, a, um.	405
598	pediculus, as.	867
n. 609	pedicularis, e. a.	pediculus, i. m.
508		409
668	pediculus, i. m.	848
890	pediculus, e. f.	130.221
483	pediculus, ðris. n.	439
454	pediculus, ðdis. f.	809
um. 33	pediculus, i. m.	430
03.742	pediculus, e. a.	218.312
723	pediculus, i. m.	521
852	pediculus, i. m.	698
646	pediculus, i. m.	824
799	pediculus, i. m.	409
868	pediculus, i. m.	622
660	pediculus, i. m.	834
603	pediculus, i. m.	295
ib.	pediculus, i. m.	146
563	pediculus, i. m.	151
967	pediculus, i. m.	827
f.c. 370	pediculus, i. m.	209
450	pediculus, i. m.	507
551	pediculus, i. m.	423
551	pediculus, i. m.	507
311	pediculus, i. m.	ib.
9	pediculus, i. m.	793
439	pediculus, i. m.	511
365	pediculus, i. m.	25
158	pediculus, i. m.	769
372	pediculus, i. m.	556
1. 439	pediculus, i. m.	699
625	pediculus, i. m.	556
853	pediculus, i. m.	987
693	pediculus, i. m.	765
04.775	pediculus, i. m.	957
798	pediculus, i. m.	
667	pediculus, i. m.	
98.906	pediculus, i. m.	
peñs,	pediculus, i. m.	

pendo, pependi, ðre.	766
pendulus, a, um.	181
penè.	41
penes.	742
penetrare, is. n.	998
penetro, as.	935.998
penicillus, i.	770
peniculus, i. m.	738
peninsula, e. f.	783
penitus. 384.	tus, a, um.
	421
penna, e. f.	143
pennipes, ðdis. a.	151
penficulo, as.	803
penfili, e. a.	473.745
penfio, as.	766
penfo, as.	877
penfum, i. n.	498.611
	800.802
pentecoste, es. f.	779
penuarium, i.	211
penula, e. f.	481
penuaria, e.	848
peplum, i. n.	513
pepo, ðnis.	125
per. pr.	117.243.272
pera, e. f.	486
peractus, a, um. p.	439
	470
perago, ðre. ib.	525.632
	955
peragro, as.	783
perca, e. f.	167
percaco, as.	824
percello, culi, ulsum, ðre.	885
	356
percipio, epi, ðre.	356
percitus, a, um.	221
percũlo, as.	269
percontor, aris.	726
	836
perculsus, a, um.	716

percussio. f.	317
percutio, fsi, ðre.	187
perdisco, ðre.	4
perditio. f.	919
perdiũ. 829.	tus, a, um.
	799
perdix, ðcis. c. g.	150
perdo, ðdi, ðre.	947
peregrè.	481
peregrinor, aris.	480
peregrinus, a, um.	621
perendie.	976
perennis, e. a.	118
perenno, as.	125
pereo, ire.	972
perfectus, a, um.	95
perficio, eci, ðre.	884
perfidè. 919.	dus, a, um.
	816
perfluo, ðre.	440
perfordio, ðre.	248
perforo, as.	527
perfugium, i. n.	663.
	716
perfunctorie.	733
pergamena, e.	731
pergo, rexi, ðre.	886
pergula, e. f.	546
perhibeo, es.	215.313
	659
pericardium, i.	273
pericarpium, i.	120
periclitor, aris.	465
periculosus, a, um.	684
periculum, i. n.	321
	394.883
perimo, emi, ðre.	311
perinde.	531.867
periodus, i. f.	41.310
	747
peripheria, e.	759
periscelis, ðdis.	514
peripe-	

PER

PES

PHR

peripetasma, ātis. n.	954	perspicuus, a, um.	769	phantasia, a.	343
peristroma. n.	571	persto, as, iti.	536	pharetra, a. f.	701
peristylum, i.	616	perstringo, ěre.	951	pharmacopola, a. m.	796
peritia, a.	355	persuasio. f.	358	pharmacum, i. n.	796
peritonæum, i.	307	perterreo, es.	668	pharus, i.	627
peritus, a, um.	476	peritica, a.	428	phaselus, i. m. f.	471
perjurus, a, um.	689	peritacia, a. 812.	aci-	phasianus, i.	150
perlēgo, ěre.	740	ter.	876	philologia, a.	993
permanco, es.	981	pertinax, āsis. a.	503	philomela, a. f.	153
permistus, a, um.	267	pertineo, es, entum.	449	philosophia, a.	993
permitto, ěre.	44. 466		533. 783	philosophus, i.	992
permultus, a, um.	818	pertingo, igi, actū.	783	philtrum, i. n.	907
permutatio. f.	722	pertranseo, ire.	542	philyra, a.	935
perna, a. f.	421	periurbo, as.	362	phlebotomia, a.	790
perniciēs, ei. f.	822	perverfitas. f.	798	phlegma, ātis. n.	272
pernicitas. f.	171	perversus, a, um.	373	phlegmone, es. f.	316
pernocto, as.	483	peruestigo, as.	749	phoca, a.	168
pernosco, ěre.	359	peruicax, āsis. a.	898	phoenix, icis. f.	162
pero, ōnis. m.	481	pervideo, es.	852	phosphorus, i.	40
peroro, as.	752	pes, ēdis. m.	204. 215	phrasis, is. f.	747
perpendiculum, i.	526		257. 309	phrenesis, is. f.	18
perperam.	800	pesimus, a, um.	864	phrenitis, ēdis. f.	16
perpes, ētis, a.	344	pestulus, i.	542	phrygius, a, um.	6, omi
perpetuo.	48. 838	pestum.	468	m.	675
perpetuus, a, um.	242	pestumdo, as.	177	Pthyfis, is. f.	311
perplexus, a, um.	622	pestifer, a, um.	328	physognomus, i.	951
	953	pestis, is. f.	314	Piaculum, i.	640
perrepto, as.	211	petaſo, ōnis.	421	piatrix, icis. f.	644
perrumpo, ěre.	900	petaſus, i.	481	pica, a.	160. 292
per se.	117	petaurista, a. m.	945	picatus, a, um.	508
persequor, ěris.	424	petiolus, i.	119	picca, a. f.	115
persevero, as.	897	petitio, onis. f.	659	pietor, ōris. m.	775
persicus, a, um.	120	peto, iui, ěre.	693. 873	pietura, a.	675
persisto, ěre.	897	petorritum, i. n.	455	pietas, atis. f.	596. 99
persolvo, ěre.	722	petra, a. f.	200	piger, gra, um.	88
persona, a. f.	870. 955	petroselinum, i.	126	piget, uit, ūtum	87
natus, a, um.	ib.	petrosus, a, um.	77		
perſono, as.	679	petulans, tis. a.	612	pigmentum, i.	77
perspicillum, i.	769	petulus, a, um.	182	pignus, ōris. n.	86
perspicio, exi, ěre.	354	pexus, a, um.	503	pila, a. f.	470. 53
	356	Phagedæna, a.	316		94
		phalanx, gis. f.	708		

pilen:um

PIS

PLA

POL

343	plenum, i.	455	plato, as.	908	ploro, as.	890
700	plenus, i. m.	514	plāga, a. 317. plāga, e.		pluma, a. eus, a, um.	572
a. m.	plissus, a, um.	144	56.76. plāga, arum.		plumatus, a, um.	144
790	plula, e.	792		425	plumbum, i. n.	101
n.	plum, i.	402	plagiarius, i.	669	pluo, ere:	50
627	plur, i. m.	206.328	plagium, i.	867	plurimum.	617
471	plaster, tri. m.	111	plagula, e.	513.935	plurimus, a, um.	739
150	placerna, e. m.	564	planca, e. f.	380	plus, uris. pl. res, a.	491
993	placium, i.	336	plāctus, us. m.	331	596.612.963	
158	plango, ere, pīctum.	747	plancus, i.	289	plusculum.	437
993		771	plāre.	326.994	plusquam.	
992	pinguedo, i. nis.	pingue-	planeta, a. m.	32	pluteus, i. m.	630
907	scos, ere. p. c.	422	plango, ere:	963	pluvia, e. f.	51.481
935	pinguis, e. a.	270	planities, ei. f.	78		545
791	pinna, e.	143.546	planta, e. f.	134	pluvialis, e. a. 69.	vius.
272	pinso, ui s istum, ere.		planta, e. f.	105.257	e, um.	64
316		402	planto, as.	439	Pocillator. m.	676
168	pinus, us. f.	122.744	planula, e.	532	poculum, i.	563
162	pipio, ire. o, onis. m.	147	planus, a, um.	78	podagra, e.	309.823
40	pipper, eris. n.	132.326	plastus, e. m.	771	podex, i. cis. m.	268
747	pirata, e. m. 485.	licus;	platanus, i. f.	113	podium, i. n.	546
28	a, um.	468	platea, e. f.	616	pōna, e. f.	662.823
f. ib.	piscatio. f. tor, oris. m.		plaudo, si, ere.			869
o, onis.	torius, a, um. piscina,		plaustrum, i. n.	456	pēnitens, is:	634
675	a. f. piscor, aris. cicu-		plausus, us. m.	331	pēnitentia, e.	631
311	lus, i.	427	plautus, i.	289	pēnitet. imp.	907
i. 911	piscinalis, e. a.	167	plebeius, a, um.	455	pēnitudo. f.	367
641	piscis, i. m.	163.436	plebiscitum, i.	654	poeſis, is. f.	751
644	pissillum, i. n.	401	plebs, chis. t.	654	poeta, e. m. 754.	taster,
160.292	pistor, oris.	406	plecto, xi, xum, ere.	669	tri.	826
506	pistrinum, i. n.	402		772.776	polenta, e.	444
118	pistum, i. n.	128	plectrum, i.	776	polio, ire. o, onis:	532
773	pisso, as.	820	plenilunium, i.	301.528	pollen, i. nis. r.	408
675	pituita, e. f.	272	plenus, a, um.	273	polleo, es. p. c.	197
96.99	pius, a, um.	976	plerique, aequē, aque:		poll-x, i. cis. m.	262
88	pix, i. cis. f.	334		112	polliceor, eri.	856
z. tum	placabilis, e. a.	895	plerumque.	294.689	pollinctus, a, um.	959
87	placenta, e.	408	pleuritis, i. dis. f.	306	pollubrum, i.	556
77	placeo, es.	361. si dis	plexus, a, um.	380	pollus, ere; utum.	317
86	placet.	586	plīca, e. o, as; ui avi.		polonus, i.	586
470.53	placide.	903		504	polus, i. m.	31
94	placium est.	979	ploratus, us.	230	polymitaris, i.	675
pilen:um			L		polypus:	

POP

polypus, ddis. m.	316
pamarium, i.	379
pomerium, i. n.	614
pompa, æ. f.	641. 960
potium, i. n.	326. mus,
i. f.	111
pendero, as.	767
penderosus, a, um.	95
pondo. n. ind.	765
pondus, cris. n.	767
ponē.	458. 624
pono, posui, ēre.	4. 624
pons, tis. m.	ticulus, i.
	473
pontifex, ſcis. m.	643
ponto, ōnis. m.	472
pontus, i. m.	336
popellus, i.	951
popina, æ. f.	625
poples, ſtis. m.	256
poppyſmus, i.	177
popularis, e. a.	691. 841
populabundus, a, um.	latio. f. populo, aris.
	706
pŕpulus, i. m.	684
pŕpulus, i. f.	112
porca, æ. f.	392
porcellio. m.	223
porcellus, i.	185
porcus, i. m.	184
porosus, a, um.	407
porrigo, ſnis. f.	286
porrigo (rego) xxi, ēre.	564. 758
porrō.	864. 886
porrus. m. um, i. n.	131
porta, æ. f.	615
portatilis, e. a.	767
portendo, ēre.	64. 299
portentum, i. n.	8
porticus, us. f.	616

POS

portio, onis. f.	26
portitor, oris.	472
portiuucula, æ.	558
porto, as.	486
portarium, i. n.	682
portulaca, æ.	126
portus, us. m.	470
posca, æ. f.	448
posco, poposci, ēre.	472
	700
postus, a, um. p.	732
possessio. f.	868
possessor, oris.	ib. 740
possibilis, e. a.	911
posideo (potis sedeo)	es, edi. 686. 848
possum, tes, ui.	2. 110
	480. 687
post.	258. 403. 752
postea. i. 17. posteaquam	440
	252
posterior, ur.	252
posteritas. f. posterus, a,	um. riorum. 604
posthabeo, es.	840
posthumus, a, um.	606
posticus, a, um.	547
postilena, æ.	452
postis, is. m.	541
postliminio.	868
postmodum.	396
postpono, ēre.	840
postquam.	440. 801
postremo. 45. mus, a,	um. 116. 780
postridie.	592
postulo, as.	608. 640
	862
potens, tis.	673
potentia, æ.	693
potestas. f.	610. 673
potior, iri.	673

PRÆ

potissimum.	279. 618
potio, onis. f.	792
potius.	683
potio, as. 820. 107, oris.	823
potius, us. m.	440
Præ.	265. 298
præbeo, es. 414. 508	558
præcædo, ēre.	35. 709
præceps, ipilis. a.	458
præcentor. m.	773
præceptor, ōris. m.	725
præceptum, i. n.	631
præcinctorium, i.	513
præcino, ui, ēre.	773
præcipio, epi, eptum, ēre.	813
præcipitium, i.	460
præcipito, as.	808
præcipue. 601. us, a,	um. 567
præcisē.	495. 856
præclarus, a, um.	880
præcludo, ſs, ēre.	542
præco, onis. m.	653
præconium, i.	841
præconceptus, a, um.	6
præcŕquus, a, um.	120
præcordia, orum. n. 176	
præcox, ōcis. a.	118
præcursor, ōris. m.	313
præda, æ. f.	211. 423
prædestino, as.	976
prædico, ēre.	
prædico, as.	631
prædium, i. n.	386. 686
præditus, a, um.	142
prædo, ōnis. m.	485
prædor, aris.	ib.
præfectus, i. m.	676
præfero, tuli.	841

præfesto

PRÆ

PRÆ

PRI

9618	præficus, a. f.	963	præfens, tis. a.	916	præfensus, a, um.	336
792	præficio, æci, Ære.	697	præsepe, is. n.	414	pratum, i. n.	418
683	præfinitio, ire.	386	præsertim.	95	prævus, a, um.	931
7, oris.	præfiscini.	793	præses, & dis. c. g.	662	precatio. f.	632
823	præfocatio. f.	294	præsidarius, a, um.	718	precis, em, es, um.	496
440	præformo, as.	792	præsidium, i. n.	681.719	precium, i. n.	ib. 827
5.298	præfractæ.	899	præstans, tis. p.	141.	precor, aris.	881.998
4.508	prægnans, tis. a.	417	nia, æ.	880	prebendo, Ære.	195.531
558	prægravo, as.	292	præstiuo, cre.	386	prelum, i. n.	448.748
5.709	prægruator. m.	676	præstigia, arum.	ator.	premo, ßi, Ære.	262
458	præiudicium, i.	661	m.	951		440
773	prælibo, as.	557	præsto.	745	prænsio, as.	321.435
a. 725	prælior, aris.	lium, i. n.	præsto, as, & ti.	175.666	preffe. i. b. sus, a, um.	
631		641.708.711		808.860.863. stat.	440. sus, us.	320
i. 513	præludium, i.	773		282.488	pretiosus, a, um.	89. ti-
773	præluo, Ære.	ib.	præstolor, aris.	789	um, i.	496
um, Ære.	præmando, Ære.	229	præstringo, Ære.	951	pridem.	594
813	præmeditatæ.	752	præsul, ulis. c. g.	638	pridie.	976
460	præmitto, Ære.	ib.	præsumtor. m.	943	primitiæ, arum.	639
808	præmium, i. n.	869	præsum, es.	638	primitus.	522
us, a.	præmonco, es.	munio,	præsumo, Ære.	694	primò.	217.267
567	ire.	974	prætendo, Ære.	868	primogenitus, a, um.	
95.816	præmonstro, as.	736	præter. prætenus, e.	935		608
a. 880	prænuncio, as.	cius, a,	præterea.	3	primordium, i. n.	304
e. 542	um.	64.160	prætereo, ire.	902.993	primores, um. m.	267
653	præoccupo, as.	661.904	itus, a, um.	813	primum. 403. us, a, um.	
841	præopto, as.	817	prætercurro.	947	8.203.273.946	
, um. 6	præparatio. f.	299	præterlego, Ære.	464	princeps, & pis. c. g.	227
um. 120	præparo, as.	796	præterquam.	110		682.709
m. n. 176	præper, & is. a.	152	prætexo, Ære.	885	principium, i.	10.95
118	præpilo, as.	713	prætextus, us. m.	817	709. pid.	19
m. 313	præpondo, as.	766	prætor, & ris. 658.	orius,	prior, us. a.	235.638
11.423	præpono, Ærc.	841	a, um.	468.476.	priscus, a, um.	961
976	præpositus, i. m.	638	um, i.	624	pristinus, a, um.	801
631	præposterus, a, um.	814	prævaricator. m.	667	privatus, a, um.	686
386.686	præprope.	733	prævaricor, aris.	660	tim.	620
n. 142	præputium, i.	648	prævenio, ni, ire.	813	privignus, i.	600
485	præruptus, a, um.	200	prævideo, es.	808	privilegium, i.	giatus,
ib.	præsus, dis. m.	862	prævius, a, um.	752	a, um.	619
n. 676	præstigio, Ære.	64.813	prædeo, es, di.	prandi-	privo, as.	868
841	præstadium, i. n.	975	um, i. sus, a, um.	568	prius. 836.	priusquam.
præscribo, cre.	609. pti,		præsemus, i. m.	167		114
i.	674			L 2		Pro.

PRO

PRO

PRO

pro. 262.451.574	profestus, a, um. 887	promoveo, es. 737
proavus, i. m. 602	proficio, egi, ere. 735	promptius. 701
proba'us, a, um. 661	profiscor, ci, festum. 475.704	promptu. abl. 742
probè. 170	profiteor, eri. 655.659	promptuarium, i. 431
problema, atis. n. 750	profligo, as. 717	promulgo, as. 664.677
probo, as. 85.577	profluo, ere. 315	promus, i. m. 431
probo'sis, & dis. 190	profluvium, i. 67.303	promuscis, & dis. f. 190
probrum, i. n. 870	profunditas. f. 465	proncpo's, otis. m. prom. ptis, is. f. 604
probus, a, um. 85.800	profundus, a, um. 474	pronubus, a, um. 591
procacitas. f. 830	profusè. 840	pronuncio, as. 747
procax, acis. a. 612	prob. 586	pronus, a, um. 575
procedo, ere. 464.840	progenere, as. 274	praemium, i. n. 752
procella, æ. f. 466. ofus, a, um. 56	progenies, ei. f. 601	propago, as. 439
procères, um. m. 686	programma, atis. n. 677	propatulus, a, um. 954
procerus, a, um. 115	progredior, di. 43.734	propè. 283.757.779
procido (cado) ere. f. c. 64	progressus, us. 734.967	propediem. 995
procinctus, us. 557	progymnasma, atis. n. 737	propello, ere. 464
prociò, as. 589	prohibeo, es. 546.800	propemodum. 502
proclivis, e. a. 281	projectivus, a, um. 224	propendeo, es. 284.301
procrastino, as. 886	projectura, æ. 546	661
procreatio. f. 146	projectus, a, um. 772	propero, as. 992
procudo, ere. 495	projicio, ere. 278.546	propheta, æ. m. 644
procul. 757	proinde. 273.866	propino, as. 564
procurator. m. 660	prolabor, bi. 307.981	propinquus, a, um. 186
procurro, ere. 947	prolecto, as. 268	593
procu, i. m. 591	proles, is. f. 595	propitius, a, um. 996
prodeambulo, as. 615	proletarius, a, um. 654	propola, æ. m. 492
prodeo, ire. 746.889	prolicio, ere. 792	propono, ere. 651.752
954	prolixè. 752. xius, a, um. 251	proportio. f. onatus, a, um. 242.237
prodigium, i. n. 973	proluo, ere. 562	proposio. f. 749
prodigo, egi, ere. 852	prominco, es. f. c. 262	proposi. um, i. n. 886
proditor, otis. m. 722	ncns, tis. 249.283	proprietas. f. iarius, a, um. 608
prodo, & di, ere. 190.838	promiscuè. 714	proprius, a, um. 523
918	promissum, i. 856	propter. 42
prodromus, i. 676	promissus, a, um. 251	propterea. 884
produco, ere. 978	promitto, ere. 586.856	propudium, i. 828
profanus, a, um. 642	promo, psi, ere. 445.702	propugnaculum, i. 613
profecto. 497	promontorium, i. 74	propugno, as. 718
profectus, a, um. 646	promotio. f. 870	propulso, as. 950
profero, re. 431.562		950

prop-

PRO

PUB

PUL

737	propylaum, i.	450	provincia, e.	688	pugio, ōnis. m.	713
701	prova, e. f.	463	provoco, as.	664.950	pugna, e. no, as.	711
742	prorex, regis. m.	677	prout.	22 856.926	pugnus, i.	260
431	prorito, as.	316	proxeneta, e. m.	492	pulcher, cra, um.	934
64.677	proripio, ēre, eptū.	204		911	pulchritudo. f.	578
431	prorumpo, ēre.	80	proximē.	97	pulegium, i.	185
f. 190	proruo, ēre.	434	proximus, a, um.	38 923	pulex, & cis. m.	218
n. prom.	prorsum. 172. sis.	703	prudens, tis. a.	355	pullatus, a, um.	959
604	prosa, e. f.	754	prudencia, e.	802	pullities, ei.	147
591	prosapia, e. f.	601	pruna, e. f.	46	pullulo, as.	157
747	proscenium, i.	954	prunum, i. n.	120	pullus, i. m.	147.179
575	proscindo, ēre.	391	prurigo, & nis.	316	pullus, a, um.	334.959
752	proscribo, ēre.	672	prurio, ire.	319	pulmentum, i.	558
439	proscriptio. f.	671	prioritus, us.	294	pulmo, onis.	275
n. 954	prosequor, ēris.		Psalmus, i. m.	630	pulpa, e. 241.421.	529
57.779	prospecto, as.	541	psacas, ādis. f.	51	pulpamentum, i.	744
995	prosper, era, um.	885	psitacus, i. m.	161	pulpitum, i. n.	738
464	prospicio, exi, ēre.	804	psora, e. f.	316	pulso, as.	540.773
502	prosterno, ēre.	55	psyllus, i.	792	pulsis, f.	402
84.301	prostituto (statuo).	428	Pthyriasis, is.	312	pulsus, us. m.	629
661		827	ptisanza, e.	401	pulvillus, i.	464
992	prostitulum, i.	669	Pubes, is. f.	255	pulvinar, aris. n.	572
644	prosto, as, & ti.	492	pubesco, ēre. p. c.	231	pulvis, & ris. m. f.	81
564	prosum, des.	881	publicanus, i.	677		703
um. 186	protego, ēre.	513.984	publicē.	687	pulvisculus, i.	772
593	protelo, as.	702	publico, as.	677	pumex, & cis. m.	582
n. 996	protero, ēre.	55	publicus, a, um.	476	pumilio, onis. m.	582
492	protervia, e. 909. vus,		620.650. in publico.		punctum.	317
51.752	a, um. ter vē. 612.	886		511.746	punctum, i. n.	957
n. uis, a.	proetflor, aris.	664	prudenda, orum. n.	255	pungo, pupugi, punctum	713
42.237	prothyrum, i.	450	puer, eri. m.	236	punicens, a, um.	337
749	protinus.	742	puerilis, e. a.	941	punicum, i.	123
836	protundo, ere.	117	pueritia, e.	235	punio, ire.	871
ariu, a.	protubero, as.	245.256	puerpera, e.	598	pupilla, e. f.	246
608	proturio, as.	713	puerperium, i. n.	595	pupillus, i.	606
523	provehus, a, um.	233	pugil, & lis. m.	949	puppis, is. f.	463
42	provenio, ire.	139	pugillares, ium. m.	731	pupus, i. m.	230
884	proventus, us.	385	pugillus, i.	764	pure.	747
828	proverbium, i.	753			purgo, as. 450.792.908	
i. 613	providentia, e. 971. de.	726				purpura,
718	provideo, es.	804.813				
950						
propy						

PUT

purpura, e.	173
purpureus, a, um.	337
purpurissum, i.	578
purulencus, a, um.	315
purus, a, um.	95. 935.
purus-purus.	97
pus, puris. n.	315
pusillanimis, e, a.	885
pusillus, a, um.	225
pusio, ðnis. m.	229
pusula, e.	316
pusula, e.	320
puta. 683. 758. 861	
putamen, ðnis. n.	121
puteo, es. f. c.	493
puteus, i. m.	583
putide. 751. dus, a, um.	
	329. 725
puto, as. 284. 382. 866	
putredo, ðnis. f.	528
putrefacio, ðre.	315
putresco, ui, ðre.	298
putridus, a, ð. 318. 329	
Pylorus, i.	267. 268
pyra, e. f.	961
pyramis, ðdis. f.	759
pyrafter, i.	111
pyralis, ðdis.	223
pyrausta, e. 223. 224	
pyrobolus, i. m.	712
pyrus, i. f. um, i. n.	111
pyxis, ðdis. f.	463. 726

Q

Qua. 478. 614. 783	
qua-quã.	993
quadrantenns.	831
quadra, e.	553
quadragesima, e.	779
quadrans, tis. m.	608
	765
quadrantaria, e.	827
quadratus, a, um.	278
	759

QUA

quadriennium, i.	782
quadrige, arum.	455
quadringenti, e, a.	495
quadro, as. 514. 794	
quadrupes, edis. a.	143
quadruplator. m.	917
quadruplum, i.	689
quero, fivi, ðre.	322
	726
quæso, quæsumus.	16
quæstio, ðnis. f.	750
quæstor, ðris. m.	677
quæstus, us. m.	490
qualis, e, a.	918
qualitas, atis. f.	245
qualiter.	327
qualus, i. m.	433
quàm chan. 39. 220	
	282. 895. hom. 362
quamobrem. 348. 870	
quamdiu.	46
quamvis.	198
quando.	
quandoque. 198. 503	
	598
quandoquidem.	801
quanquam.	73. 573
quantocyus.	866
quantumvis.	388
quantus, a, um.	852
quapropter.	478
quaquaversum.	274
quare.	749
quartana, e.	311
quasi.	269. 757
quasso, as.	453. 538
quatenus.	107
quatuor. ind.	23. 259
quemadmodum.	
queo, ire.	259
queracetum, i.	336
quercus, us. f.	122

QUI

querela, e.	369
queror, ri, estum. ib. 662	
querquedula, e.	151
querulus, a, um.	885
qui, e, d.	4. 12. 596
qui. 129. quia. 94. 359	
quicum.	484
quicquid. 45. 61. 204	
	363. 854
quicumque. 45. 750. 856	
quid.	2. 6. 321
quidam, adam. 53. 113	
	222
quidem.	565. 659
quidni?	493
quies, etis. f. quiesco, ðre.	
	790
quietè.	886
quilibet, e, e. c.	687
	781
quin. 63. 124. 911	
quincunx, cis. m.	382
quinimo.	741
quinque.	261
quintilis, is. m.	780
quippe. 30. 267. 851	
quiritor, aris.	187
quis, e, od. 62. 348. 490	
quisnam, enam, d.	782
quispiam.	128
quisquam. 892. quisque.	
	32. 815
quisquiliæ. f.	582
quisquis.	13. 55
quivis, e, d.	44. 885
quo. 116. 468. 473. 475	
quo-co. 446. 622	
quoad. 860. quocirca.	
	780
quomoddò.	325
quondam.	398. 669
quoniam.	724
quòque	

RAM

REC

RED

367	quique.	378
ib.662	quifum.	740.783
151	quis. 822. quotannis.	
885		125
12.596	quidianus, a, um. diè.	
94.359		734
484	quius, a, um.	772
61.204	quifque.	783. 884.
63.854	quum.	371.784
50.856	R.	
6.321	Abies, ei. f.	188
3.113	Rabula, æ, m.	660
222	racematio. f.	439
55.659	racemus. j.	759
493	radicatus. s.	381
30.876	radicatus, a, um.	801
790	radius, i. m.	400.457
886		500.769
687	radix, icis. f.	105.387
781	rado, f, ère.	584
4.911	radula, æ.	434
382	raja, æ. f.	168
741	ralla, æ. f.	391
261	ramentum, i.	532
780	ramex, icis. m.	307
7.851	ramus, i. m.	107
187	ramusculus, i.	92
8.490	rana, æ f.	212
782	ranceo, es. 198. cidus, a,	
128	um.	329
151	rapa, æ. f.	126
582	rapax, acis. a.	148
3.55	raphanus, i.	126.566
885	rapidè. 69. dus, a, um.	
475		466
622	rapina, æ.	867
780	rapio, mi, aptum, ère.	
325		846
669	raptim. 992. pro, as.	
724		668
aque	raptum, j. 126. plus, us.	
		644

raritas. f. 23.	rarè. 801
varus, a, um.	752
raftellum, i. strum, i.	458
rati habitio, f.	654
ratio, onis. f.	353.358
	734.752.866.
	995
ratiocinor, aris.	749
ratis, is. f.	471
ratus, a, um.	900
raucedo. f. cefco, mi, ère.	
raucus, a, um.	275
ravis, is.	275
ravus, a, um.	337
Rebellis, e. a.	717
recalefco, ère.	558
recedo, ère.	779
recens. 596. ns, tis.	34
	118.318.686
recenfeo, es.	695.785
receptaculum, i.	552
receptor. m. pro, as.	
	669
receptus, us.	715.716
recessus, us. m.	624
recidivus, a, um.	294
recido (cado) ère, ca-	
sum.	529
recipio, epi, ère.	246
	534.717
reciprocus, a, um. cè. 75	
recito, as.	734
reclinatio. f.	574
reclino, as.	571
recludo (claudio.)	548
recognofco, ère.	705
recolligo, ère.	715
reconcilio, as.	908
recondo, ère.	345.700
recordatio. f.	813
recordor, aris.	348

recremenum, i.	407
recreo, as.	350
recresco, ère.	170
recrudefco, ui, ère.	318
recta. 475. cte. 772	
rector. m. 727. ctus, a,	
um.	268.758
recupero, as.	720
recurro, ère.	311.635
recuso (causo) as.	876
recutitus, a, um.	648
reddo, didi, ère.	188
	269.503.581.
	734.858
redemptor. m.	534
redeo, ire.	721
redigo (re, ago) egi, ère.	
	45.865.911.995
redimiculum, i. dimio.	
ire.	518
redimo (re, emo) emi.	
	722
redintegro, as. 715.911	
redimus, us. m.	489.682
	706.854
redivivus, a, um.	226
redoleo, es.	328.842
reduco, ère.	283.782
redundantia, æ.	848
redundo, as.	272
reduvia, æ.	285
redux, ucis. a.	489
refello, ère.	752
refercio (farcio) ire.	
	145
refera, rre. 189.686	
836.854. refero ac-	
ceptum. 866. refert.	
	71
refertus, a, um. p.	522
reficio, eci, ère.	302
	538
refigo,	

REG

REM

REP

refigo, ère. 686
 reflorresco, mi, ère. 419
 reflo, ère. 75
 refocillo, v. facillo,
 refluxus, us. m. 76
 refoueo, es. 599
 refractarius, a, um. 450
 refrago, aris. 662. 905
 refrigerium, i. 513. ro,
 as. 275
 refugio, ère. gium, i.
 625. 883
 refulgeo, es. 678
 refundo, ère. 268
 refuto, as. 752
 regelat. 54
 regermino, as. 419
 regero, ère. 786. rege-
 stum. 607
 regia, a. f. 679
 regimen, nis. n. 623
 regina, a. f. 675
 regio, òis. f. 783
 regius, a, um. 476. 677
 regno, as. 674
 regnum, i. n. 685
 rego, xi, ctum, ère. 978
 regredior, di, fsum. 488
 734
 regurgito, as. 820
 regula, a, f. 358. 662
 758
 regulus, i. 156
 rejectancus, a, um. 742
 rejicio, ecti, ère. rejicu-
 lus, a, um. 409
 relabor, bi. 235
 relatio, quis. f. 358. tus,
 a, um. 647
 relaxo, as. 268. 939
 relegatio, f. 671
 relègo, as. 672

relègo, ere. 733
 religio, onis. f. 631
 relino, evi, ère. 445
 relinquo, ère. 439. 844
 reliquia, arum. 532
 reliquus, a, um. 29. 333
 593
 reluctor, aris. 948
 remaneo, es. 497
 remedium, i. n. 792
 remex, ògis. m. remigo,
 as. 464
 reminiscencia, a. 741
 reminiscor, ci. p. c. 346
 remisse. 886
 remissus, a, ù. 310. 503
 remitto, ère. 310. 496
 775. 861. 868. 884
 remora, a. f. 510
 remotus, a, um. 738
 remulcus, i. m. 464
 remuneror, aris. 878
 remus, i. m. 464
 ren, enis. m. 269. 276
 renascor, ci. 419. 529
 reuidco, es. p. c. 845
 renovo, as. 538
 renuncio, as. 836. 989
 renuo, ere. f. c. 903
 reor, èris, ratum. 993
 repagulum, i. 615
 repandus, a, um. 563
 reparo, as. 538
 repedo, as. 310
 repello, puli, ère. 718
 rependo, ère. 891
 repente. 314
 repentinus, i, um. 883
 repercutio, ère. 332
 reperio, èri, ire. 91
 repertorium, i. 607
 repeto, ère. 189. 734

repetunda, arum. 868
 repteo, es. 315
 repositio, ptum, ère. 143
 repono, ère. 228. 563
 682
 repositorium, i. 562
 repotia, orum. n. 592
 reprehensio. f. 870
 represento, as. 494. 953
 reprimo, esi, ere. 894
 reprobo, as. 817
 reptilis, e. a. 143. 212
 repto, as. 223
 repudio, as. 594
 repugno, as. 899
 repucasco, ère. p. c.
 235
 repulsa, a. f. 874
 repurgo, as. 97. 87
 400
 repulo, as. 957
 requies, ei. 274
 requiescit, a, um. 388
 requiro (quæro.) 501
 772
 requisitus, a, um. 573
 res, rci. f. 2. 10. 17. ère.
 803. ad rem, àre.
 924. rem facere. 485
 abs re. 752. rem ha-
 bere. 827
 rescacio, ire. 505. 860
 resalicio, as. 902
 rescindo, ère. 663
 rescisco, ère. 914
 rescico, as. 318. 529
 resero, as. 548
 reservo, as. 796
 rescs, òdis. a. 497
 resideo, es, edi. 340
 residuus, a, um. 434
 resigno, as. 936
 resina,

RES

RHO

RUB

868	resina, e. f.	124	revertor, ti.	983	robur, dris. n.	529.622
315	respicentia, e.	632	revideo, es.	346	robustus, a, um.	279
143	respo, ere.	308	revincio, xi, ire.	545	rogo, as.	2.541.686
28.563	responso, ere.	30	revoco, as.	663		876
682	responso, as, ui.	332	revolutio, f.	34	rogus, i. m.	669.961
562	respectus, us.	971	reus, a, um.	659.669	Roma, e.	840. annus, a, um.
594	respicio, exi, ere.	459	rex, egis. m.	674		781
870	respiratio, f.	300	Rheda, e. f.	455	ros, oris. m.	33.170
94.953	responso, as.	275	rhetor, dris. m.	rica, e.	rosa, e. f.	133
894	respondeo, es, di. 903. re-	751			roscidus, a, um.	53
817	responsum, i.	2	rheuma, atis. n.	300	rosmarinus, i.	133
43.212	respublica, e.	649	rhinoceros, otis. m.	192	rostra, oram. n.	752
223	responso, ere.	292.876	rhombo, i. m.	168.499	rostratus, a, um.	144
594	resibilis, e. a.	388		759	rostrum, i, n.	145
899	resilio, onis, restis, is. m.		rhomphaea, e.	709	rota, e. f.	457
e. p.c.		533	rhoncus, i. ncisso, as.	352	rotatilis, e. a. 85. tus, a, um.	31
235	resilio, as.	886		754		
874	responso, ere.	715.860	rhythmus, i.	754	rotundus, a, um.	759
7.387	respo, as, sti.	991	Ribes, is. f.	138	Rubede, inis. f.	270
400	responso, ere.	346	rica, e.	513	rubellio. m.	rubecula.
957	responso, ere.	504	ricinus, i.	218		155
274	reclio, as.	891	ricinus, us. m.	187	ruber, bra, um.	337
388	retardatio, f.	33	rideo, es, fi.	845	rubeta, e.	212
501	retardo, as.		ridica, e.	439	rubicundus, a, um. bi-	
772	reus, is. n.	427	ridiculus, a, um. le.	156	du, a, um.	337
573	reuxo, ere.	504	rigeo, es. f. c.	53	rubrica, e.	104
7. ere.	reumilatus, a, um.	550	rigide. dus, a, um.	871	rubus, i. m.	138
, à re.	reumilum, i.	428.513	riogo, as.	382	rusto, as. tus, us.	292
re.485		940	rigor, dris. m.	52.310	rudens, ti. m. f.	466
rem ha-	retinaculum, i. n.	458		662	rudicula, e.	432
827	retimeo, es, enum.	690	rima, e. f.	469	rudimentum, i.	993
5.860	retorqueo, es.	752	rimor, aris.	359	rudis, e. a.	97.724
902	retrecto, as.	663	ringo, xi, etum, ere.	187	rudis, is. f.	723
663	retribuo, ere.	878	ripa, e. f.	66	рудо, ere. f. c.	180
914	retro.	79	risus, i. m.	552	rudus, dris. n.	537
8.529	retrocedo, ere.	716	risu, us. m.	331	rusus, a, um.	280
548	retorsum.	172	rite. 631. ritus, us.	959	ruga, e. f.	233
796	revelo, as.	975	rixalis, is. c. g.	590	rugio, ire.	202
497	revero, ire.	488	rivus, i. m.	65	rugitus, us.	292
340	reverà.	986	rixa, e. or, aris.	917	rugosus, a, um.	245
434	reverentia, e.	596.824	Roborarium, i.	379	ruidus, a, um.	402
936	ter.	901	roboro, as.	581	ruina, e.	537
refina,					rumige-	

SAC

<i>rupes, is. f.</i>	200
<i>ruvicola, e.</i>	756
<i>rursum, sus. 37.271</i>	504
<i>rus, tris. n.</i>	686
<i>rufus, i. m. 134.138</i>	
<i>russus, a, um.</i>	339
<i>rustice. 559. citas. f.</i>	842
<i>rusticor, aris.</i>	615
<i>rusticus, a, um.</i>	686
<i>ruta, e.</i>	135
<i>rutellum, i.</i>	400
<i>rutabulum, i.</i>	434
<i>ruta cesa, orum. n.</i>	848
<i>rutulus, a, um.</i>	337
<i>rutrum, i. n.</i>	381

S.

S <i>abbatum, i. n.</i>	648
<i>fabulum, i. n.</i>	82
<i>faburra, e. ro. as.</i>	468
<i>faccatum, i. n.</i>	326
<i>facciperium, i.</i>	486
<i>faccus, i. m.</i>	404
<i>facellanus, i. llum, i.</i>	638
<i>facer, cra, um. 633. 642</i>	
<i>sacerdos, otis. c. g.</i>	639
<i>facoma.</i>	766
<i>facra, orum. n. 629. 641</i>	
<i>sacramentum, i.</i>	634
	697
<i>sacrarium, i.</i>	643
<i>sacrificium, i. ficulus, i.</i>	641
<i>sacrilegium, i.</i>	864
<i>sacrilegus, a, um.</i>	6.69
<i>sape.</i>	578
<i>sevitia, e.</i>	896
<i>sevus, a, um.</i>	833
<i>saga, e. f.</i>	644
<i>sagax, acis. a.</i>	423
<i>sagena, e. f.</i>	427

SAL

<i>sagino, as. narium, i.</i>	160
<i>sagitta, e. tarius, i. 702</i>	782
<i>sagum, i. n.</i>	512
<i>sal, alis. m.</i>	104
<i>salacitas. f.</i>	826
<i>salamandra, e.</i>	215
<i>salarium, i.</i>	727
<i>salax, acis. a.</i>	827
<i>salcs, ium. m.</i>	916
<i>salgama, orum. n.</i>	566
<i>salictum, i.</i>	114
<i>salinum, i. n.</i>	553
<i>salio, ui, llum, ire.</i>	65
<i>salio, iui, ire. 169. 438</i>	
<i>saliva, e. vo. as. 53. 788</i>	824
<i>salix, fcis. f.</i>	114
<i>salsamentum, i.</i>	438
<i>salsamentarius, i.</i>	492
<i>salsugo, znis. f. ginofus,</i>	
<i>qum.</i>	104
<i>salsus, a, um.</i>	73. 794
<i>saltatio. f. tor. m.</i>	942
<i>saltem.</i>	542. 849
<i>salto, as.</i>	943
<i>saluarius, i.</i>	379
<i>saltus, us. 189. 195. 737</i>	
<i>saluator. m.</i>	972
<i>salve.</i>	I
<i>salubris, e. a.</i>	437
<i>salvia, e.</i>	335
<i>salum, i. n. pl. c.</i>	464
<i>salus, utis. f.</i>	
<i>salutatio. f.</i>	I
<i>saluto, as.</i>	902
<i>salvus, a, um.</i>	489. 860
<i>sambuca, e. 775. cus, i. f.</i>	
	133
<i>sancio, xi, ire. 687. 722</i>	

SAR

<i>sanctus, a, um.</i>	63
<i>sandalium, i.</i>	51
<i>sandapila, e.</i>	99
<i>sanè.</i>	493. 58
<i>sanescio, ere. p. c.</i>	31
<i>sanguis, znis. m.</i>	13
	268. 27
<i>sanguisuga, e. f.</i>	21
<i>sames, ei. f. 315. ofus,</i>	
<i>um.</i>	31
<i>sanitas. f.</i>	82
<i>sanna, e. nio, onis. m.</i>	
	84
<i>sano, as.</i>	136. 68
<i>sannus, a, um.</i>	78
<i>sapa, e.</i>	44
<i>sapias, a, um.</i>	44
<i>sapiens, tis. a.</i>	35
<i>sapientia, e.</i>	81
<i>sapio, ui, ere. l. c.</i>	511
<i>sapo, onis. m.</i>	58
<i>sapor, aris. m.</i>	32
<i>sarcasmus, i.</i>	84
<i>sarcina, e.</i>	48
<i>sarcinator.</i>	50
<i>sarcio, fctum, ire.</i>	ib
<i>sarcoticus, a, um.</i>	31
<i>sarculus, i.</i>	38
<i>sarda, e.</i>	16
<i>sarissa, e.</i>	71
<i>sarmentum, i.</i>	51
<i>sarracum, i.</i>	45
<i>sarrio, ire. ritio. f.</i>	39
<i>sartago, znis. f.</i>	43
<i>sartor, aris. m.</i>	50
<i>sartus tectus, a, um.</i>	53
<i>sarago, egi, ere.</i>	81
<i>satanas, e. m.</i>	98
<i>satelles, itis. m.</i>	68
<i>satellitium, i.</i>	68
<i>satietas, atis. tio, as. 37</i>	

SCA

SCI

SCR

63	sat.	393.699	scepticus, i.	356	scortatio, f.	826
51	scipio, ère.	665	sceptrum, i. n.	674	scortator, m.	827
98	scilo, as.	666	schematis, n.	751	scortens, a, um.	481
493.58	scio, ère.	866. Etio. f.	scheda, æ. 742. dula, æ.		scortum, i.	827
c. 31		631		938	screo, as.	824
m. 13		807.850	schidium, i.	527	scriba, æ. m.	653
268.17	scius, a, um.	111	schisma, atis. n.	640	scriblita, æ.	408
f. 21	scopo, æ. m.	677	schola, æ.	623.724	scribo, pfi, ptum, ère.	658.731
5. ofus.	scora, um.	70	scholasticus, a, um.	728	scriniarius, i.	530
31	scorum, i.	41	sciens, tis. a. 835. ntia, æ.		scrinium, i.	848
82	scro, æ.	569		357.992	scriptorius, a, um.	738
onis. m.	scro, æ. 754.	rus, i.	scilicet.	631.686	scriptum, i. n.	992
84		239	scindo, di, ssum, ère.	93	scriptura, æ.	631
136.68	scum, i. n.	83		504	scrobiculus, i.	292
78	scellum, i. n.	566	scinilla, æ. 44. llo, as. 43		scrobs, obis. f.	423
44	scer, bra, um.	86	scio, ire.	325.993	scrophæ, æ.	185
44	scies, ei.	316	sciographia, æ.	525	scrophula, æ.	285
35	scio, ère. f. c.	263	sciolus, a, um.	840	scroium, i. n.	182.307
81	scribes, ci.	532	sciotericum, i.	772	scrupulose.	836
lc. 511	scribo, æ.	265	scipio, onis. m.	481	scrupulū, i. 765. lus, i. 84	
82	scriba, æ. f.	544	scirpus, i. m.	140	scruta, orum. n. larins, i.	492
58	scribus, i.	264	sciscitor, aris.	478	scrutor, aris.	769
32	scribellum, i.	731	scissus, a, um. p.	554	sculpo, pfi, ère. lptile, is.	771
84	scribo, ère.	263	scitamentum, i.	408		
48	scribum, i.	382	scitum, i. 663. us, a, um.			
50	scribum, i.	556		934		
ire. 11	scidatum, i.	835	sciurus, i.	210	scirra, æ. m.	917
m. 31	scido, ère.	200	sclopetum. tarius, i		scurrilitas. f.	843
38	scidula, æ. 545. lavi-		pus, i.	703.941	scutell'a, æ.	566
16	scis, i.	533	scobina, æ.	532	scutica, æ. f.	668
71	scoba, æ.	471	scobs, obis. f.	529	scutulatus, a, um.	226
52	scopula, æ.	258	scolymus, i.	126		
45	scopus, i. m.	125.536	scombrus, i.	168	scutum, i. n.	692
o. f. 39		544.766	scommas, atis. n.	794	scyphus, i. m.	823
43	scabens, i.	222	scapæ, arum. f.	582	scyrhus, i. m.	319
50	scarifico, as.	585	scops, opis.	149	Se.	11. 55
um. 53	scarpet.	65	scopiula, æ.	258	sebaccus, a, um.	743
81	scarigo, imis. f.	68	scopulus, i.	464	sebum, i. n.	422
98	scarus, i. m.	289	scopus, i. m.	703	secale, is. n.	129
68	scaron, i. n.	796	scorbutum, i.	313	secedo, ère.	738
68	scarus, èris. n.	798	scoria, æ.	97	secerno, ère.	399
o. as. 37	scarus, æ. icus, a, um.	382	scorpio, m.	215	secessus, us. m.	573.738
fat.		954			secludo,	

SED

SEM

SEP

secludo, si, ere.	147
seco, as, ui, ctum.	193
secretarius, i.	676
secretus, a, um. 268. tum	
i.	676.914
secta, e.	640.689
sectilis, e. a. 530. ctio,	
onis. f.	721
sector, aris.	657
secula, e.	418
seculum, i. n. 786. 1000	
secum. abl.	657
secundarius, a, um. 407	
	448
secundò. 467. ndum.	
	279.529.596
secundus, a, u. 467.882	
securis, is. f.	525
securus, a, um.	787
secus.	189 870
sed.	5.43.130.472
sedentarius, a, um.	568
sedeo, es, di, ssum.	463
	675
sedes, is. f.	675
sedigitus, i.	265
sedile, is. n.	556
sedimentum, i.	27
seditio. f. 691. ofus, a,	
um.	696
sedo, as.	230.691
seduco, ere.	479.622
sedulitas. f.	992
sedulus, a, um. lo.	886
sedum, i.	125
seges, etis. f.	54.324
segmentatus, a, um. 551	
tarius, i. 675. tum, i.	
	527
segnis, e. a.	886
segrego, as.	409
sejuges, um. m.	455

sejugo, ere.	594
selibra, e. f.	765
seligo (lego) egi, ere.	
	739
sella, e. f.	451
sellarius, i. m.	454
semel.	806
semen, nis. n. 114.381	
sementis, is. f.	387
semeistris, e. a.	779
semiannus, i.	39
semicottus, a, um.	438
seminarium, i.	382
semino, as.	390
semirutus, a, um.	538
semisis, is. m. 495.608	
	765
semita, e.	476
semodius, i.	764
semper.	887
sempiternus, a, um. 996	
sempuncia, e.	765
senator, oris. m.	651
senatus, us. m. 649.661	
senatusconsultum, i. n.	
	674
senecio, onis. m.	234
senectus, utis. f.	235
senex, nis. a.	236
seni, e, a.	265
senilis, e. a.	233
senio, onis. m.	941
senior, oris.	901
sensim.	801
sensus, us. 142.341	
	747.751
sententia, e.	651.751
sentina, e.	469
sentio, si, sum, ire. 340	
	528.597.920
sentis, is. m.	138
senius, a, um.	329

seorsum.	79
separatim.	4
separatio. f.	26
separo, as.	
sepelio, ire, pulum. 9	
sepimentum, i. sepes,	
f. sepio, psi, ire.	3
seplasiarius, i.	78
sepono, ere.	74
septem. ind.	
september, bris. m. 7	
septeni, e, a.	4
septenrio, onis. m.	8
septen:ionalis, e. a.	
septimana, e.	59
septum, i. 67.276.	41
septus, a, um. p.	6
sepulchrum, i.	90
sepultura, e.	99
sequax, acis. a.	38
sequester, tra, um.	6
sequestratio. f.	6
sequior, us.	
seguor, qui, cium.	3
sera, e. f. 548. rarius	
	53
serenus, a, um.	
seria, e.	4
serica, e. cum, i. 21	
	51
series, ei. 138.2	60
serio. 908. us, a, u	
	93
sermo, onis. m.	74
sermocinor, aris.	90
sero, ui, satum, ere. 1	
serò.	267.8
serofus, a, um.	2
serotinus, a, um.	1
serpēs, tis. c. g. 213.6	
sirperastrā. pl. n.	2
serpyllū	

79. <i>illum, i.</i>	133	<i>sida, sedi, ère.</i>	383	<i>sinister, tra, um.</i>	264
4. <i>pp, ère.</i>	213-314	<i>sidus, èris. n.</i>	53.778	<i>sinistrorsum.</i>	478
26. <i>a. f. 529. rarius, i.</i>		<i>sigillatim.</i>	145	<i>sino, ivi, ère.</i>	909
	532	<i>sigillo, as. lum, i.</i>	936	<i>sinus, us.</i>	74.316.486
2. <i>as.</i>	529	<i>signatus, a, um.</i>	863		504.599
bulum. 9. <i>um, i. n.</i>	133	<i>signifer, èra, um.</i>	709	<i>sinus, us. um, i.</i>	415
1. <i>i. sepe,</i>	ib.	<i>significatus, us.</i>	751	<i>sinuosus, a, um.</i>	479
3. <i>ire.</i>	610	<i>significo, as.</i>	495.934	<i>siparium, i.</i>	54
79. <i>i.</i>	686.698	<i>signo, as.</i>	495.947	<i>sipho, onis. unculus, i.</i>	445
74. <i>reus, utis. f.</i>	610	<i>signum, i. n.</i>	317.709		230
ris. m. 7. <i>um, i. n.</i>	416	<i>silentium, i.</i>	332	<i>siquando.</i>	376.691
49. <i>ro, as.</i>	522.552	<i>sileo, es. sc.</i>	833	<i>siquis, a, d.</i>	361.589
nis. m. 8. <i>um, i. m.</i>	610	<i>silex, ècis. m.</i>	85	<i>sirius, i. m.</i>	38
lis. e. a. 9. <i>quianus, i.</i>	39	<i>silicernium, i.</i>	234	<i>siser, èris. n.</i>	126
e. 59. <i>quibra, e.</i>	765	<i>siligo, ènis. f.</i>	129	<i>sisto, stiti, ère. f. c.</i>	67
7. 276. 4. <i>silis, e. a,</i>	566	<i>siliqua, e.</i>	123.128		136.665
p. 6. <i>sin, onis. f.</i>	258	<i>simia, e. us. i.</i>	207	<i>sistrum, i.</i>	643
i. 90. <i>or, vis. m.</i>	176	<i>simila, e. 408. accus, a,</i>	407	<i>sitio, irc.</i>	292
9. <i>terius, i.</i>	495	<i>um.</i>	407	<i>sitis, is. f.</i>	788
a. 38. <i>ta, e. 416. taceus, a,</i>	581	<i>similis, e. a.</i>	749.975	<i>sitphus, i. m.</i>	748
um. 6. <i>um.</i>	418.439	<i>similitur.</i>	286	<i>situla, e.</i>	583
f. 60. <i>ta, a, um.</i>	832	<i>similitudo. f.</i>	93	<i>situs, us. m.</i>	329.783
um. 3. <i>ta.</i>	75.597	<i>simplex, ècis. a.</i>	28	<i>situs, a, um.</i>	273
8. variu. <i>ta, e.</i>	756	<i>simplicissime.</i>	822	<i>sive. 61.83.121.429</i>	
53. <i>ta, e.</i>	495	<i>simplicitas. f.</i>	871	<i>Smaragdus, i.</i>	89
n. 4. <i>ctarius, i.</i>	763	<i>simul. 786. ac.</i>	947	<i>smegma, atis. n.</i>	581
4. <i>ctilis, is. m.</i>	780	<i>simulacrum, i.</i>	341.770	<i>smyris.</i>	93
um, i. 21. <i>ctus, us.</i>	795	<i>simulo, as.</i>	922	<i>Soboles, is. f.</i>	605
51. <i>Si.</i>	2.11.80.81	<i>simultas. f.</i>	909	<i>sobrietas. f.</i>	819
138. 2. <i>philo, as.</i>	213	<i>simus, a, um.</i>	249	<i>sobrius, a, um.</i>	823
60. <i>ph.</i>	307.979	<i>sin.</i>	558.849	<i>foccus, i. m.</i>	514
us, a, um. 93. <i>ph, e. 713. arius, i.</i>	669	<i>sinapi. ind. n.</i>	132	<i>focer, èri.</i>	593
n. 74. <i>eco, as.</i>	418	<i>sincere.</i>	925	<i>societas, atis.</i>	724
ris. 9. <i>ecine ?</i>	992	<i>sinciput, ètis. n.</i>	341	<i>focio, as.</i>	939
3. <i>ère. i.</i>	321	<i>sindon, ènis. f.</i>	675	<i>focius, i. m.</i>	919
267.8. <i>olitus, a, um.</i>	418	<i>sine.</i>	68.216	<i>focors, dis. adj. dièr.</i>	886
2. <i>ubj.</i>	67	<i>singularis, e. a.</i>	880	<i>saerus, us. f.</i>	593
m. 1. <i>ecue.</i>	696	<i>singuli, e, a.</i>	154.243	<i>sodalis, is. c. g.</i>	930
213.6. <i>deratus, a, um.</i>	62	<i>singultio, irc, ultum.</i>	292	<i>sodalitium, i. n.</i>	931
n. 2. <i>deratio. f.</i>	313.316	<i>singultus, us.</i>	331	<i>sodes.</i>	991
Serpyllu				<i>sol,</i>	

SOL

SOR

SPI

<i>sol,olis</i> . m. 34. 169. 481	<i>sonus</i> , i. m. 330	<i>spectatus</i> , a, um. 7
<i>solarium</i> , i, n. 772. ris, e.	<i>sophista</i> , a, e. m. 838	<i>specto</i> , as. 912. 9
a. 38	<i>sopio</i> , ire. 791	<i>spectrum</i> , i. 9
<i>solatium</i> , i. n. 292	<i>sopor</i> , oris. m. 350	<i>specula</i> , a, e. 6
<i>solca</i> , a, e. f. 179. 514	<i>soporo</i> , as. 137	<i>speculator</i> , oris. 7
<i>solemnitas</i> , f. 635	<i>sorbeo</i> , es, ui psi. 558	<i>speculatorius</i> , a, um. 4
<i>solennis</i> , e. a. <i>ibid.</i> 641	820	<i>speculor</i> , aris. 627. 9
840	<i>sorbillo</i> , as. 568	<i>speculum</i> , i. n. 2
<i>soleo</i> , es, itus sum. 188	<i>sorbum</i> , i. 123. us, i. f. 122	<i>specus</i> , us. m. f. 5
236. 329. 624.	329	<i>spelaeum</i> , i. 18
673	<i>sordeo</i> , es. f. c. 329	<i>spelunca</i> , a, e. 7
<i>soleris</i> , tis. a. 355	<i>sordes</i> , ium. f. 400. 579	<i>sperno</i> , spreui, ere. 36
<i>solicite</i> . 886. tudo. f. 364	<i>sordido</i> , as. 745	<i>spero</i> , as. 1
491	<i>sordidus</i> , a, um. 565	<i>spes</i> , ei. f. 36
<i>solidarius</i> , i. 491	559. 581. 851	<i>spacellus</i> , i. 31
<i>solido</i> , as. 536	<i>sorex</i> , zcis. m. 210	<i>sphera</i> , a, e. 32. 49. 94
<i>solidus</i> , i. m. 494. us, a, um. 297. 330. 491	<i>soror</i> , oris. f. 601	<i>sphericus</i> , a, um. 75
<i>solitarius</i> , a, um. 738	<i>sororio</i> , as. 253	<i>sphaeristerium</i> , i. 94
<i>solitudo</i> , f. 639	<i>sors</i> , tis. f. 644. 851	<i>spica</i> , a, e. f. 11
<i>solum</i> , i. n. 673	864	<i>spicilegium</i> , i. 39
<i>solacismus</i> , i. 747	<i>sortilegus</i> , i. m. 644	<i>spiculum</i> , i. 71
<i>solor</i> , aris. 631	<i>sortior</i> , iri. 823	<i>spina</i> , a, e. 138. 25
<i>solstitium</i> , i. 38	<i>sospes</i> , itis. a. 489	<i>spinofus</i> , a, um. <i>ibid.</i> 75
<i>solum</i> , i. n. 275. 393	<i>soltrum</i> , i. n. 794	<i>spinter</i> , eris. 51
719	<i>spadiceus</i> , a, um. 334	<i>spinula</i> , a, e. <i>ibid.</i>
<i>solum</i> . 149. 410	<i>spado</i> , onis. m. 291	<i>spira</i> , a, e. 408. 53
<i>solvō</i> , vi, ntum, ere. 463	<i>spargo</i> , si, ere. 381	<i>spiraculum</i> , i. 32
516. 821	<i>sparsus</i> , a, um. 404. 683	<i>spiralis</i> , e. a. 758. <i>atim</i>
<i>solus</i> , a, um, ius. 215	<i>spasmus</i> , i. 313	34. mentum, i. 4
794	<i>spatna</i> , a, e. 406. 709	<i>spiritualis</i> , e. a. 63
<i>solutus</i> , a, um. 754. tilis, c. a. 622	<i>spathula</i> , a, e. 432	<i>spiritus</i> , us. 274. 32
<i>somnium</i> , i. 344	<i>spatior</i> , aris. 933	63
<i>somnolentus</i> , a, um. 208	<i>spatiosus</i> , a, um. 944	<i>spiro</i> , as. 55. 27
<i>somnus</i> , i. m. 342	<i>spatium</i> , i. n. 19. 715	<i>spisso</i> , as. 94. 416. <i>fo</i>
<i>sonitus</i> , us. 75	933	422. sus, a, um. 3
<i>sono</i> , as, ni. 717. 772	<i>specialis</i> , e. a. 956	<i>spithama</i> , a, e. 76
777	<i>species</i> , ei. f. 23. 267	<i>splen</i> , enis. m. 27
<i>sonorus</i> , a, um. 231	339. 408. 817	<i>splendidus</i> , a, um. 4
<i>sons</i> , tis. a. 662	<i>specillum</i> , i. 769	<i>spolio</i> , as. 48
<i>soniticus</i> , a, um. 294	<i>specimen</i> , znis. n. 655	<i>spolium</i> , i. 72
	<i>spectaculum</i> , i. 940	<i>sponda</i> , a, e. 57
	<i>spectator</i> , oris. 954	<i>spondeo</i> , es, di. 66

spondylus

STA

STI

STR

stylus, i.	277
stria, e.	381
strophus, a, um.	407
stria, e.	591
strophis, f.	947
strophis, m.	666
strophis, i. m.	591
strophis, a, um.	241
strophis, 533-726	
strophis, e. f.	552
strophis, e. f.	73
strophis, as.	426
strophis, ere.	824
strophis, ci.	578
strophis, a, um.	826
strophis, a, um.	606
strophis, as.	824
strophis, oris.	579
strophis, e. 192. m. l. a.	316
strophis, a, um.	164
strophis, 914	
strophis, ire	536
strophis, e. a.	848-967
strophis, i.	414
strophis, i.	762-946
strophis, as. 66. num. i. 67	
strophis, i. n. n.	500
strophis, i. n.	553
strophis, i. n.	101
strophis, edis. m.	451
strophis, a, um.	711
strophis, e.	767
strophis, i. m.	735
strophis, onis. f.	470
strophis, a, um.	635
strophis, oris. m.	653
strophis, e. arius. i.	771
strophis, i. n. n.	802
strophis, as.	439
strophis, ere.	806
strophis, e.	237

status, us. m.	685.690
us, a, um.	310.734
statuum, i.	685
stella, e. f. 43. lio, onis.	
m.	215
stellala, e.	43
stercor, as.	387
stercus, oris. n.	268
sterilesto, ere. p. c.	388
sterilis, e. a.	112
sterilitas, f.	63
sternax, acis. a.	450
sternon, i. n.	252
sterno, stravi, ere.	529
sternutamentum, i.	979
sternuo, as.	792
sternulinum, i.	159
sterno, ui, ere. f. c.	352
sternor, oris. m.	956
stigma, atis. n.	669
stigmaticus, a, um.	917
stilla, e. f.	53
stillatorium, i. titius, a.	
um.	137
stillicidium, i. 304. 445	
	546
stillo, as.	43
stimulo, as.	788
stimulus, i. m.	390
stipatus, a, um.	675
stipendium, i.	723
stipes, i. n. m.	108
stipo, as.	123
stips, ipis. f.	696
stipula, e. f.	396
stipulor, aris.	857
stiria, e. f.	53
stirps, ipis. f.	107
stiva, e. f.	391
sto, stas, steti, statum.	259.856
stola, e.	513

stolidus, a, um.	805
stolo, onis. m.	382
stomachus, i.	267
stomachor, aris.	892
storea, e.	570
strabo, onis. m.	283
strages, is. f.	714
stragulus, a, um.	572
stramen, i. n. n.	398
	450
stramentum, i. n.	570.
	582
stramineus, a, um.	545
stranguria, e. f.	304
strangulo, as.	301
stratum, i. n.	571
stratus, a, um.	529.616
strebilita, e.	408
strena, e. f.	879
strenue. 883. us, a, um.	
	722
strepitus, us.	710.885
strepo, ui, ere.	204
stria, e. f.	504.760
stribligo, i. n. f.	747
strictim.	753
strictura, e.	531
strictus, a, um.	511
strideo, es, di. f. c.	298
	543
striga, e.	418
strigilis, is.	450
stringo, ere, ictum.	582
	701
strigosus, a, um.	278
	420
strix, igis.	149.669
strobilus, i.	122
strophium, i.	519
structor, oris. m.	557
structura, e.	259.534
strues, is. f.	529
struma,	

STU

SUB

SUC

<i>struma, e.</i>	285	<i>subduco, ere.</i>	470.919	<i>substerno, ere.</i>	450.57
<i>struo, xi, ere.</i>	146	<i>subeo, ire.</i>	883.904	<i>substringo, ere.</i>	45
<i>struthio, m.</i>	156	<i>suber, eris. n.</i>	122.514	<i>substillo, as.</i>	5
<i>studeo, es.</i>	622.913	<i>subjaceo, es.</i>	968	<i>substituto, ere.</i>	67
<i>studio. 798. osè.</i>	736	<i>subfacto, as.</i>	499	<i>substructio. f.</i>	52
<i>studiosus, a, um.</i>	738	<i>subjectus, a, um.</i>	137	<i>subultim. 943. to, m.</i>	96
<i>studium, i. n.</i>	17.364		362.448	<i>subsum, es.</i>	24
	724.940	<i>subigo, egi, ere.</i>	267.387	<i>subtegmen, z nis. n.</i>	500
<i>stultè.</i>	509		406	<i>subter. 147.251.257.</i>	88
<i>stultus, a, um.</i>	805	<i>subjicio (jacio.)</i>	748	<i>subterfugium, i.</i>	88
<i>stupa, e. f.</i>	497		754	<i>subterraneus, a, um.</i>	80
<i>stupefacio, ere.</i>	137	<i>subinde.</i>	211.754	<i>subtexo, ere,</i>	500
<i>stupendus, a, um.</i>	244	<i>subitaneus, a, um.</i>	968	<i>subtilis, e. 24. 511.755.</i>	756
<i>stupens, a, um.</i>	468	<i>subitò.</i>	314	<i>subtraho, ere.</i>	383
<i>stupro, es. f. c.</i>	370	<i>sublego, ere.</i>	464	<i>subtràs.</i>	314
<i>stupiditas. f.</i>	354	<i>sublevo, as.</i>	741	<i>subucula, e.</i>	514
<i>stupidus, a, um.</i>	356	<i>sublicae. cius, a, um.</i>	473	<i>subvenio, ire.</i>	663.906
<i>stupor, oris. m.</i>	294	<i>subligaculum, i.</i>	580	<i>subula, e. f.</i>	500
<i>stuprum, i. n.</i>	826	<i>sublimis, e. a.</i>	116	<i>subulcus, i.</i>	413
<i>sturio, onis.</i>	166	<i>sublustris, e.</i>	149	<i>subvolo, as.</i>	152
<i>sturnus, i. m.</i>	152	<i>submergo, si, ere.</i>	669	<i>suburbium, i.</i>	618
<i>stylobates, e. m.</i>	356	<i>subministro, as.</i>	534	<i>succedo, ere.</i>	540.969
<i>stylus, i. m.</i>	393.731.	<i>submissus, a, um.</i>	734	<i>succenseo, es.</i>	89
	751.782	<i>submitto, ere.</i>	466.541	<i>succenturio, as.</i>	719
<i>suato, es, si.</i>	899	<i>submonco, es,</i>	702	<i>successor, oris.</i>	678
<i>suator, oris. m.</i>	871	<i>suborno, as.</i>	837	<i>successus, us. m.</i>	913
<i>suapte.</i>	856	<i>suborior, iri.</i>	908	<i>succidia, e.</i>	431
<i>suavior, aris.</i>	599	<i>subrumus, a, um.</i>	415	<i>succido (cædo) ere.</i>	528
<i>suavis, e. a.</i>	440	<i>subruo, ere.</i>	717	<i>succidus, a, um.</i>	50
<i>sub.</i>	27.356.341	<i>subfanno, as.</i>	843	<i>succinctè.</i>	99
<i>subalbidus, a, um.</i>	315	<i>subscribo, ere.</i>	937	<i>succingo, ere.</i>	277
<i>subaro, as.</i>	290	<i>subscus, udis. f.</i>	530	<i>succisus, a, um.</i>	94
<i>subausculto, as.</i>	837	<i>subsellium, i. n.</i>	730	<i>succinum, i. n.</i>	112
<i>subcerulus, a, um.</i>	335	<i>subsequenter.</i>	258	<i>succresco, ere.</i>	320
<i>subdialis, e.</i>	616	<i>subsidiu, si. n.</i>	906	<i>succula, e.</i>	4
<i>subditus, a, um.</i>	558.	<i>subsido, sedi, ere.</i>	78.122	<i>succulentus, a, um.</i>	11
	682		885	<i>succumbo, ere.</i>	88
<i>subditiuus, a, um.</i>	512	<i>subsilio, ire, ultum.</i>	221	<i>succorro, ere.</i>	663.97
	606	<i>subsisto, ere.</i>	541.947	<i>succus, i. m.</i>	10
<i>subdo, di, ere.</i>	11	<i>subsolanus, a, um.</i>	56	<i>succussator. m.</i>	45
<i>subdoctor. m.</i>	734	<i>substantia, e.</i>	96.270	<i>subtus, us.</i>	79
<i>subdulus, a, um.</i>	925				79

sularium

SUF

SUP

SUR

450.57	summatim.	993	supperia, as.	872
456	summitas, aris. f.	514	suppero, ere.	849
51	summo perē.	843	suppingo, egi, ere.	512
67	summus, a, um.	38.122	supplanto, as.	948
51	sum, i. n.	175.596	supplicatio. f.	supplic-
3. 18.	sum, i. n.	64	um, i.	641
96	sumo, eci, ere.	161	supplico, as.	873
24	sumo, eci, ere.	512	suppono, ere.	556
5. n. 50	sumo, eci, ere.	512	suppositivus, a, um.	786
251.26	sumo, eci, ere.	883	supprimo, ere.	858
5. 88	sumo, eci, ere.	358	suppuro, as.	315
2, um. 8	sumo, eci, ere.	659.677	suppulo, as.	756
50	summentum, i.	587	supra.	267.602
511.75	summo, ire.	643	supremus, a, um.	980
75	summen, n. mino, as.	458	supra, a. f.	256
38	summo, ire.	794	surculus, i. m.	382
51	summo, ire.	794	surdaſter, a, um.	duſ, a,
663.90	summo, ire.	794	um.	282
50	summo, ire.	794	surgo, rexi, ere.	127
41	summo, ire.	794	surrepo, pſi, ere.	728
15	summo, ire.	794	surſpicio, ere, epium.	919
61	summo, ire.	794	surrogo, as.	678
540.96	summo, ire.	794	sursum.	48.137.275
89	summo, ire.	794	ſus, ſuis. c. g.	184
71	summo, ire.	794	ſuſque deque.	800
67	summo, ire.	794	ſuſcipio, epi, ere.	704
91	summo, ire.	794		805
42	summo, ire.	794	ſuſcito, as.	352.995
ere. 51	summo, ire.	794	ſuſpendo, ere.	431.660
50	summo, ire.	794		669
99	summo, ire.	794	ſuſpenſus, a, um.	31.461
27	summo, ire.	794	ſuſpicax, acis. a.	816
um. 91	summo, ire.	794	ſuſpicor, aris.	356
12	summo, ire.	794	ſuſpicio, cxi, ere.	820
31	summo, ire.	794	ſuſpicio, onis. f.	357
47	summo, ire.	794		908
um. 11	summo, ire.	794	ſuſpirioſus, a, um.	460
88	summo, ire.	794	ſuſpirium, i.	331
663.9	summo, ire.	794	ſuſtento, as.	385.431
10	summo, ire.	794	ſuſtineo, es, entum.	451
45	summo, ire.	794		570
79	summo, ire.	794	ſuſtollō, ere.	457
ſudarum	summo, ire.	794	ſuſurro,	

<i>fuscuro, onis. m.</i>	917	<i>tabulatum, i.</i>	523.551	<i>tectus, a, um. p.</i>	69
<i>fusus, i.</i>	331	<i>tabum, i. n.</i>	315	<i>teda, a. f.</i>	74
<i>futor, oris, trina. e.</i>	506	<i>tacite.</i>	734	<i>teges, etis. f.</i>	140.57
<i>fuura, a.</i>	504	<i>taciturnus, a, um.</i>	831	<i>tego, xi, tum, ere. z.</i>	25
<i>fuus, a, u. i. 6. 1. 409.855</i>		<i>taciturnitas. f.</i>	914	<i>tegula, a.</i>	54
<i>Sycophanta, a. m.</i>	680	<i>taceo, es.</i>	ib.	<i>tegmentum, i.</i>	14
<i>syllaba, a. f.</i>	747	<i>tactus, us.</i>	323	<i>tela, a. f.</i>	49
<i>syllogismus, i. m.</i>	750	<i>tadium, i.</i>	365	<i>telamones. m.</i>	54
<i>syva, a. f.</i>	189	<i>tenia, a.</i>	518	<i>tellus, uris.</i>	347
<i>syvesco, ere. p. c.</i>	394	<i>tesum est.</i>	933	<i>telonium, i.</i>	68
<i>syvestris, e. a. 111.122</i>		<i>talaris, e. a.</i>	512	<i>telum, i. n.</i>	60.71
	148.326	<i>talea, a. f.</i>	382	<i>temerarius, a, um.</i>	81
<i>symbolum, i.</i>	705.821	<i>talenium, i.</i>	495	<i>temere.</i>	96
<i>sympathia, a.</i>		<i>talcola, a.</i>	854	<i>temeritas. f.</i>	88
<i>sympatriota, a. m.</i>	691	<i>talis, e. a. 799. iter. 641</i>		<i>temero, as.</i>	68
<i>symphonia, a. f.</i>	774	<i>talistrum i.</i>	670	<i>temetum, i.</i>	76
<i>sympisma, atis. n.</i>	956	<i>talpa, a. f.</i>	205	<i>temo, onis.</i>	45
<i>synagoga, a.</i>	648	<i>talus, i. m.</i>	257.941	<i>temperans, tis. a.</i>	81
<i>synallagma, atis. n.</i>	857	<i>ta. 351. tam qua. 124</i>		<i>tempero, as.</i>	731.81
<i>synanche, es.</i>	301	<i>tam diu.</i>	15.102	<i>tempestas, atis. 64.39</i>	
<i>synaxis, is. f.</i>	633	<i>tamen. 15.319.366</i>			
<i>synchronismus, i.</i>	786	<i>tametsi.</i>	914	<i>tempestive.</i>	
<i>syncope, es. f.</i>	302	<i>tandem. 7.71.319</i>		<i>templum, i.</i>	62
<i>syngrapha, a. um, i.</i>	857	<i>tango, tetigi, tactu. 321</i>		<i>tempora, um. n.</i>	246
	863	<i>tanquam. 984.273</i>		<i>temporalis, e. a.</i>	96
<i>synactice.</i>	747	<i>tantillum. 275</i>		<i>tempus, oris. n.</i>	31.577
<i>synbesis, is. f.</i>	509	<i>tantisper. 871</i>			
<i>synma, atis. n.</i>	586	<i>tantum. 100.310.578</i>		<i>temulentus, a, um.</i>	823
<i>syron, onis.</i>	217	<i>tantum abest. 854</i>		<i>tenasmus, i.</i>	309
<i>syrtis, ium. f.</i>	466	<i>tantus, a, um.</i>	601	<i>tenax, acis. a. 104.851</i>	
<i>syrrupus, i. m.</i>	796	<i>tapes, etis.</i>	679	<i>tendicula, a.</i>	428
<i>systema, atis. n.</i>	774	<i>tarda, a. f.</i>	150	<i>tendo, tetendi, tum, sum.</i>	
T.		<i>tarditas. f. diuisculus, a.</i>		<i>ere. 475.702</i>	
T <i>Abanus, i.</i>	221	<i>um. 354</i>		<i>tenebra, arum. 31.550</i>	
<i>tabella, a. larius, i.</i>	935	<i>tardus, a, um. 451.809</i>		<i>tenebricosus, a, um.</i>	10
<i>taberna, a. f.</i>	522	<i>tartarus, i. m. ra, oris. 958</i>		<i>tenebrio, onis. m.</i>	837
<i>tabernaculum, i.</i>	ib.	<i>taurus, i.</i>	181	<i>tenellus, a, um.</i>	596
<i>tabernarius, i.</i>	492	<i>taxo, as.</i>	920	<i>teneo, es, entis. 246.264</i>	
<i>tabes, is. f. bidus, a, um.</i>		<i>taxus, i. f.</i>	110	<i>494.558. or, aris.</i>	
	311	<i>Tecbna, a. f.</i>	817	<i>597.666.868</i>	
<i>tabula, a.</i>	650.530	<i>tectorius, a, um.</i>	526	<i>tener, era, um.</i>	279
	863.866	<i>tectum, i. n.</i>	545	<i>tenor, oris. m.</i>	631

TER

THE

TIN

69	terre, n.	16.47	tesqua, orum. n.	191	thyrsus, i. m.	125
74	terram, i.	704	testellatus, a, um.	551	Tiara, æ. f.	514
140.57	terra, a, um (a tendo.)		testera, æ. f.	705.854	tibia, æ.	256.775
25		425		941	tibiale, is. n.	514
54	terris, æ. a.	25.444	testa, æ.	147.216. ace-	tibicen, ñnis. m.	710
14		565	us, a, um.	526	tigillum. tignu, i. n.	545
49	terra, a, um.	701.908.934	testamentu, i.	606.631	tigris, ñdis. f.	196
54		25.279	testiculus, i.	291	tilia, æ.	113
347		569	testimonium, i.	659	timeo, es. f. c.	848
68	thella. bra, æ. bro, as.		testis, is. c. g.	659	timiditas. f.	885. dus, a,
60.71		527	testor, aris.	606.972	um.	204
um. 81	thibum, i. thina,		testudo, ñnis. f.	212	timor, òris. m.	369
96		115.124		551.775	tina, æ.	169
98	tho, ñnis. f.	217	testus, i.	406	tinca, æ.	167
68	tho, ñnis. a.	759	teter, tra, um.	328.913	tinctor, òris. m.	503
56	tho, ñnis. m.	697	teirao, ònis.	150	tinea, æ.	217
48	tho, ñnis. m.	856	teiricus, a, um.	915	tingo, òre.	100.503
a. 81	tho, ñnis. m.	886	teirinnio, ire.	160	tinnio, ire.	643
731.81	tho, ñnis. m.	556	texo, is, tñ, òre.	501.503	tinnius, us. m.	299
64.39	tho, ñnis. m.	258.715	textor, òris. m.	500	tintinnabulum, i.	643
46	tho, ñnis. n.	193	textus, us. m.	631	tipula, æ.	223
910	tho, ñnis. m.	118.561	Thalamus, i. m.	595	tyro, ònis. unculus, i. m.	
612	tho, ñnis. m.	689	tharsus, i. m.	257	rocinium, i. n.	698.
249	tho, ñnis. m.	783	thalpolectrum, i.	549		737
a. 96	tho, ñnis. m.	941. nus,	theatrum, i. n.	654	titillo, as.	788
31.577	tho, ñnis. m.	195	theca, æ. f.	552	titio, ònis. m.	46
615	tho, ñnis. m.	81	thema, atis. n.	750	titivullitium, i.	802
um. 823	tho, ñnis. m.	19.63.503	thensa, æ. f.	641	titubo, as.	824
309	tho, ñnis. m.	80	theologia, æ.	993. gus, i.	titulus, i.	593.868
04.851	tho, ñnis. m.	6	theriaca, æ.	992	Toga, æ. atus, a, um.	512
418	tho, ñnis. m.	216	therma, arum.	308	tolerantia, æ.	911
um. 500	tho, ñnis. m.	59	thesaurus, i.	579	tolero, as.	891
75.702	tho, ñnis. m.	310	tholus, i. m.	682	tolleno, ònis. m.	583
31.550	tho, ñnis. m.	238.240	thorax, acis. m.	551	collo, sustuli, sublatum.	
um. 20	tho, ñnis. m.	668		511.699	321.466.534	
n. 837	tho, ñnis. m.	687	thraso, ònis. m.	841	colluavius, a, um.	tim.
596	tho, ñnis. m.	716	thronus, i.	963		453
46.264	tho, ñnis. m.	310	thronus, i. m.	982	tomaculum, i.	431
or, òris.	tho, ñnis. m.	390. tid, a,	thurbulum, i.	643	tomentum, i.	503.572
566.866	tho, ñnis. m.	26.656	thus, uris. n.	124.641	tomex, icis.	396
279	tho, ñnis. m.	494	thymus, i.	35	tomus, i. m.	740
651	tho, ñnis. m.				tondeo, es, toloni.	584
temo,	tho, ñnis. m.				tonitru,	

TOR

TRA

TRI

torieru.n.ind. us.us.m. 59
 tono,as,ui. 62
 tonfille,arum. 301
 tonfor,bris. m. 503
 584
 tonus,i. m. 332.747
 tophus,i. 86
 topiarius,i. 382
 torcular,aris.n. 440
 torcuma,alis.n. 533
 tormentum,i. n. 668
 712.791
 tormina,u.n. 305.597
 tornator.m.533. no,as.
 torosus,a,um. 260
 torpeo,es.f.c. 294.886
 torpidus,a,um. 356
 torpor,bris. 137.293
 torqueo,es,fi. 533.668
 torquis,is.m. 518
 torrens,tis. m. 69
 torreo,es,ostium. 431
 torridus,a,um. 38.783
 torris,is. m. 46
 torso,onis.f. 303
 torta,ae. 408
 tortor,bris. m. 668
 tortuosus, a, um. 330
 622
 torulus,i. 527. torus, i.
 827
 torvus,a,um. 832
 tostus,a,u. p. 169.444
 tot,a.pl.ind. 740.822
 toidem. 457.495
 roties. 510
 totus,a,um.4.248.711
 toxicum,i.n. 308
 Trabea,ae.f. 675
 trabs,abis. f. 527
 trahim. 586

tracto, as. 612.739
 tractus,us. m. 783
 trade,2 di,erc. 748.857
 991
 tradux,ucis.a. 439
 traduco, ere. 833
 tragma,alis. n. 566
 tragodia,ae. 953
 tragula,ae. 427
 traha,ae. 456
 traho,xi,ere. 459.498
 trajectus,us. jicio, ere.
 472
 tralatitius,a, um. 412
 trama,ae.f. 500
 trames,itis. m. 479
 trano,as. 474
 tranquillus,a, um. 310
 464
 transadigo,egi,ere.428
 transenna,ae. 428 541
 transeo,ire. 503.909
 transfero. 460.751
 transfuga,ae. c.g. 722
 transfundo, ere. 445
 transgredior, di. 797
 transigo,erc. 235.657
 758.856
 transilio,ire. 993
 transitorius,a,um. 966
 transitus,us.m. 460
 translatus,a, um. 440
 transmarinus,a,u. 462
 transmittio, ere. 330.
 462.856.935
 transpiro,as. 272
 transpono, ere. 751
 transporto, as. 552
 transstra,orum.n. 464
 transueho, ere. 456
 transverbero,as. 392
 transversum. 392. us,a,
 um. 276

tremendus,a,um. 7
 tremo,ere.f.c. 3
 tremor,bris. ibi
 trepido,as. datio.f.3
 trepidus,a, um. 8
 tres,tria. a. 261.3
 triangulus,a,um. 7
 triarius,i. 7
 tribula,ae. lo, as. 3
 tribulus,i. 1
 tribunal,alis. n. 6
 tribunus,i. 654.6
 tribuo, ere. 654.8
 tribus,us.m. tribu
 i.n. 6
 trice,arum. 4
 triclinium,i. 5
 triduum,i.n. 6
 triennium,i. 7
 triens,tis. m. 6
 triental,alis.n. 7
 trifolium, i. 1
 triga,ae. 4
 triginta. a. 41
 trilix,icis. 5
 trimestris,ae. 7
 trimodium,i. 7
 trinitas.f. 10
 triplex,icis.a. 2
 triplicatus,a,um. 5
 triplum,i. 6
 tripudium,i. o,as.9
 tripus,odis.m. 4
 triquetrus,a,um. 7
 triremis,is.f. 4
 tristegum,i. 5
 tristis,c.a. 9
 tristitia,ae.f. lor, ar
 triticum,i. 1
 triton,onis. m. 5
 tritor,bris. m. 3
 tritum,amoy,

TRU

TURV

VAL

um.	are, as.	ib.	tumultuarius, a, ſ.	622	vaccinium, i.	123
ib.	um. p.	476	tumultuosus, as.	698	vacerra, a.	281
datio, f.	ialis, e. a.	737	tumultuosus, m.	691	vacillo, as.	298.356
um.	ambus, i.	721	tumulus, i. m.	78	vacuus, a, um.	538
261.	chilus, i.	156	tunc.	996	vadimonium, i.	665
um.	chiscus, i.	796	tundo, tundi, tunsu	401	vado, di, ere.	929
7	chlea, e. f.	527	tunica, e.	514	vador, aris.	472.665
3	chus, i. m.	941	turba, a.	722.738	vadum, i. n.	ib. 466
as.	chum, i.	721	turbator. m.	691	va.	989
1	chicus, a, um.	38	turbidus, a, um.	64	vafer, fra, um.	816
f. n.	chus, i. m.	751	turbidus, a, um.	759	vagina, e.	701
654.	chus, e. f.	434	turbo, as.	71	vagio, ire.	204.227
654.	chido, as.	715	turbo, ſis. m.	57.941		230
tribun	chulus, a, um.	912	turdus, i.	157	vagor, aris.	672.887
6	chus, is. f. trudo, ſ.	464	turgeo, es, ſi. c. f. geſco.	308	vagus, a, um.	411
7	chella, e.	432.526	turgidus, a, um.	253	vah.	828
7	chaco, as.	529	turma, e.	697	valde.	152
6	chacus, i. m.	108	turpis, e. a.	375	valdedico, ere.	902
na	chatus, e. a.	403.550	turris, is. f.	618	valeo, es. 196.495	788
7	chatus, e. f.	166	turtur, uris. m.	148		823
1	chatus, a.	895	turunda, e.	160	vale.	999
41.	chatus, ic. 6.13.	854	tusſio, ire. 234.	tusſis,	valeitudinarius, a, um.	295.625
7	chatus, e. f.	710	tusſio, f.	275	valetudo, f.	292
10	chatus, ſis. n. 285.	recu-	tutela, e. 470.	laris, e.	valgus, a, um.	289
2	chatus, i.	320		646	validus, a, um. 444.	de.
um.	chatus, ſis. m.	710	tutor, aris. 682.	or, ſis.		116.752
6	chatus, i. 583.	bulus, i.		606	vallis, is. f.	78
o, at. 9	chatus, i. n.	421	tutus, a, um.	485	vallo, as.	704
4	chatus, ſis. m.	529	tutus, a, um.	961	vallum, i. n. llus, i. m.	613
um.	chatus, e. f.	432	tympaniſta, e. m.	num,	valor, ſis. m.	494
4	chatus, eri, turtum.	149		710	valve, arum.	615
9	chatus, i.	522	typha, e.	140	valvulus, i. m.	128
lor, a	chatus, i.	522	typographus, i.	748	vanellus, i.	155
3	chatus, i.	45.89.	typus, i. m.	748.771	vaniloquus, a, um.	
12	chatus, i.	992	tyrannus, i.	674	vanitas, f.	839.913
5	chatus, cs. f. c. 67.	efco.	tyroceſtis, is. f.	434	vannus, i. f.	450
3		307	V.		vannus, a, um.	235.913
tribun	chatus, ſis.	ib.	V. Atat.	929	vapor, ſis. m.	48.342
			vacca, e. f.	417	vaporarium, i.	549
					vappa,	

UBI

VEN

VER

vappa, æ. pefco, ðre. 443
vapulo as. 729
varietas. f. 244
vario, as. 310. 751
varioli, orum. 316
varius, a, um. 21. 168
varix, ðcis. m. 286
varus, a, um. 289
vas, adis. m. 666
vas, vasis. n. 97. 435
704
vasculum, i. 582
vasto, as. 314
vastus, a, um. 19
vates, is. c. g. 644
vaticinor, aris. ib.
uber, eris. n. 229. 387
415. a. 388
uberius. 992
ubertas. f. ubertim. 415
ubi. 19. 542
ubique. 493. 886
ubivis. 422
ubi ubi. 484
udu, a, um. 77. 526
Vecors, dis. a. 805
vestigal, alis. n. 682
852
vestigalis, e. a. 621
vestis, is. m. 534
vestor. m. orius, a, um. 472
vegeto, as. 940. tus, a, um. 279. 503
vehemens, tis. a. 55. 310. 703
vehementer. 892
vehes, is. f. 397
vehiculum, i. 175
veho, xi, ðre.. 455
vejovis. 646
vel. 96. 118

veles, ðtis. m. litor, aris. ratio. f. 711
velificatio. f. 464
vellico, as. 916
vello, li, vult, ðre. 584
vellus, eris, n. ib.
velo, as. 954
velociter. 464
velox, ðcis. a. 809
velum, i. n. 463. 466
velut. 15
vena, æ. 266
venabulum, i. 426
venalis, c. a. 493. 748
venæfectio. f. 791
venator, ðris. m. 423
venaticus, a, um. 424
vendibilis, e. a. 493
vendico, as. 859
vendito, as. 810
venditor, ðris. 493
vendo, ðdi, ðre. 491
venefica, æ. 669
venenatus, a, um. 137
venenum, i. 793
venio, ivi, ire. f. c. 420
493
venerabundè. 901. dus, a, um. 925
venerens, a, um. 826
827
veneror, aris. 982
venetus, a, um. 336
venia, æ. f. 907
venio, ni, ntum, ire. 230
995
venor, aris. 423
venter, tris. m. 253
276
ventilabrum, i. 399
ventilo, as. 450
ventosus, a, um. 403

ventricola, æ. c. g. 82
ventricosus, a, um. 28
ventriculus, i. 267. 29
ventulus, i. 51
venturus, a, um. p. 36
ventus, i. m. 85. 46
venum. adv. 420. 74
venundo, as. 1
Venus, ðris. f. vultus, um. 3
ver, eris. n. 37. 16
veracitas. f. 91
verbenæ, æ. 13
verber, ðris. n. 32
verbero, as. 668. a, um. 91
verbosus, a, um. 83
verbulum, i. 79
verbum, i. n. 751. 88
90
verecundè. 830. dus, 37
verecundor, aris. 92
veredus, i. 48
verenda, orum. n. 25
vereor, ðris. 36
vergo, ðre. p. c. 233. 78
verisimilis, e. a. 358. 6
ter. 3
veritas. f. 92
vermiculatus, a, u. 55
vermina, um. n. 30
vermino, as. 31
vermis, is. m. 155. 21
verna, æ. c. g. 61
vernix, ðcis. 53
verno, as. 11
verò. 23. 11
verpus, i. 262. 64
verres, is. m. 18
verro, vi, ðre. 58
verriculum, i. 42
verruca

VES

VET

VIN

vesica, e.	285	vestigiū, i. n.	423.783	victor, oris. m.	721
vesicula, e. a.	401.473	vestigo, as.	423	victoria, e.	641
vesicula, e.	533	vestimentum, i.	581	virtualia, i. n.	696
vesicula, e.	339	vestio, ire.	21	victus, a, um. p.	950
vesicula, e.	923	vestis, is. f.	217.509	victus, us. m.	377
vesicula, e.	228.431.816	vestitus, us. m.	512	vicus, i. m.	616
vesicula, e.	918	vestitus, a, um. p.	555	videlicet.	848
vesicula, e.	390.865	veteranus, a, um.	675	video, es. di.	14.128
vesicula, e.	754	veteramentarius, i.	698	videor, eris. d.	8.278
vesicula, e.	79.960	veterasco, ere.	505		565.608
vesicula, e.	816	veterator. m.	443	vidua, e.	589
vesicula, e.	424	veterator. m.	817	vidulus, i.	486
vesicula, e.	259	veteratus, i. m.	293	viduus, i. m.	589
vesicula, e.	635	veto, a, ui. I.3. I.41.741	234	vico, es, eoi.	133
vesicula, e.	343	vetulus, a, um.	234	victor. m. 533. tus, a, um	118.440
vesicula, e.	498	vetus, eris. a. 441.525	822	vigo, es.	788.886
vesicula, e.	775	vetustas. f.	967	vigil, ilis. a.	627
vesicula, e.	297	vexillatio. f.	697	vigilia, e. 350. e, arum.	632
vesicula, e.	55	vexillum, i. n.	709	vigilo, as.	576
vesicula, e.	992	vexo, as.	182.917	viginti. a. iad.	41
vesicula, e.	431	via, e.	476	vilis, e. a.	101
vesicula, e.	388	viaticum, i. n.	482	villa, e. 386. illicus, i.	386
vesicula, e.	420	viator, oris. m.	475		386
vesicula, e.	182		653	villosus, a, ū.	194.424
vesicula, e.	567.900	vibex, icis. f.	320	villum, i.	568
vesicula, e.	985	vibrissa, arum.	250	villus, i. m.	503
vesicula, e.	357.794	vibrisso, as.	773	vimen, ūnis. n.	114
vesicula, e.	713	vibro, as.	ib. 713	vinaccus, i.	448
vesicula, e.	805	vicarius, a, um.	677	vincio, xi, ire.	664
vesicula, e.	55.420	vice, em. f. 179.310	373.681.950	vinco, vici, victum, ere.	45
vesicula, e.	420	viccomes, itis. m.	677		685
vesicula, e.	269.60. as. 320	viceni, e, a.	756	vindemia, e. o, as.	439
vesicula, e.	306	vice versa. 724.817	128	vindex, icis. a.	990
vesicula, e.	220	vicia, e.	128	vindico, as.	610.667
vesicula, e.	40	vicinus, a, um. 628. nia,		vindicta, e.	892
vesicula, e.	36	a. f.	849	vindicta, arum. ib.	610
vesicula, e.	144	viciſſim.	968	vinca, e.	439
vesicula, e.	64	viciſſitudo. f.	641	vinitor, oris.	ibid.
vesicula, e.	959	victima, e.	715.822	vinum, i. n.	440
vesicula, e.	957	victito, as.			viola,
vesicula, e.	504				
vesicula, e.	541				

VIR

VIV

UNI

viola, e. 133.335
violatio, f. 374
violentia, e. 787
violentus, a, um. 55
violo, as. 689
viperia, a, f. 213
vir, i, m. 592.596
virago, i, nis. f.
virces, um, f. 295.939
vireo, es, f. c. n. 109
virga, e, f. 668
virgo, i, nis. f. 589
virgultum, i. 382
viridarium, i. 379
viridis, e, a. 336.745
virilis, e, a. 233.251
pro virili. 512
virilitas, f. 875
virilitas, f. 235
virtus, utis. f. 709.797
virtus, utis. f. 841
virulentus, a, um. 314.
844
virus, i, n. 318
vis, vis. 22.54.136
137.690. vim infe-
ro. 827
viscatus, a, um. 428
viscum, cui, i. 157
viscus, eris. n. 266
visibilis, e, f. uis, a, um. a.
769
visio, onis. f. 824
visito, as. 906
viso, li, ere, f. c. 378
visus, us, m. 127. us, a,
um. 341
vita, e. 142.568.610
vitalis, e, a. 274
vitellus, i, m. 147
vitiligo, i, nis. f. 286
vitilis, e, a. 380

vitiligo, as. ator. m.
917
vitio, as. 827.931
vitiose. 732. sus, a, um.
754.801
vitis, s. f. 217.439
vitium, i. 538.797.827
vito, as. 661
vittrarius, i. 533
vitreus, a, um. 336.550
vitricus, i, m. 600
vitrum, i, n. 93.562
vitta, e, f. 513
vitulinus, a, um. 420
vitulus, i. 415
vituperium, i, n. 870
vitupero, as. 833
vivarium, i, n. 379
viverra, e, f. 208
vivide. dus, a, um. 992
vivicomburium, i. 669
viviparus, a, um. 164
viviradix, icis. f. 382
vivo, xi, ctum, ere. 273
565.620
vivus, a, um. 318.522
526.770
vix. 740
vlsciscor, ci, ultum. 891
ulcus, eris. n. 315
uliginosus, a, um. 77
uligo, i, nis. f. 392
ullus, a, um, ius. 905
ulmus, i, f. 113
ulna, e, f. 260.762
ulterior, timus. 267
273.723.883
ultra. 947
ultrò. 856. citroq; 911
ultroncus, a, um. 493
719
ulula, e. 142. lo, as. 410

umbella, e. 319
umbilicus, i, m. 328
748
umbo, onis. m.
umbra, e. 772.933
umbraculum, i. 749
umbratilis, e, a. 568
umbrifer, era, um. 113
una. 186.447
unanimitas, f. 910
uncia, e. 765
uncinatus, a, um. 503
uncinulus, i, s. i. s. 515. nus, i,
767
unco, as. 194
unctio, onis. f. 587
uncus, i. 700. us, a, um.
148
unda, e, f. 75
undè. 65.157.469
undecim. a. ind. 41
undecunque. 902
undique. 717
ungo, xi, ere. 457
unguentum, i, n. 796
unguis, is. m. 148.263
ungula, e. 179
unicornis, is. m. 191
unicus, a, um. 992
unio, onis. m. 91. f. 645
unrata, e. 461
universalis, e, a. 795
universus, a, u. i. 15.881
unquam. 203
unus, a, um. 2.802
unusquisque, equi, dque
ibid.
Uocabulum, i. 747
vocalis, e, a. ibid.
vocatio, onis. f. 886
vociferatio, f. 331
vociferor, aris. 230.275
voco,

513	uac, as. 40.662.658	urgeo, es. f.c. 84.570	utique. 797
m. 328	uac, as. 260	883	utor, ti, usum. 355.471
748	uac, as. 223	urina, e. 269.304	ut plurimum. 617
	uac, as. 123	urinator. m. 474. vix. f. 151	utpote. 661. 648
772. 933	uac, as. 152. lo, as. 143	urna, e. f. 763. 961	utricularis, e. 777
748	uac, as. 121. 348	uro, usi, tum, are. 61	utrinque. 541. 545
568	uac, as. 360. 816	urogallus, i. 150	utrobique. 37
um. 113	uac, as. 698	urpex, icis. m. 393	utrū. 803
186. 447	uac, as. 835	ursus, i. m. 194	uva, e. f. 123. 440
910	uac, as. 584	urica, e. 134	uvidus, a, um. 549
765	uac, as. 951	urus, i. m. 201	vulgaris, e. a. 883
m. 503	uac, as. 144	usitate. 711	vulgo, as. 836
5. 405	uac, as. 740	usque. 110. 900. usque dum. 663	vulgus, i. m. n. 841
767	uac, as. 798	usque quaque. 270. 975	vulnere, as. 137
194	uac, as. 360	usilago, inis. 52	vulnus, eris. n. 317. 699
587	uac, as. 307. 759	ustrina, e. 531	vulpes, is. f. 203
us, a, um.	uac, as. 31	ustula, as. 961	vultur, uris. m. 148
148	uac, as. 534	usufructuarius, i. 608	vultus, us. m. 244
75	uac, as. 217	usucapio, onis. f. 868	vulva, e. f. 596
57. 469	uac, as. 359	usura, e. f. 864	uxor, oris. m. 440
l. 41	uac, as. 587	usurpo, as. 645. 859	uxor, oris. f. 592. 594
902	uac, as. 366	usu, ut. 345. 353. 471	uxorius, a, um. 594
217	uac, as. 184	847	X.
457	uac, as. 969	usfructus, us. 808	Xenium, i. n. 879
796	uac, as. 391	usu venit. 809	Xenodochiū, i. 625
48. 263	uac, as. 792	ut. 10. 112. 118. ut ut. 184	Xylus, i. 503
179	uac, as. 70	ut cunque. 991	xyllus, i. 948
191	uac, as. 410	utendū do, accipio. 860	Z.
992	uac, as. 568. 820	uter, tris. m. 564	Zeal, e. f. 127
f. 645	uac, as. 70	uter, tra, um, ius. 569	zebaolh. 1000
461	uac, as. 364	uterinus, a, um. 601	zelotypus, a, um.
795	uac, as. 998	uterque, traque, umque. 248. 596. 631	zelus, i. m. 374
5. 881	uac, as. 161. 231	utervis, avis, ūvis. 514	zenith. 37
203	uac, as. 275	utervis, i. m. 294. 596	zephyrus, i. m. 56
2. 802	uac, as. 155	uti. adv. 926	Zibethus, i. 328
k. 400	uac, as. 842	utilis, e. a. 755. 924	Zingiber, eris. n. 132
ibid.	uac, as. 613	urinam. 794	Zizania, e. um. j. 394
747	uac, as. 434		Zona, e. f. 783
ibid.	uac, as. 52		zodiacus, i. m. 34
886	uac, as. 269		
334			
0. 275			
200			

FINIS.

MURETI VERSUS.

Musarum Alumno.

Quam felix puer est, cui virtus anteit annos!
Hunc omnes meritis certatim laudibus ornant,
Et spectant cupidè, & felicia cuncta precantur.
At contrà, alloquio nemo dignatur inertes;
Spernuntur cunctis, ac vulgi fabula fiunt,
Vix oculis pater ipse suos satis aspicit æquis.

O Blessed child, whose parts his age out-run,
whose vertues stile him man before his stature!
Each eye beholds him as the rising sun,
each heart applauds him, as a pearle in nature:
Yea, very strangers blesse his hopefull breeding,
and breath out prayers to his happy speeding.

But when fresh-springing buds prove canker-fretted,
with taint of vice, or rust of sappy sloth;
Their nearest friends, that see their hopes defeated,
to speak them faire, or daigne a look are loth:
But view such noisome weeds with loathing scorn;
yea, parents wish ill-thriving plants unborn.

THE



S.

THE
ENTRY-DOORE
OF
LANGUAGES
UNLOCKED.

CHAP. I. *The Entrance.*

1. ^a GOD save you friendly Reader.
2. ^a If you demand, what it is to be a good scholar, take this for an answer; to know how one thing differeth from another, and to be able to mark out every thing by its own name.
3. Is there nothing else? *Sutely* [*verily*] nothing at all.
4. He hath laid the grounds [*ground-worke*] of all scholarship and learning, who hath thoroughly learned the naming of nature and art.
5. But that (it may be) is a hard [*difficult*] matter.
6. It is *so*, if a man shall doe it with an ill will, or shall scare himselfe with a fore-stalled conceit.
7. But in the issue, if haply there be any harshnesse, it will be *but* at the first.
8. Do not also the draughts or *strokes* of letters look like wonderful & strange sights to little children at the first shew [*blush, looke?*]
9. But after they have bestowed a little pains, they perceive it is a sport.
10. Just so it falleth out in every thing, that it sheweth toilsome in outward view [*appearance.*]
11. But if a man ^d set upon it, there is nothing that yeeldeth not, and stoopeth even to an ordinary [*indifferent*] wit.
12. Hee conceiveth [*catcheth*] all things, who desireth to doe it: even those things which at the first undertaking
- ^a Good morrow.
(It serves for any salutation as first meeting.)
- ^b How to call, or give a right name to things made by nature, or wrought by art.
- ^c Monstrous.
- ^d Fall in hand with it.

The Entry-doore of

taking goe beyond his reach or capacitee.

f Put thee in
good hope.

13. Come on [*goe too*] then, whosoever thou art: I^f bid thee hope, and forbid thee to despaire [*to bee out of hope.*]

g Behold.

14. Lo^e here, see this small poore work.

15. Yet here, as in an abridgment, will I shew thee the whole world, and all the Latin tongue [*language.*]

h Alay.

16. Try^h, I pray, turn over, and learne well these some certain pages.

17. Having done this, thou shalt finde thy selfe, in very deed, quick-sighted to all studies of humane learning.

CHAP. 2. Of the worlds originall or beginning.

18. **G**Od created all things of nothing.

19. **F**or in the beginning He spred out that huge wide space or *room*, where heaven and earth have their being:

20. And filled it with a kind of dark & mis-shapen thick fogge.

a Qualities or
other circumstan-
ces added to a
thing, besides the
mere being.

21. Out of which, as the matter or *stuffe*, he shaped bodily creatures, distinguished by formes, and cloathed with divers accidents^a; according as he had conceived the patterne or *platforme* of every thing within himselfe.

22. And in every thing he planted its owne nature, that is, a power to keepe to its owne measure [*size,*] kind, and place appointed [*allotted to it.*]

CHAP. 3. Of the Elements.

a First and for-
most.
b Mishmash, gal-
limafry, horcn-
potch, mangle,
all one heap.

23. **B**ut^a before all things, he severed this same disordered lump^b into foure speciall kinds, according to the degrees of thicknesse and thinnesse.

24. The thinnest and finest part he made bright and hot, and named it fire or light.

c Cleare, that
may be seene
thorow.

25. The other being also thin, transparent^c and warme, he termed aire.

26. The third part, being flowing and cold, was water:

27. Under which remained the thick settlings [*grounds,*] to wit, mud [*slime*] or earth.

28. And

Languages unlocked.

18. And these are simple bodies, out of which arise up the bodies mixed [*compounded*] or made of *them*.

19. For of these, all the rest consist [*are made*.]

20. For out of them they are bred^d, with them they are ^{d Engendered} nourished, into them they are turned, when they are ^{e Upon them they live} corrupted [*spoiled, marred*.]

CHAP. 4. Of the Firmament.

1. Stars are, as it were, lamps hung up in the skie : which being whirled round about, without ceasing, from East to West in the space of four and twenty hours, are rouled over the worlds axle-tree, which is fastened into the two poles^a, that stir not : that with their light they may inlighten the^b darkness, and by running their course they may measure out the changes of times.

2. But the seven planets^c, every one in his owne orbe, doe also force their way contrary, against the other, and are hurried from the Western horizon^{*} to the Easterne.

3. The Moon is the lowest ; which, as it sheweth us the one halfe[†] of it selfe shining, seemeth to waxe and wane [*encrease and decrease*,] and by its stay causeth the moneths.

4. The Sun, by his yearly^{*} course through the midst of the zodiacke, determineth the yeers ; by his daily[†] course (as it riseth, and setteth or goeth downe) it boundeth the dayes.

5. Before the rising of it, goeth the morning and dawning [*break of day*,] when it dawneth, waxeth day, and groweth light.

6. The twilight followeth [*commeth close after*] the sun-setting, when it waxeth even [*late*] and groweth night^{*}.

7. As it is mounting up towards the point just over our head, it maketh the spring : and as it is descending or going lower againe, it maketh harvest time [*the fall of*

^a Maine hinges.
^b That succeed one another by turns.

^c Wandring Starres.

^{*} A circle, which cleaveth off that part of the world that is in view, or within ken, from that part which is out of sight, into two half-balls, one as bigge as the other.

[†] The moone, unless it be in the eclipse, is indeede alwaies at the full, and the one halfe of it alwaies enlightened of the sunne : but as it turns towards us sometimes the darke halfe, sometime the shining part, or more or lesse of it : so it seemes to us, at full, new, waning, in its first or second quarter, &c.

^{*} Which goeth winding alope, give to the

wlike a screw. [†] Which Writers of late time (it may bee with more likelihood of truth) give to the earth. ^{*} And growes as darke as pitch.

the

The Entry-doore of

the leafe;] and on both fides as it cuts through the *equinoctiall* line, it makes day and night both of a juſt length all the world over.

*When it comes neareſt to the Southern pole, (which is alwaies kept out of our ſight) to wit, in the winter tropick.

† Being neareſt the Northern pole, to wit, under the ſummer tropick.

d Not to be ſeene. e A leſſer circle, whoſe center is juſt in the circumference of a greater circle.

38. Being at the loweſt *, it cauſeth the ſhorteſt day, and beginneth winter : being at the higheſt †, it makes the longeſt day and begins ſummer ; when the dog-ſtar is ^d gone out of ſight, by reaſon the brightneſſe of the ſun-beams is ſo neer it, and therefore untill it gets cleare of them, it ſtirreth up parching and ſultry hot weather.

39. Mercury in his epicycle ^c encircleth [*goeth round about*] the Sun in leſſe time then halfe a yeere : beautifull Venus in a yeere and halfe.

40. This *Venus* in the morning they call the morning-ſtar ; in the evening the evening-ſtar.

41. Mars with his fiery rayes runs over his courſe [*comes round to the ſame point*] well neare in two yeetes : bright Jupiter in twelve ; cold Saturne in almoſt thirty.

*The moony, thruſting in between the ſun and our view, ſtands in the ſuns light : the earth, getting between the ſun and moon, cries quittance, and by chopping in herſelfe, darkneth the moon.

† That never alter their courſe.

42. The eclipses of the great lights come to paſſe, by reaſon of ſome third * thing that chops in betweene and over-ſhadowes [*ſtands in the light.*]

43. The fixed ^e ſtarres goe on all alike with the eighth ſpheare : but they gliſter and twinkle not all alike. The milky-circle throngerh together a world of little ſmall ſtarres crouded [*rounded*] up cloſe into one heap.

CHAP. 5. Of Fire.

"Give it leave.

44. **A** Great fire riſeth out of any ſpark, if you "ſuffer it.

*Whether turfe, brakes [*ſtraw*], ſteall, or any ſewel.

45. For * whatſoever kindleth or catcheth fire, that firſt of all gloweth [*glimmereth*], next it burneth, then it blazeth and flameth [*is of a light fire*], laſtly, being burnt up, it is brought to embers [*cinders*] and aſhes.

"Char-coal.

46. Wood burning is called a fire-brand ; being quenched [*ſlaked, put out*] a dead brand ; a little piece of it, is a "dead coale ; and ſo long as it gloweth, a live-coale.

47. Smoake

Languages unlocked.

17. Smoake burning out becomes a flame ; sticking to the chimney-stocke, soot ; going out at the tunnel [chimney-top] it sullieth or tanneth the aire all about ; the passage and out-gate being stopt up, it smoothereth, stiflenth, and makes the head ake.

CHAP. 6.

Of Meteors and strange Apparitions.

1. **V**Waterish vapours are continually carried upward.

a Reeking steam, drawn out of many places.

2. Of these being thickned, is made a cloud, or (if this slide downward) a mist, haze or fog.

3. Thereupon it raineth, snoweth, haileth, freezeth.

4. A mizling rain bedeweth [drizleth] with very little small drops : Raine [a gentle shower] trickleth [showreth, droppeth] down by drops softly : a great smoaking-shower commeth tumbling down close and thick : a storme rusheth down fiercely [violently.]

5. But if it freezeth^b in the falling, it becommeth hail : if it be overheated, it turns to brand^c or mildew [blasting.]

*b As it is dropping down.
c Brant, blight.*

6. A hoar [rime] frost is a frozen dew : an isicle is a drop^d stiffened ; the honey-dew is thought of some to be a jelly from the stars.

d Which is grown hard with cold.

7. Great store of snow covereth the standing-corn, lest it chill with frost or ice^e.

** Unless it thaweth, waters are frozen over, into a war-glasse.*

8. When a mild gale breatheth [a gentle coole aire puffeth] it cherisheth us : when a main, strong, sore wind bloweth, it shaketh ; a tempestuous, boisterous, blustering wind layereth all flat and battereth downe, whithersoever it turns it selfe.

9. The^e principall winds are the^f East-wind, the South-wind, the West-wind, and North wind.

*e Which blow from the foure corners of heaven
f Easterly, westerly, &c.*

10. The whirl-wind and wheeling-wind wheele about, (whirle themselves round into a circle.)

11. Brimstonys exhalations being enkindled [set on fire] put forth lightnings, flashings, and wide gaping holes.

g Dry damps, or steams drawn out of the earth by the sun.

12. And then the fight between heat and cold stirres up thunders, with a dreadfull crack [rumbling, crashing.]

h Which forceth out, and hurleth down the thunder-bolt.

13. The flame flashing [glancing] out thence is called lightning †.

¶ 1. Which

The Entry doore of

^h The twinkling of an eye.

61. Which, whether it be the burning [*scorching*,] lighting, or the scattering [*dash*ing in pieces;] dispereth it selfe in a trice ^h [*moment*, *instant*,] and whatsoever is stricken or blasted therewith, falleth downe.

62. When it flasheth, thundereth, and lightneth, who would not be frighted [*gasted*,] as one astonished and planet-stricken.

63. A blazing star never shined, but it branded the earth with barrennesse [*dearth*] or infection.

ⁱ Burrow.
^j And a counter-
feit sun or moon.
^k Is a signe of,
gives notice of.

64. A morning raine-bow (as also a ⁱ circle about the moone ^j) foresheweth ^k wet, rainy, cloudy, rough [*boisterous*, *stormy*] or uncertain changeable weather: an evening raine-bow betokeneth faire weather or clearing up after wet.

CAP. 7. Of Waters.

^a Spring.

^b Rills, rilllets,
runlets.

^c Never dried up

65. **O**ult of hidden springs ^a gush forth bubbling [*whirling*] fountaines: from whence flow becks [*currents* ^b].

66. Out of abundance of these, are floods or streames gathered together; and lastly, large rivers, running down ^c continually within their bankes, untill they have emptied themselves at *their* mouths into the sea but if they rise above [*run over*] their channels, all the countrey adjoining stands in a puddle with their overflowings.

67. But if in any place they be put by *their* streame and want *their* water-course, or be held in, stopped, choiced or dam'd up with some dam or flood-gate set in their way: *then* they swell and spread themselves into standing-pools [*ponds*, *mears*,] except they have some vent [*issue*, *out-let*] by sluces.

68. Fens [*bogs*, *marishes*] are rising springs or quirs, that run not [*have no water shoot*.]

^d Amain.

69. Brooks are rain waters running downe ^d swiftly: which are caused land-floods and deluges.

70. Call water, where it streameth, a streame; where it is whirled round, a whirl-poolle; where it swilleth in it selfe, a swallow, gulfe or quagmire; where it is without a bottome, a bottomlesse pit.

Language unlocked.

If one plunge or drowne any thing under it, it will

swim out againe: but * to what purpose (I pray) is it, ^e What skilleth it.

that cleare water be troubled ^f [mudled?]

A bubble comes of a drop dropping in.

The sea is salt like brine, and voideth out froth or

some.

Where it boundeth the land, it hath Baiess, Armes,

and Capes.

The waves of it, by reason of the inward motion or

side, ^h flow fixe hours to the shore [strand,] and ebbe

backe again to the same place, with an hideous noise

and roaring; especially within the straights.

In the Northern coast the maine sea is icy [frozen.]

The Washes are overflown with waters at high-water

[full-sea,] and are bare againe at low water [the ebbe.]

^e What skilleth it.

^f Made thick, stirred up mud and all.

^g Creeks of gulfs; (as the Persian gulf; *finas Perficus*.)

^h *Refusus* is both ebbing and flowing.

ⁱ Narrow-seas, sounds.

CHAP. 8. Of the Earth.

THE surface [outside] of the Earth is in some places moist, plashy, well watered, grassie: in other

places dry, parcht, rocky, cragged or rugged.

In some places an open champion ^b [levell, plain] li-

eth stretched out far and wide: elsewhere are seen

mountains and vallies and dales. Here small hills rise

gently up; there low-lying grounds, gaping holes,

caves, and dens sink down.

Hills and cliffes are up-hill [steep upward] to them

that goe toward the top; but downe-hill [steep down-

ward] to them that go back.

An earth-quake is procured by blasts under ground:

which if they burst out, breaches ^c or falls of earth are

made.

If you bruise and crumble a clod, it will be dust; if

you temper it with water, it will be dirt.

^a Stumbling, up

hill and downe

hill.

^b Downes.

^{*} That go downe

from the brow, by

the hanging of

the hill to the

foot.

^c Huge gaping

holes.

CHAP. 9. Of Stones.

A Stone ground small is sand or grit, which if it be

of the thicker [grosser] sort, is termed drift-

and gravell.

The Entry-~~stone~~ of

83. The greater stones lye along on the ground (whether they stand out or lye hid :) but ragged rocks sticketh out *on high*.
84. A little pebble stone being slipt into the shoe, troubleth ^a *the foot*, if it be not taken out.
85. With a whet-stone * we whet or *sharpen* blunt^b things with a flint we strike fire ; with a touch-stone we try metals, whether they bee good [*courant*] or counterfeit.
86. The sand-stone is sandy and rough.
87. The alabaster, the whitest marble, is cut of the quarry.
88. The load-stone turnes it selfe directly ^c upon the North, and bends quite off from the South.
89. Of jewels, or *precious stones*, the most ^d precious is the Carbuncle, the second after it the Adamant [*diamond*] then the Ruby, the Sapphire, the Emerald, the Jasper, and so forth, which being carved with corners, glister.
90. The blood-stone, the cock-stone, the toad-stone ^e are of a courser sort.
91. Pearles are found in shell-fishes.
92. Corals are twigs ^f [*branches*] of a sea-shrub.
93. Glasse hath the likenesse, but not the hardnesse of crystall : it is cut with an Emerald.

a Straineth; hurteth.

* A hand-whet-stone, or a grind-stone.

b Whose edge is lost or dalled.

c Just, straight.

d Costly, dear.

e Found in a toads head.

f Which resemble a shrub grown hard as a stone.

CHAP. 10. Of Metals.

94. **O**ut of Mines Metals are gotten, *digg'd or grubb'd out* : out of which (because they doe both melt and then stand and thicken) sundry things are new-cast.
95. Gold is most perfect*, because it is purest and weightiest [*most massie*] especially the best and finest.
96. If a man put it into the furnace even an hundred times, it loseth not so much as a jot of substance.
97. Next hereunto commeth silver*, when it is refined or *sheere* ; but it hath droffe, which is burnt away.
98. Iron howsoever it be the hardest, yet is it fretted [*eaten in*] with rust : being some divers times hardned, it is called Steele.
99. ^a Greene rust sticketh to [*hangeth on*] Copper.

* Because the materials of it are so thoroughly mingled together.

* Wrought into plate, or unwrought in the weight.

a Verd-grease.

Languages unlocked.

Of bell-metall Bell-founders cast bells.
 1. Latton is brasse coloured over with Ore: it can
 only be ^b cast, not wrought with the hammer, be-
 cause it is so brittle [*spalt*]. ^{b Molten}
 2. Tin^c is softer and cheaper [*lesse worth*] then am-
 ber or blacke jet, and lead then this. ^{c Pewtere}
 3. Quick-silver is one of the strangest things in the
 world; it is liquid [*it runs about, may be poured out,*] and
 yet it is not moist or wet.
 4. For, whether you poure it out upon something, or
 dip [*drench*] something into it, or besprinkle any thing
 with it, nothing will be wet [*moistned*].
 5. Salt, allum^{*}, copperas, salt-peter, brimstone, Jews-
 lime[†], petrol, white-lead, red-lead, chalk, ruddle^d,
 (snoper, are called ^{*} minerall juices [*digged out of*
mines or veines.]
^{*} A kind of sal-
 tishnesse or sal-
 tish sweate of the
 earth.
[†] Which is
 tough or clammy,
 and ropeth out;
 of its clamminesse or gloishnesse it will not readily part one piece from another. ^d It is
 of a red or burr. ^{*} For besides the boiled salt, there is a salt digged out of Mines.

CHAP. II. Of Trees and Fruits.

1. A Plant, sucking in moisture by the rawes [*threads,*
strings] of the roors, thriveth [*receiveth nour-*
ishment.]
 2. Failing of that moisture it flags^a, tainteth [*withe-*
reth] drieth away^b. <sup>a Fadeth, hangs
the leaves.
b Shrinketh, re-
velleth.</sup>
 3. It is called a plant or stem, as it displaies it selfe into
 boughs, arms, branches and leaves.
 4. These being cut off, it bears the name of the trunk,
 stock and stump. <sup>c Main body,
bulk, block.</sup>
 5. The hard rind [*outward barke*^{*}] is without: the
 peeke [*inner barke*] within (which while it is green,
 may be peeled off:) the pith is innermost. <sup>* Which may be
disbarked.</sup>
 6. Leaves fall off from trees and grow againe, except
 from gummy ones, which are continually green [*frish-*
ringing] as the box-tree, the yew-tree, and the like.
 7. The apple-tree, orange [*limon, citron*] tree, pear-
 tree, figge-tree, olive-tree, are^d garden-trees: the ash,
 alder [*aller*], the wild ash, are wild: as also the
 wild pine, the wild pear, the wild olive, &c.
 8. Those first are all fruit-bearers: the most of these
 in a cherry-ground. Ashes in a grove of ashes. ^{d Such as may be set or planted.}

The Entry-doore of

forrest-trees are barren, as the Birch, the white poplar, the asp.

113. Some are shadie or shadowing; by name, the Linden [lime,] the plane-tree, the elme, and the rest that are broad-leaved.

* It is called *frugiperda*, because it casteth the blossome before the seed be ripe.

114. The willow * [withy, fallow,] in a grove of willow [as *osier ground*] yeeldeth pliant twigs [osiers,] by wreathing of which together, baskets, panniers, and hurdles are woven.

115. The firre-tree † is tall [lusty,] as also the pitch-tree the larch, the cypresse, the cedar.

116. The palm tree beareth dates, and the more close it is pressed downe, bent or bowed, the more strong it straineth to arise on high; whence it is used for token of victory. The mulberry bloometh last of all when the cold is gone; and is one of the last that shed her leaves, and is therefore fained to be wisest.

e Knop.

f Blossome, gay.

117. The gaping bud * swelleth forth and thrusteth out the flower or bloome †: the blossome is thrust quite out by the fruit (which in a figge-tree is the green figge) which when it is mellow is cropped, gathered, or taken downe, or of it selfe drops off †.

† A wind-fall is not lasting [will not keep.]

118. Some are rath [summer fruit, hastings,] others last long; others long-lasting [hanging on all the year through,] as Juniper berries: Now they are eaten either just now ripe, plump and † fresh, (sometime they are pulled off with the branch that they grow on) or withered [crumpled, shriveled] or rotten-ripe as being taken out of the apple collar †.

g New gathered.

h Fruit-lost.

119. A cherry hangeth by somewhat a long stalke, a brace on somewhat a short stele.

120. Medlars are covered with doune. Plums [prunes, damaske prunes, aperecks, peaches, wheat-plums, damsons, bullaces, sloes] have stones in them.

* In the midst of the apple lurks the core.

i Peel, coar, shale.

121. He that hath a minde to get out the kernel and it, must put away the huske, and must break [crack] the nut-shell (unlesse it have nought in it:) whether it be a wall-nut, or filberd, or hazle-nut (which the hazle-tree beareth) or a water-nut, or an almond.

† It is called *unlappesed*, and *undipped*, because it floateth in the top of the water, and will not be dipped nor sink.

k Shut up in cups or shales,

122. The cork-tree † and stone-oak beareth mast oak acorns † and galls [oak-apples;] the pine pines inclosed in the pine-apple; the cornell-tree

Languages unlocked.

the bay-tree, the maple and wild service-tree
beare berries.

Services, carobs [carob-beane] dates, also quinees,
oranges, oitrons, limons, wardens, pome-granats,
and chestnats, bind the body [make one costive:] Figs,
strawberries, mulberries, raspberries, myrtleberries
[whurtle-berries, black-berries,] goosberries [seaps,
seaberries,] raisins of the sunne, currans, loosen [are
opening.]

Frankincense, myrrhe, masticke, camphire, rosin,
turpentine, pitch, (as well stone-pitch as tar) are
the gums of certain trees; yea and Amber too, as
they report.

* Which have
kernels [graines,
seeds] in them.

CHAP. II. Of Herbs.

A herb growing out of a stalk or stem (basil
gentle, cucumbers, pepons, melons, gourds, wax
[grow up] very speedily) bloometh [bloweth, flowreth,]
and dieth early; ysaue houghleek and perwinkle, which
are lasting.

The rape [turnep,] the navew, parsnip, carrer, skir-
rit, cabbage, spinage, coldwort, orange, artechoke, par-
ley, water-creffes, purslan, sorrell, and the like worts
grow in a kitchen-garden.

Those are fruits of the earth, that rise up to a
blade, and beare eares (whether bearded, or naked
without hawnes) whose grain or kernell the husks che-
rish [keep warme:] as rice, spelt, miller, panick, Turkey
wheat, Indian maize, buckisest.

But shales, cods, and huls inclose Pulse; as we may
see in the bean, pease, thered-pease, the cich-pease, lu-
tines, the vetch [fetch,] the lentill.

But how commeth it to passe, that wheat groweth
of kinde into rye, yea into darnell? barley into
more-oats? oats into wild oats?

Bullimong [mixt provender] is sowne for catell.
huskt [oatmeale grotes] servey for gruel.

Garlick, onions, leeks, the sea-onion, wild saffron,
bolled [round-headed.]

These are spices: Pepper, ginger, zedoary, cinna-
mon,

a Last the yeare
through.

b Straw, stalk.

c Degenerateth,
turneth worse.

d Havery, light.

e Hermodacyl.

The Entry-doore of

mon, nymeg, mace, cloves, saffron, sweet cane, scor-
ander, anise, cumminseed, mustard.

133. Sweet smelling, frewing herbs and garland-flow-
ers (of which they wreath coronets, chaplets, garlands,
posies, nosegayes) are, majoram, flower gentle, the dai-
zy, the clovejill flower, lavender, [*spike*] piony, the
rose, rosemary, tulips, lillies, violets, wilde time, the
primrose, and the like.

* Sweet-briar
[*eglantine*], Mary-
gold, flower-de-
lace, hony-suckle
or wood-bind.

134. These are reckoned among grasse; mosse, sedge,
knot-grasse, betony, trifoly, ciuill, plantain, yarrow,
withawinde [*bindweed*] cumfry, mallow, clotbur, the
nettle, walwort, self-heal, pugwort, ling, [*heath*, *he-
ther*], kneeholme^s, cammock^s, and these waterherbs
sea-weed and ducks-meat.

f Butchers
broom-
e Rest-harrow.
h Good to cure
diseases.
† The teazle, low-
chiffle.
i Felwort.

135. Physicall garden-herbs are, foothernwood, aloes
columbine, divers chiftles, gentian, enulacampan-
hellebore [*neezewort*] hyssop, lovage, feverfew, min-
time, penitentiall, wilde pellitory, rue, oshew^s grace,
sage, savery, garden-fennel, winter-savery, fenel
wormseed.

136. Physicall field-herbs are, angelica, halm, burnage,
buglos, centory, camomile, cicory, endive, St. John
wort, daffodill, wildemarijerom, burbet, scabious,
hartstongue, scorpole, mullen, panake.*

* Selandine, eye-
bright, marth-
mallow, spurge,
shorehound, sole-
foot, maidenhair,
crow-foot, the
dock, chemivill,
rocket. Shep-
herds-purse is
good to stanch
blood.
k Cast into a
keep.

137. Aconite, wolfebane, henlock, are poisonous;
the head of Poppy being wounded [*backe, galbe*] dro-
peth forth Opium, which hath a power to procure
sleep, to dull and make senselesse [*to be num, take
feeling*]. Out of herbs put into a still [*limbeck*]
drawne forth & distilled waters, by force of fire
under; the watery steame being carried upwards
to the head of the Still, and so running downe aga-
in thorow the spout.

CAP. 13. Of Shrubs.

138. The elderne, the riberry bush [*hastard* curr-
tree] the bush, the blackberry bush, the re-
berry [*hineberry*] bush, the ivie with ivie-ber-
privet, licoris, balsome, night-shade, the prickly
Murus, and the bramble-bush, goe under the name

l Hefet and en-
compassed with a
row of thorns or
prickles.

Languages unlocked.

- Shrubs †. Also broom, whins [furs] the barbery-bush,
the white- [haw-] thorne, holly [budver, holme].
139. Reeds [canes] rushes, and bulrushes, grow up in
marsh- [fenny] grounds.
140. They make mats of the smooth bulrush, upon
which grow cats-tails.
141. Mulhroms, puffs, and the reddish ones are the most
excellent among road-stooles.

m Plain without
knots.
n Downy tufts
or tassels.

CHAP. 14. Of living creatures, and first of birds.

142. **W**hatsoever is endued with life, sense, and mo-
tion, is a living creature.
143. For fowles flie, water-creatures swim (those with
wings, these with fins) four-footed creatures run, ver-
min [creeping things] creep.
144. Flying creatures are two-footed, (the bird of Para-
dise they say, is footlesse) they are also feathered and
beaked; except the Bar^a, which is hairy and
roothed^b.
145. Picking up kernels one by one with their bills, or
beakes, they stufte their crop: no Bird pisseth.
146. They build nests to breed in: the kings-fisher
nestleth [makes her nest] in the very Sea.
147. Poultry shut up in a hen-House, lay eggs (which
under a shell hide the white and the yolk) and sitting
on them * they hatch [disclose] young chicks, callow
and unfledge, (which while they peep [cheep, yelp,] are
called peeping chicks) and they brood their brood
under the covering of their wings.
148. The vulture^c, buzzard, kite [glead, putsocke,] hawk,
falcon, gofhawk, sparrow-hawk †, are ravenous [birds
of prey] which tear to pieces the turtle-doves, and o-
ther harmlesse birds, with their crooked claws or
talons.
149. The Owle seeth by night (not only in a cleere
star-light night, but also in a dark night, when there is no
moone-shine:) in the day time she is halfe blind [dim-
sighted] as are also other night-birds, the scritch-owle,
the horncoot, the howlet, the unlucky-scratch-owl, the
goarmilker.

a Reer-mouse.
b Gag-toothed.

c Coopt or mued
up in a mue.

* Addle eggs will
not prove chic-
kens.
† Pigeon is usually
a pigeon or chick-
ken.

e Geer.
† Haggards are
reclaimed by the
Falconer.

The Entry-doore of

150. Pheasants, plovers, bustards, turkies, crammed capons, gossings [*green geese*], wood-cocks, more-hens, partridges, are counted dainty dishes.

151. The swan, the sea-gull, the cormorant, the teal, the bitterne, the didopper, and other water-fowle, are whole footed: none is fether-footed.

152. Stares, [*starlings*] fly flocking together, [*by troops*], but not 8 in a row: Cranes fly very orderly together: Herons soaring up, fly a very high pitch.

153. The goldfinch, lark, nightingale, linnet, chaffinch, witwall, owzell, or blackbird, and flaxfinch, are singing [*shrill*] birds.

h Pigeons, culvers.
i Dove-cote.

154. The wood-culver and stock-dove are wilde doves. In a dove-house i, to each paire of tame ones is appointed out a locker.

k Great titmouse.

155. The cole-mous^k, wood-pecker, gnat-snapper, robin-red-breast, and red-teale, feed upon worms, as doth also the lapwing, perhaps.

156. It were ridiculous [*to be laught at*] for the Wren and the little Titmouse to compare [*match*] themselves with the Ostrich.

l Work his own woe.

* The field-fare ushereth in the approaching winter.

157. The thrush [*maris*] is said to dung himselfe a mischief, because what he bedungeth, that sprouteth forth to misfellen, whence comes bird-lime*.

158. The quail hath a short [*bob*] taile close by his rump, the wag-taile is never weary of wagging his taile, the peacock prideth himself in spreading abroad his taile bespangled with eyes.

159. The lark perketh up his tuft, the cock crowing on his own dunghill setteth up his comb.

m Crane.
n Pellets.

160. A goose, or gander, (which they^m fat up withⁿ cobs in a coop) gagleth, a duck or drake quacks, a hen cackles and clucketh, a raven croketh, an eagle fril-leth, a storke chattereth, a cuckoo (although fed up by the titling, or hedge-sparrow, for her owne) cuckoeth, the pie chatters, the jackdaw kaugheth, the crow^o chats, the swallow^{*} sings, the sparrow chirps, min-certh, drawes it out small.

o The carrion-crow, or rook.
* Brings news of the Spring coming on [*new as buds*].

161. But the parrat [*popinjay*] useth to frame words distinctly, treatably, by syllables.

162. The phoenix, gryffon, harpies, are fictions.

CHAP.

Languages unlocked.

CHAP. 15. Of water creatures.

1. Fishes let in water at the mouth, and let it out at the gills.

2. The scaly ones are live-breeders, the smooth ones spawn.

3. Of whom the males [*melters*] have milts, or roves; the females [*spawners*] have spawn, or fry.

4. Fresh-water-fishes are, the sturgeon, the bonelesse eel, the glib slippery eele (which slips away if you take hold of her) the codfish, mullet, barbell, the trout, pollard, bleake, gudgeon, eel-pout, dace, or groundling.

* Call'd to be seen it is of a palish white.

5. Pond-fishes are, the carp, pike, perch, tench, ruffe, bream, roch.

6. Sea-fishes are, the salmon, lamprey, conger, thorn-back [*skate* †] oyster, and divers monsters.

† Makeril, turbot, sprat, mullet, sea-calf.

7. They bring us salted and pickled herrings in her-ring-barrels, but dried ^a first; as also plaice ^b dried in the sun, in bundles.

a Red herrings. b Flounders, halibuts.

8. Dried haberdine [*stockfish*] is not fit to eat, unless it be well beaten and *banged*.

9. The dolphin goeth beyond all in swiftnesse, the whale in bignesse.

10. The crab and crevish, or lobster, goe forward and backward with their claws.

11. Purple-die † is gotten of the purple-shel-fish. † The way to make the right purple colour is lost, being to us unknowne.

CHAP. 16. Of working catell.

1. Working catell [*labouring beasts*] are home-bred living creatures, which ^a help us.

a Doe us service.

2. For the bosbacked [*bunch-backt*] camell serves in stead of a waggon.

3. The horse, ^b faire to see to with his mane, although fierce of disposition, yet is tamed [*broken*] to obey his rider, (concerning whom, *more* hereafter.)

b With his goodly mane, although of a fiery nature.

4. For all that, being unbridled, he growes unruly and rows him down. A stallio, being about to cover a mare, is enraged;

The Entry-doore of

Wincel, kicken-
d Wincing, spur-
ring.

enraged; a striker^c striketh by kicking^d [yerking
his beeles] if he be not stroaked, and used gently, with
clapping and smacking the mouth.

178. Being made a gelding^e hee gives over [leacheth
neighing.

179. As long as he is a sole, or colt, he is not shod [his
shoes are not set on his boofs.]

g Bow-backed.

180. The shrinking^e asse brayeth at the drivers cudgels.

181. The bull with his dangling dew-lap belloweth and
loweth: the lamb bleateth.

f Birtech, doffeth,
spins at.

182. A blating wether is a ram whose cod is taken from
him; being vexed he butteth^f, with his head, him that
runs against him [meets him].

183. Caper is a buck goat gelded: a kid as yet hath
beard.

g Divides the
boof.

184. A hog, or swine, walloweth [tumbleth, weltereth]
his wallowing-place; he grunteth, but cheweth not
the cud, howsoever he^h be cloven-footed. (If he be
not gelded, he is called a bore-pig: a libb'd sow is
called a spaid:) with a yoke, or clog, he is kept from
doing mischief.

h Pigd her litter.

185. The pigs suck the teats of the sow that hath
rowed.

i Cubs of a beere,
fox, wolfe, &c.
k Baieth, bay-
leth.

186. The dog, together with the whelps, or puppies,
barketh^k at a stranger; one drawing neere hee
bitteth, even secretly [closely, making no noise.]

187. If you anger him hee gurnes [grins, gurneth]
with his chaps wide gurning: if you smite him
yelpeth [whineth, moaneth].

l The mad-worm
under his tongue
being cut out.

188. If he fall [run, be taken] mad, he runs about all
broad, and whatsoever he falleth upon he teareth
and makes it afraid of water; but being wormed
groweth gentle. A bitch useth to rume a fault [g
proud].

CHAP. 17. Of wilde beasts.

q Lawnes, chafes.

189. **W**ilde beasts, feeding in pleasant groves,
(along the forrests, in woods, repose [be-
themselves] to their dens, and each lurketh [shulke-
th] in its own covert, kennell, or lurking-hole.

Languages unlocked.

188. The braying Elephant^a; the greatest beast that is (of which some have^b recorded, that he hath legs without any bending) draweth his food^c to him with his trunk or long snout.
189. The wilde asse and the unicorne inhabit the most hidden deserts, [wildernesses] and they haunt wilde [unfrequented] over-grown places.
190. The rinocerot [nose-borne] is cloathed with bony scales.
191. The alces hide [skin] ^d cannot be pierced with cutting.
192. The shaggy [rough-haired] beare grumbleth and roareth.
193. That which the libbard catcheth^e not at three jumps, he lets it alone [gives it over.]
194. The tiger is good at running [swift of foot] and^f is as fierce, yea and fiercer then all.
195. The spotted, speckled, lynx is sharp-sighted [good at night-sight].
196. Hornes doe not load, or overburthen the hart, though many great ones, and branched into knags: he is nimble, and very long lived; sometimes he hath the roe.
197. The fallow deere, buck or doe, is not unlike him, but lesser; and also the roe, whose male is the Hind, or roebuck.
198. The wild-goat and the Ibex climb [clamber] up the craggy rockes [†].
199. The buffalo, the bagle [elke] the owr, are wilde oxen.
200. The Lion with his shag-haired shoulders, and the lionnesse [shee-lion] roare hideously.
201. The fox, in the beginning of the spring shedding his haire, groweth bald, or pild, and falleth into the foxe-evil [shedding of haire:] he balleth [yelpeth:] a foxes cub is never tamed.
202. A hare is the fearfulest thing that is; whatsoever noise is made, she pricks up her eares, or else starteth up before one be aware, and away she flings, and betakes her selfe to her heeles, and runs away to the thickets; when she is caught she squeaketh.
203. By delving, or grubbing, the cunny, or rabbit, maketh burrowes; the mole, hillocks.
206. The

^a Of whose tooth is made Ivory.
^b Left it written.
^c Fodder, Stoves.

^d Is of proof against any thrust, or flasse.

^e Taketh not hold on.

^f Equalleth, yeas out-geeth all in fiercenesse.

[†] And stow climb by the sea coast.

^g Snarl'de.

^h Creaketh, flesh.

ⁱ Want, mould, warp.

The Entry-doore of

206. The hedge-hog or *urchin*, and the bristly porcupine have staring prickles in stead of haire.
207. The ape will doe any thing as wee doe, as also the monkey [*baboon*]*.
208. There is nothing in the world more drowfie [*sleepy*] then the dormouse and badger, [*bray brock*].
209. The ferret, weezle, marten [*Poll-cat*], sable, and ermine are good for fures.
210. The squirrel, the rat, water-rat, the shrow or *ranny* delve themselves holes.
211. But the mouse, creeping all about pantries ^k [*buttries*], now and then becommeth a prey to the cat and the mouse-trap.

* Both being now
some, with an ugly
stinking breath.

k A safe, sence,
store-house for
victuals.

CHAP. 18. Of creatures living as well on land as water: and of creeping things.

212. Such as live both on land and water, are, the beaver, the otter, the croaking frog, the tortois, the toad, the red toad, and the crocodile, which, as he is chewing, stirreth the upper-jaw.
213. Creeping things, and such as cast their skin [*slough*] are, the hissing-snake ^l, the wood-snake, the water-snake, the blind slow-worme, the adder, the scorching-snake ^o, the poyson-spitter, the viper, the many-headed serpent, &c.
214. The dragon killeth with his very breath, the cockatrice with his look.
215. The lizzard, the eger, the swift, the Salamander ^p, and scorpion walke on their feet.
216. The slugs or *dew-snails* are snails ^c without a shell.

a Paddock.

l With a three-fanged tongue.

o Causing thirst.

p There are some that report, that it liveth all upon fire, the Camelion on nothing but aire.

c Hodmandod.

CHAP. 19. Of Insects [Small creatures, divided almost asunder by partitions, and having life in one part, when it is parted from the other.]

217. [Insects are, first of all, divers wormes [*grubs*]; whereof, earth-worms gnaw upon muck-hills ^a, timber-worms on wood, moths on garments, paper-moths

a Laytals, mid-
dungs.

Languages unlocked.

- moths on books, whirl-wormes ^b on vines, weevels ^b The divels gold-
[*bowds*] on corn, mites on cheeles.
118. Nits, lice, crablice, fleas, gnats, punies [*wallice*],
hand-worms, arse-gut-worms, these plague [*are noysome*
to] our selves; yea, and teeks ^c and horse-leeches. ^c Wood-tooths.
119. Silk-worms make silk: humming bees make honey-
combs six-square, (which *honey* the drones eat up) sen-
ding out a swarm, as it were a new plantation.
120. Hornets and wasps have a sharper sting [*spear*] then
humble-bees.
121. Cares stricken with a gad-bee ^d, skip up & down. ^d Breeca.
122. There are many sorts of beetles and locusts: some
are good meat [*to eat*]. † There is also a day-fly, that
lives but a day.
123. *Caterpillers or *chasers*, & black-beetles, green Spa- * Most insects are
nish-horse-flies which raise blisters, red horse-flies, first grubs, and
horned beetles, fire-flies & candle-flies, &c. are flying then flies.
worms: the ear-wig, the furry bear-worm ^e, the blinde ^e Forty-foot.
beetle, the sow [*cheeflip*], the water-spider, canker-
worm, glow-worm, these creeper, or crawl or traile along.
124. The ^f grasshopper leaping out of the woodscar ^g, ^f Field-cricket
singeth abroad: the cricket at home. ^g Cuckow-spittle.
125. The ant [*pismire, emmet*] is a poor little thing, but
stirring: she is alwaies carrying little mores & crums. ^h Alwaies doing.
126. The spider weaveth [*knitteth*] a cob-web into long
squares. A caterpillar [*canker, palmer-worm*] as it wan-
zeth away and dyeth, is called *aurelia*; reviving [*reco-*
vering life] againe, it becomes a butterfly.

CHAP. 20. Of Man.

127. **M**AN, the chiefe of living creatures, the ^a a-
bridgement of the world, is borne crying: ^a Abstract, briefe,
128. Whom the Mother or Midwife doth not cast abroad, brevuary, a little
to the wide world, but wraps him in swadling-bands, world.
and laieth him in a cradle, rocketh, and luls him asleep.
129. But the Nurse ^b that tends him, hugging, beclipping,
and embracing her foster-child, suckleth him with her ^b Fostering, kind,
teats [*breasts, dugs*], puts in his mouth meat already tender-hearted.
chewed; the little-one himselfe sucketh, untill he be
weaned.

230. From

The Entry-doore of

c A child's cart;
any thing to learn
to goe by.
* And stands all
alone.
d Sets out his
throat.

e Come to about
fourteen.

f Yonkers about
25-year old, past
a child.

g An age far spent

h Toys, maye
games.

i Would scare a
man to look on
him.

k As is also a
By-sex.

k Fairies, wood,
rangers, robbin,
goodfellowes.

230. From the cradle they come to ^c knee-splents, where the babe [*infant*] of a yeere or two old, learneth to goe, and beginneth to speak, babble [*prattle, jabber*] ^{*} playing with rattles, babies, roies, or *gugawes*, wherewith if at any time he shrameth and breaks out a crying, he is stilled and quieted.

231. Lads not growne up [*under fourteene*] when they ^e grow big, change their shrill voice, and speake great [*max* lustfull.]

232. Striplings ^t, or *springals*, are called youths while they are growing up; being at full growth they are young men.

233. Mans estate swayeth [*is going downwards*] towards a ^s declining age; old age bringeth wrinkles and gray, boary haire.

234. An aged old woman cougheth and becommeth tooth-lesse: a crooked-drooping old man, a dotard, that bath one foot in the grave.

235. Thus infancie knoweth not its owne selfe: childhood is passed away, and spent, in sports ^h: youth in vanities; manhood [*mans estate*] in things painfull; old age falleth backe to former things; growes childlike againe, and doteth.

236. For old men (as the common saying is) are twice children.

237. A middle pitch [*an indifferent stature*] is of the best size, or *scantling*.

238. For a giant ⁱ is a scare-crow [*bug-beare*;] a slim [*long gangrel*] or a dwarfe [*dandi-prat*] is a laughing stock.

239. Such as are borne with their feet forward are held unnaturall, unlucky, *dismall*, births ^{*}. Man is naked, nor hairy, or *rugged*.

240. For wood gods ^k and wilde men are fancies and scare-bugs [*bulbeggars, mankins*.]

CHAP. 21. Of the Body, and first of the outward Limbs.

241. **T**HE frame of our body is packt up of bones with marrow, gristles [*tendrels*] tendons ^a, sinewes, flesh,

k Gods.

Languages unlocked.

ch, muscles *, a threefold skin, and divers thin
times or coverings.

The parts of the body hold [*hang*] together by bonds
fastened all along in a most comely proportion.

For such as are couples [*twain, two of a sort*] are
placed on the sides one over against the other; such
as are single [*but one*] in the middle.

In the feature, or *shape*, of mens countenances [*visa-*
ge] it is wonderfull strange what difference there is.

A narrow fore-head is like a hogs, one bunching
out is like an asses, a broad one is of a good sort, a
wrinkled fore-head is a marke of a mind perplexed ^c, a
frowning [*lowring, skowling*] one of an angry man, a
smooth high fore-head sheweth a man to be brazen-
faced, or cheerly [*cheerfull*].

The apple, or *sight*, of the eye, cleaving to the
white, is a looking glasse, receiving into it selfe the
resemblances of things set before it.

This the eye-lids moisten by winking, or *twinkling*,
but the eye-browes and the haire on the eye-lids doe
fence it.

But the eye-corners sweat out teares. The whole
set, or *gang*, of teeth is fastned [*mortized*] into sockets,
that are digg'd into both the jawes.

Between the temples and the nose * (which some
have flat, others crooked, or *hook'd*,) are placed the
balls of the cheekes.

Therow the nostrils, as thorow a kennell [*common*
stake or sewer] runneth downe the filth, or *survell*, which
the nose-haires stay [*withhold*] that it sueth not out,
but when it is wiped, or *blowne out*.

A mans chin † is covered with a long and large
beard; the upper lip with mustachoes; yet some are
beardless, some have beards beginning to bud.

The former part of the neck is the throat *, the hin-
der part the nape.

The chest, strutting out with swelling paps, or *full-*
breasts, (whose nipples sticke out) hath the bel-
ly below, the sides on either part.

The twelve ribs, beginning at the arm-pits, end at
the *hypocondria*, the side-paris of the belly under the five
backward-ribs.

* Such a fleshy
part, as we use for
an instrument to
stir with at our
pleasure and dis-
cretion.

b *Cutis* is the skin
of a live body.

c Carefull taking
thought.

d Socks, sew,

* The tip or but-
son whereof sticks
farther out in
man then in o-
ther things.

† It hath a dote
or dimple in the
midst; a double
chin underneath.

* That hollow
place in the bot-
tome of the neck,
above the breast-
bone and collar-
bones; where
they stick a swine

The Entry-doore of

255. In the lesk, under the groin or share, are the pri-
ties or secrets.

256. Beneath the flanks [*hanch-bones*] and the hips [*buck-
bones*], are the thighs; under the ham, is the calfe
the leg; under the knees †; the leg [*shank*] and
skin. The end of the shank-bone buncheth out to
inner angle; the end of the brace, or *shin-bone*, to a
utter.

257. From the pastern or hough is the foot-breadth, com-
prizing the pastern-bone^e; the heele, the pitch of the
heel (with which we stamp, trample or tread on); the in-
step^t; the ridge or upper side of the foot, the soal⁸; the
great toe, with the lesser toes.

258. The back hath the shoulder-blades aloft, the loine
underneath; and next under, the breech [*seat, back
side*] bewrapped about with buttocks, to sit on.

259. The chine or back-bone^h is the prop of the whole
frame or pack; that we may bee able to stand bolt up-
right: now it is made up of four & thirty^{*} rack-bones
joyning close one to the other, that we may bend, bow
and stoop; which could not be done, if the bone were
all of one peece.

260. The hand † containeth under it the brawny arme
the elbowⁱ [*cubit*], the ell, the wrist, the hollow of the
hand; which being spread open, is the palm, being
bent in, the fist, that giveth a flap or box on the eare, which
strikerh a buffer or cusse. The back of the hand grow-
eth not so hard or brawny as the palm.

261. The fingers are five, each having three joints and
knuckles.

262. Wee thrust [*lean hard*] against a thing with the
thumb; we point at with the fore-finger; the middle
finger reacheth [*stands poking*] out farthest; between
which & the little † or least finger lieth the ring finger.

263. With the nails we claw, scratch [*pick*], reare, reare
in pieces.

264. The left hand holdeth, the right hand worketh, all
things handsomely [*fitly*], unless a mans selfe be un-
handsome, auk, or untoward.

265. He that can use both hands alike, hath great odd
of one left-handed. One six-fingred hath his fingers
by sixes on a hand.

† Which are flanked
of fortified
with the knee-pan
or whirl-bone on
the out-side.

e The cockall or
crof-bow nut
which the pastern
reflects on

f The upper part
of the foot-wrist,
over against the
heel.

g *Tōn*, next the
soes, is, the tread
or ball of the foot.
h Ridge of the
back.

* The largest
whereof, the holy-
bone, supporteth
and banistereth
up the rest.

In a larger ac-
ception it com-
prizeth all the
joint from the
shoulder-blade to
the fingers ends.
i The bow of the
arme.

* Properly, the
cubit is the out-
side of the lower
halfe of the armes
the ell, the inside
of it.

† Mar-finger; for
it is in stead of
an eye-picker.

Languages unlocked.

CHAP. 22. *Of the inward parts of the Body.*

166. **W**ELL said: let us now look into the bowels or entrals.

167. Food [*nourishment*] being minced [*shred*] with the fore-teeth, and champed with the great teeth* or grinders (for the cheek-puff is the mil) is let down through the gullet or *pharynx* to the mouth of the stomach (in four-footed *beasts*, first to the cud, then to the fouse b, next to the panch, and at length to the right maw, called the *Manifold*), and is girt in [*crowded, thronged, and pent up*] very close together aloft and below (the lower mouth of the stomach being closed strait up); where (all being broken small, & passing wel mingled & blended) it is maist or *boiled soft* by the first concoction, & wrought to a chyle, after the *fashio* of a white creamy pap.

168. When the chyle is thus dispatch'd, and thrust down into the small* guts through the lower mouth of the stomach (which now is untied and *opened wider*); the mesaraik veins suck and draw it out, and having severed it from the grosser offals or *refuse* (which being voted out at the greater† guts and fundament c, turne into dung and stinking ordure) they carry it along to the liver (and withall d carry back bloud to the guts); where again there is a division made.

169. The whaiey part passeth to the kidnies or reins (of which it is strained as through a serce) and from thence through the e urin-tunnels is dropped into the bladder, and turnes to urin or *pisse* f, which is let out by pissing or *making water*.

170. The fatter part taketh a red culler from the liver, and becommeth an humour and bloud; which is dealt out severally through the veins, and like a jellied dew is glued and cleaveth to every part, untill in every respect it bee made all one with it, and passeth into the very substance of it.

171. In the mean time, the milt or spleen draweth melancholy [*black khollar*] to it, and casteth it out againe; the gall draweth yellow kholler.

172. Fleam runneth about over all parts. Kernels are drainers, through which the overplus of moisture breathes out insensibly.

* Shearers.
* Whereof the 2. or 3. last are called *teeth of wisdom*, as being bred long after, about the age of 28.
b Tripes.

* The stomach-gut, the empty, and the circled-gut.

† The blind, the collick, the strait-on gut. All which have one thorough-gate, but are not all of the same bore or width.
c Stieg, clait, arfed With one and the same labour.
e Pissing pipe.
f Lant, Rale.

The Entry-doore of

† Is wrap'd up in the heare-purse, as in a cap-calc.

g Every way.
h Panting, quavering, flickering.

i Fetching the wind.

* Whose upper end, called the throttle, is covered by the throat-flap [*after-tongue*]: which, as we are breathing, starteth up; as we are eating, it coucheth on the throttle, and stops up the cleft or in-gate, lest any of the meat should slip or glide into the lungs [*go down the wrong way*].

† As if one strain his voice even till he be hoarse.

k The upper part of the belly next the stomach. * Under the stomach and the next gut. l In a swim, the neckinger.

273. The heart placed in the midst of the breast †, is the first part living, and the last dying, and therefore full of heat.

274. By means of which, it never lins panting, or throbbing, and breeds the virall spirit, which it imparteth all about thorow the ^h beating pulses.

275. The sweltring heate of the heart is cooled by the longs [*lights*] lying next to it, by ⁱ breathing thorow the weazon* or winde-pipe; which being never so little hurt, there happens hoarseness and the cough, as also by excessive crying out. †

276. These ^k upper-entrals are parted asunder from the lower belly by the midriff (a partition lying overthwart): from which to the kidneys*, is spread out the sweet-bread, full of kernels.

277. But the kall investeth [*emwappeth*] the slender soft guts. The mesentery^l or midriff being cast round about the guts, trusseth them up, and as a band tyeth them to the rack-bones of the loines.

CHAP. 23. Of things that befall the Body.

278. **A**ccording to the outward look [*complexion, appearance*] some look grosse [*foggie*], plump [*fat*], well set: some slender, shrimpish, lean, meager, lank, starvelings: some fair [*wel-favoured*], others ill-favoured or misshapen†.

279. In regard of the inner constitution, men are healthy [*lusty, in good plight*], or sickly and diseased; stout and strong, or weakly and tender.

280. The curl-headed are soon ready to grow bald: the red-headed turn gray.

281. Such as have sharp-coppid crowns, are very subject to ^a fall mad [*frantick*] and are shut up in a cage or bedlem-house.

282. It is better to be blind of one eye, then stark blind; to be deafish or thick of hearing, then quite deafe; slow or unready of speach*, then stammering or stutting; lisping or tongue-tied, then dumb.

283. One squint-eyed looketh awry: hee that hath a rourling

† Speckle-faced, crook-back'd or out-shouldered creeples.

^a To the frenzie, to be distracted.

* Or to snaffle, to speak in the nose.

Languages unlocked.

One eye, glanceth [*glyeth, gloteth, looks assent or glance-ingly*]: he that hath but one eye, is one-eyed. A blind-
hard [*sand-blind*] blinketh [*is dim-sighted*] in the day-
time. The purblind discerneth only neer hand †.

Bottle-nosed are supposed to smell or sent well:

Chuffs, puff-cheek'd, and gorbellied, to bee gluttons:
houl-heads^b, blobber-lipp'd, lol-ear'd^c, tut-mouth'd,
and such as have no hollownesse by the throat-bones,
are thought to be dunces, blockheads, doults.

Skin over-growing the naile, a wart, a wen, the
Kings-evill, a bunch huffing up, and any^d swelling
knob, doe disfigure.

So in like manner do moles or blemishes; as, a freckle,
morpheew, scurfe, a ring-worm or tetter, a festered
chin, swoln veines, and every spot.

Also if one go with the neck stiffe and bending, or
looking downward.

Some count baldnesse a grace to them, others a disgrace
or mis-becoming.

Halting [*lameness*] comes by wrenching or putting
a bone out of joint: otherwise neither the crump-footed,
nor the splay-footed, nor the crook-legg'd or shackle-
hamm'd, nor the swolne-ankl'd, nor flat-footed^e are
lame.

Galling, fretting or interfeering, is from rubbing of
the skin.

Hee is gelt, [*a gelding*] whose stones are taken
from him.

† One goggle-eyed
hath eies staring,
or standing broad
out. Pink-eyed hath
little eies. Hollow-
eyed hath eies sunk
deep in the sock-
kets.
b Jobbermouls,
groatnoulds.
c Whose ears
hang flagging
down.
d Hard lump,
splent, spavin.

e Doe halt, limp.

CAP. 24. Of Diseases.

A Distempered stomach is the source [*originall*
cause] of sicknesses †: being empty, it is hun-
gry and thirsty: being stuffed or cramm'd full, it hic-
koppeth, yexeth, and belcheth: being queazy or sque-
amish, it loatheth meate, and spits it out againe being
thrust in, [*meate is fulsome and goeth against the stomach*].
being raw, or if any thing over-chargeh [*lyeth heavy*
in] it, undigested; it wambleth. Of rawnesse or undi-
gestion come belchings, hickoppings [*yelking*] and win-
dy rumblings.

† Hence is want of
appetite (when a
man hath no sto-
mach) undigestion
unsatiable hunger
unnatural longing,
heart burning,
when there is a
pain at the heate
spoon.

The Entry-doore of

293. Palenesse [*a bleake look*] argueth sicklinesse, that is, a languishing, pining constitution : an heaue deadnesse, a dull numnesse *, and the ^a drowisie sicknesse, shew that the health is enfeebled or empai red.

* As when the foot is asleep.
a A dead-sleep.

294. Of diseases or maladies which wee encounter with, some procure ake or smart, some numnesse [*no feeling*], some an itching only, some cramps †, *cricks, shrinking of sinewes* : but relapses for the most part dispatch and kill men.

† As fits of the mooter.

b Lie sick a bed.
c Groweth lesse and lesse.

295. The strength of them that ^b keep their beds, and are aguish, wasteth ^c [*abateh*], and if they recover not within a while, they become crazie, and (which is worse) bed-rid.

296. This is a comfort, he which hath felt much pain, is past feeling pain.

297. Head-ake and the megrim causeth either giddinesse [*dizziness, swimming*] or dorage [*raving*], or madnesse [*rage*] : especially if the ^d skull be one entire bone.

d Scalp, brain-pan.

298. The tooth-ake happeneth, when little ones breed teeth, or when afterwards the gums wax rotten *.

* With eating fowr things, teeth are set on edge : sometime they chatter for cold : they are loose, they grate or gnath.

299. Bleerednesse is a preparative to blindnesse, nor doth the tingling or singing of the ears, if it bee rise or often, boad any good.

300. A cold, or the poze [*mur*] is the dropping down of a moist rhume : the tiffick or wheezing [*when one can hardly fetch their breath*], makes one pursey.

e Throttle, strangle.

301. Gargle the throat, lest the uvula fall ; or lest the squinzy over-heating or griping the almonds, ^e choke the chaps or jawes.

f Cothing, dying away.

302. Faintings, qualms, and ^f swoonings, are releevd by vinegar.

g When food comes from one just as it is taken.

303. A sudden scowring ^g, the waterish lask, and the bloody flux, cause loofnesse of the belly : costivenesse [*a list to goe to stool, but voiding nothing*] procureth windy swellings ^h that come to nothing, and falling forth of the fundament or tuell.

h vanishing.

304. Stopping of ones water, painfull voiding of urine, the strangury [*venting it by drops*], the paine in the kidnies, are the beginning of the stone †.

† Some are cut for the stone.

305. Gripings [*frettings, wringings*] trubble the small-winding gut ; the collick trubbleth the great gut ; voiding of blood, the emroids or piles.

306. The

Languages unlocked.

306. The plurisie and weaknesse in the loines are not so irksome: the ⁱ jaundis is from the over-spreading of the ^l yellows. bladder of gall.

307. A swelling riseth [*swelleth up*] and falleth againe. A rupture [*burstennesse*] happeneth when the rim of the belly is broken or loozened, and so the small winding gut falleth into the cod.

308. Hee that hath taken venom, swelleth and is boln; but treacle is good against it.

309. The gout annoyeth the twists of the joints *or limbs* by reason of a sharp humour running between: which in the hands is properly called the hand-gout; in the feet, the foot-gout; in the hips, the hip-gout *or Siatica*.

310. A burning fever hanteth a man alwaies alike, and commeth not by fits with some certain space between: sometimes it relenteth [*asswageth, is gentler*], but it breaks not quite off. A wandring, *unsettled* ague returns with fresh fits, but keeps to no set time [*no just course or bow*]. A tertian comes again every other day with extreme cold-shaking: but the fits ere-while alter *and shift*, and come sooner and sooner, or stay later. A diary is of one daies continuance, and runs not beyond that time.

^k Hath no wall day: the fit is never clean off.

311. The quartan [*third-day*] ague, the dropsie, and consumption of the lungs, are long-lasting and deadly: that *first* commeth again with a ^l shuddring cold, the next killeth by a water between the flesh and the skin: this *last* spends and ends those that are ^m wasting, with a lingering pining-away.

^l Shivering.

^m Sick of a consumption.

312. They that have the louzy disease, are crawling full of lice *or vermins*. Those that are sick of the epilepsie, want but little of the falling sicknesse.

313. The cramp, men say, is a fore-runner of the palsie and apoplexy. The scurvie is cured with scurvie-grass.

314. The plague *or murrain* shooting out botches ⁿ and malignant *venemous* plague-sores, rangeth and rageth; it prevaieth suddenly [*upon a sudden*]*, and the infection spreading wider, it maketh havock of huge great nations.

ⁿ In the groins.

* As common raging diseases use to doe, that have some common cause drawn from aloft, from the corruption of the aire.

The Entry-doore of

CAP. 25. Of Sores and Wounds.

† By laying on rotting, ripening and drawing medicines.

a Afresh.

* A scall'd head.
† A push or blain, St. Antonies fire, the nose-ulcer, the fistula, the fellon. The dead gangren, makes the part look black, being stark dead, and carrion-like. A stony groweth out of the brim of the eyelid.

d Which eat out the dead and rank [overgrown] flesh.

* Wherewith flesh is skinned over, by medicines that skin over a sore.

† Which blister the upper skin and pull it asunder from the true under-skin; or else doth the skin

315. **A** Bile or sore that is mattered †, when it gathereth to an head, is called an impostume, and is opened by lancing or hot-piercing *plasters*; as it breaks, gore and mattery bloud runneth out of it: Now of the whitish matter [*atter*, *filth*] as it is rolled up and grown together with the flesh, is made a core. When an impostume is cleansed by cleansing, scouring things, incarnatives fill it up a whole with flesh.

316. The canker, the woof, the wild ulcer, the gangren, the leprosie, manginess*, the small pocks, the meazles †, pimples, welks, wheals stirre up an itching, after the manner of a scab, and infect by touching; and therefore they are catching or infectious.

317. A wound is made by slashing or stabbing: a blow and bursting [*breaking*] a bone, by smiting, by crushing, and by a bruize; the mark whereof is black and blew.

318. If a green wound, being not heeded [*carelessly look'd after*] festreth and rankleth, when it is rotted into a gory venomous attar, it proveth incurable, and must be pared off to the quick, or eaten out with corrosives^d, or seared off.

319. When an impostume closeth, it is drawn over [*overlaid*] with a scurfe: when it begins to heal, it will itch; yet at last there remains a skar*, or, if it be not rightly cured, a stony-hard lump without pain.

320. *Flesh* burnt or scalded with burning or scalding comes [*breaks*] out with waterish blisters †: A black and blew marke proceeds from a stroak [*stripe*]; a brawn [*thick skin*] from hardning*.

clean off. * A corn groweth on the toe, as it waxeth hard by the shoes pinching it.

CHAP. 26. Of the outward senses.

a Tryall.

b Gripping.

c Pressing.

d Handling.

321. **M**ake triall, and thou shalt find by experience*, whether a thing be hot or cold, by touching it; whether wet or dry, by^b laying hold on it; hard or soft, by^c crushing it; smooth or rough [*lick* or *harsh*] by^d feeling it; heaive or light, by lifting it up.

322. What

Languages unlocked.

322. What wee espy not out, wee seek for *it* by groping after *it*.

323. And this is the first sense, Touching [*feeling*].

324. The Taste hath a gift to know one taste [*savour*, *smack*] from another.

325. Wouldst thou know how any thing relisheth? taste [*ay*] of it with the tip of *thy* tongue.

e Tasteth, savoureth?

326. For sugar is sweet^f, wormewood *is* bitter, forel is tart, [*sharp, eager*], pepper keen [*smart, biting*], the wild grape *is* sower, green apples or crabs harsh; some things are utterly unsavoury [*flashy, taste of nothing*].

f Luscious, toothsome, wallowish.

327. The Sent [*smelling*] discerneth smells, in what manner any thing smelleth^g.

g Savoureth.

328. For musk (which is a corrupt blood gathered about the navell of a ^{ee} siver-cat) ^h breatheth out a fullsome sweet sent; roasted or scorched flesh, a reek [*steam*]; things that die alone and carrion, a most noysome stench; close smoking holesⁱ, a poysonous damp, and strong banefull breath[†].

ee Musk.
h Reeketh.

329. Musty^k [*mouldy*], tainted, sapy, rotten, reisty things (such as bacon and grease is wont to be) doe stinke [*cast a filthy smell*].

i As shafts or wels sunk in the ground, and fill'd up again.

† The haire in the arme holes smell rammish [*rant*].

330. By the Hearing we know^l one sound from another.

k Hoary, vinued.
l Distinguish.

For a sound [*noise*] being made by the clashing of hard things together, and latch'd by the outward eare, is conveyed over thorow crooked winding turnings to the inbred^m aire, close by the after-brain.

m That is borne with a man.

331. These are contraries, laughter and weeping; frolockingⁿ and wailing^o, a jocund noise and sighings, gronings or sobbing, whispering and shouting [*loud crying out*].

n Clapping of hands or feet.
o Beating the breasts.

332. A tune beaten back [*a sound recoiling*] and resounding is called an Eccho; *when, here is no noise, all is* whist and still.

333. By the sight^{*} we put a difference between cullors (whereof white^p and black are farthest asunder, the rest *are* in a mean) thus.

* Which yet may be mistaken, if you look not wistly, [*steadfastly*].

334. Pitch is cole-black, a Blackmore^q *is* swart, a sparow brown [*murry*], a goose *is* of a dark gray, a chestnut of a chestnut-brown, [*a bright bay*].

p A palish white.
q Negro, Morian.

335. Amongst blue things; call the jilloflower a darke purple-blue^f; the violet of a violet cullor [*a deep sh-*

f Nearest the true purple, between red and black.

The Entry-doore of

^e Blood, shotten
in the eye.

ning blue]; the mark ^e of a bruise, black & blue; the herb
blu-bottle of an azure [sky-coloured, bright-blue]; cats
eyes, of a gray blu [wall-eyed]; some of a watchet [light
blue-blunket].

^u Weazle-colour-
red.

^o Stammell.
Glittering red.

^x Like the yolk
of an egge.

^y Next to a car-
nation.
" White-red.

^z Of a motly or
medly.

336. Among green things, a grove of oakes; of a grasse-
green; a grove of pines, of a leek-green; the sea, a sea-
water-green [glasse-green].

337. These are red things; a lion is tawny [dun ^u]; vermilion
[red lead] of a darkith-red; scarlet-grain of a crimson
[scarlet^o, common-purple]; a flame is fire-red ^e; blood,
blood-red; some things reddish or ruddy, some russet.

338. These things are yellow ^z: gold is a bright yellow;
a bloodlesse carcasie is wan [a dead yellow]; an halfe-
burnt brick, a whitish-yellow ^y, or fallow.

339. Last of all, the kinds of white are, a " carnation [flesh-
culler] ash-cullored, bleak [pale] milk-white, hoary [like
gray hairs], bright, pure- [snowy-] white, dapple-gray;
cullors commonly knowne; but some things, are party-
cullored ^z [pied, speckled], some changing cullor, some il-
cullor'd [that have lost the cullour.]

CHAP. 27. Of the inward senses.

340. **T**hat a man may know that he perceiveth things;
three inward senses are given us, which are
settled in the brain.

341. That is to say, under the fore-part of the head, the
common sense, which layeth hold on the resemblance
of the thing seen, heard and tasted too.

^a No use of the
senses.

342. This in sleep-time is stopped up by moist steams:
hence commeth insensiblenesse ^a.

343. Under the crown dwelleth the fancy, which judgeth
of the differences of things.

^b In continuall
employment.

[†] He that is in a
brown study sta-
reth [stirs not his
eye from] the
same place.

344. This is ^b evermore stirring; hence thoughts [mu-
sings] dreams, and divers kinds of conceits [†].

345. Under the nowl [hinder part] is the memory; & such
things as are already apprehended and judged, it sto-
reth up for use for hereafter [after-use].

^c Peruse or look
then over.

346. Those images [resemblances] of things (whether long
ago or lately imprinted) whose taketh up again to re-
view them, he is said to remember [to call them to mind].

347. If those be blotted out [defaced, blurred], we call it for-
getfulness.

348. Where-

Languages unlocked.

38. Wherefore we often call to mind those things which we would constantly remember.

39. That which I have forgotten [*I think not of*], let him that is mindfull of it, ^d put me in mind of it.

40. Overmuch waking [*want of sleep*] wearieth, because it dryeth *the brain*; sleep refresheth, because it moisteneth [*watereth*].

41. Neither doth want of food so exceedingly weaken as losse of sleep.

42. Hee that is sleepy yawneth and streaketh; hee that slumbr^eth; nodderth, that is, ducketh down *his head*: hee that is fast [*soundly*] asleep, snorteth [*snoreth* †, or *rowteth*].

^d Rehearse it to me.

^e Nappeth
† And cannot be rowzed up by calling or jogging.

CHAP. 28. Of the Minde.

43. **T**HE Mind in the search of things, adviseth with [*asketh advice of*] the Reason, because it hath a purpose to finde out the understanding of it.

44. He that hath an excellent sharp wit ⁶⁶ quickly perceiveth [*spieth out*] a thing: dullards * [*grosse witted*] are somewhat slow.

⁶⁶ Soon.
* Because of the dulnesse of their apprehension.

45. He that searcheth into many things is painfull, hee that knoweth *them* is skilfull; hee that devizeth *them* [*finds them out*] is witty [*cunning*]; he that hath confirmed [*establish'd*] his knowledge by practice and experience, is experienced [*well seen, of great insight*]; he that knoweth to use his skill, as occasion serves, is advised [*sage, discreet*]; he that doth use it, is wise; hee which abuseth [*misapplyeth*] it, is crafty and deceitfull.

46. On the other side, he which regardeth nothing, is heavy-moulded; he that perceiveth nothing, is blockish †.

47. The understanding of a thing, if it be true, is knowledge; if false, an error [*oversight*]; if weak, it is opinion [*conceit, a weening*]; if proceeding from gheffing, it is suspicion [*a surmise*]; if wavering, it is doubting; being hindred, it is a mistaking; if none at all, ignorance.

48. When wee beleve anothers report, that is beleefe [*faith*]; when we ^a yeeld to likely reasons, it is perswasion; when to an able evident prooffe, assent *.

† He that gheffeth, surmiseth, wavereth hither and thither [*so & fro*] is unsettled, unresolved [*one that will consider of it*].

^a Are over-ruled by.

* When we are

puzzled [*as a stand*] and keep in our assent; it is a lothnesse to yeeld.

The Entry-doore of

359. Those things, whereof we understand not the reason, we marvell at; such things as it is a pleasure know throughly, we pry narrowly into them.

CHAP. 29. Of the will and affections.

360. **I**T is the property of the will, to love and with have good things, to hate and refuse the evil.

361. If these *ill* things please any one, or those good dislike [*discontent*], it is by accident [*upon the by*]; for then the appearance [*semblance*] deceiveth it; that chooseth the worse, or scorneth those things where it is ignorant.

362. But loe, how subject it is to the affections! how ever and anon it is disordered [*put out of frame*] with them!

363. Are good things absent? it misseth & desireth them; wisheth for *them*, longeth after *them*; ^ahopes the best; straineth, endeavoureth, sturs about [*bestirs it self*] might & main; yet for all that it feareth to be disappointed.

* Pisseth away for want of [*longing after*] them.
^a Promiseth it self good luck.
^b A forward earnestness.

364. From hence are longings, vowes, hope, earnest desires ^b, attemptings [*stirring about a thing*] endeavours taking of thought or care.

365. Before it obtaineth, it taketh it very impatiently to be put off [*delayed*] but a while.

366. Are good things present? it is jocund [*frollick*] with earnest coveting, it rejoyceth, it is glad ^{bb}, it springs [*leaps*] for joy; it delighteth it selfe in enjoying *them*; it is affraid to lose *them*: hence come mirth, gladness, pleasure, yet joyned with fear.

bb Faine.

367. Are they taken away? it is sad, it grieveth, complaineth; hence sorrow, fore-thinking ^c, complaint, hearts-griefe.

c Wishing a thing undone.

368. But evill things doe more disquiet and distract it.

369. For, evill things to come, it abhorreth, misliketh and shunneth; and yet it feareth them, it shaketh, and is perplex'd; from hence is loathing [*regret*], fear and dread, trembling and pensiveness.

d Distasteth, will have nothing to doe with.

370. Evils comming on, it feareth, quaketh, quivereth, trembleth [*starteth*] at them, or is astonished and dismayed: from thence is feare, quaking ^e, starting [*shivering*].

e Shuddering, gasping.

371. When

Languages unlocked.

171. When they are come [*befallen*], it is angry with him that causeth *them*; it is sorrowfull, it bewaileth and "mourneth for them being procured: Hence anger, ^a Rancor, sadness, mourning.
172. It is otherwise affected in anothers mans good or harme.
173. There, it ^f rejoiceth in behalfe of one that speeds well, or else envieth and repineth at him: here, it pinieth an unhappy *man*, and is sorry for his case, or (if it be crosse or *forward*) it triumpheth [*skips for joy*]. ^f Joyeth him; witheth, God give him joy.
174. The ignorance ^g of a good thing, causeth a slighting [*disregard*] and setting light by it: any wrong done to it causeth zeal: too much of it cloyeth and brings loathing [*cloying*]. ^g Not knowing.
175. If a man blush for things unseemly, this is shamefastnesse and bashfulnesse: but it will be some ease to ones griefe, if a man consider, that all things happen to all men.
176. For since the fall, by reason of our inbred corruption, nothing is entire [*sound*] in us, all things (alas!) maimed, mangled^b, torn. ^h Lame, wanting some limb.

CHAP. 30. Of Handi-craft Trades in the generall.

177. **T**HUS farre of things naturall: As for "Handi- ^a Touching. crafts, they purchase [*get*] us ^a food and clothes. ^a Sustainance, living. For every one is of some trade [*craft, profession*].
178. Now therefore, we must visit the ^b working-shops of crafts-men. ^b Work-houses, ware-houses.

CHAP. 31. Of dressing [trimming] of gardens.

179. **A** Garden is either an orchard [*apple-garden*] or a greene garden for pleasure, or a ^a park, or ^a warren ^a ^a A beast-garden (as *Paris-garden*, &c.)
180. It is fenced either with a mound [*bank of earth cast up on a high heap*], or a wall, a stone wall, brick-wall or mud-^a [walled-] wall, or with planks, or a hedge planted together of pales, [*posts, stakes*] long poles [*rafts, binders*] and other pliant, limber hedging-stuffe [*withs*]. ^b Whose keeper is the warrener, forrester, park-keeper.

381. The

The Entry-dooer of

- ^a As a ditcher or deliver.
^b grubbing &c.
381. The gardener diggerth ^a with his spade, mattock shovel, and pickax ^b; he sprinkleth the seeds all over the beds, and weederth out weeds with a weeding-hook or pulsthem up by the roots.
- ^d Cast into exact squares & rowes.
382. The fruiterer [*planter, tree-dresser*] having set a nursery with graff-stocks [*planted his seed-plot with sets or imps*] and quick-sets (it is a neat and comely fashioⁿ if they be ^dordered checkerwise) graffeth or impeth the young slips, *graffs or sions* into the stock: he watereth the grifts; hee pruneth off the young shoots, and the rank twigs or *sprigs* with his ^a pruning-knife, and shreddeth off the suckers or *water-shoots*: he wrieth lithe, *supple*, and pliable small trees into an arbour or bower, arch wise.
383. Oile is pressed [*strained, squeezed*] out of olives; the oile-lees [*moother*] settle below; the dregs are thrown away.
- ^b Bee-stocks.
384. The Bee-keeper looketh to the hives ^b, and melterth the wax.

CHAP. 32. Of Husbandry [tillage].

- ^a Eareth a field.
385. **H**EE is a husbandman that. ^a tilleth the ground, and maintaineth [*sustaineth*] himselfe with the crop [*income*] of his yeerly corne.
- ^b Mannors.
^c Farms.
386. Hee is a tenant, to whom house and grounds, and hired farms ^b are, for a certain ^c rent, let out to farme for a set time: He to whom a farm house is committed in trust, is a baily and a farmer. But the Halver sheareth the increase of the ground with the owner.
- ^d Employed to tillage, fallowed.
^e Quickes of the green-sward.
387. Arable ^d ground being brought into good tilth, and cleered from the ^e roots of the flag, that it may bee more battle and fruitfull, before seed-time is manured with compasse [*muck, dung*] or marle.
388. Land newly broken up, and land sowne but every other yeere, and land that hath lien fallow [*rested*], is more yeeldable by lying still, then that which is in tilth every yeere: which though it bee never so batefull, rich and fruitfull, by often tillage growes out of heart [*past bearing*].
389. He that is to plow, yoketh his oxen to the plough,

Languages unlocked.

not with cords, but with a yoke.

390. Then driving and putting *them* on with a goad, he ploweth up *the ground*, hee goeth over with it againe, hee giveth it a third earing [*earth, ardor*]: hee soweth and harroweth by ridges and turnings at the lands end.

f Under-furroweth. English terms of husbandry are divers in divers countries.

391. But as he ^s layerh it up into rigs, with the one hand hee holdeth the plough-handle (for fear hee should run besides the furrow,) with the other the plough-staffe: and the coulter with the plough-share, fastened into the plough-beam, breaks up the furrows, untill his ⁱ daies-work [*journey*] be done.

g draweth his furrow.

h Balm.

392. A ^{*} crosse-water-furrow is made overthwart the furrow, to drain away the wetnesse [*moisture*].

*i Acre be signified. * Perca is also a ridge.*

393. In a claiey soil, the harrow should bee beset with iron tines: in a sandy mould a wooden *one* will suffice [*serve the turne*].

394. As soon as standing-corn shoors up to a blade, it is in danger of scath by tempest: but lest it run wild [*be over-run*] with darnel and cockle, or bee choked with tares, there needs weeding.

" Jeopardy.

395. When harvest ^k comes on, the mowers mow with a sickle [*the reapers, or sheavers reap with a sickle*], and lay it orderly by gavels [*handfuls*].

k Ripe corn, fit to be mowen.

396. After that, they gather it up into sheaves, which they bind ^l up with bands; the stubble [*balm*] and gleanings remaining behinde in the open field.

l Tie.

397. Then they ^m carry it into barns by loads, or ⁿ stack it in ricks [*stacks*].

ll Inn it. m Heap it up in shocks.

398. The threshers thresh and beat it out with a flaile in the floore (once they did bat it out, with a threshing-cart) the straw and huls are left ⁿ.

n Cast aside.

399. After that, they winnow [*tosse it up and downe*] some pretty while with a fan, that the chaffe may be gotten out.

400. If still there remaine any soile [*drosse*], they sift it through a ^o sieve, that it may be clean drest, and become bread-corn; which is carried into corn-chambers, stirr'd about with a shovell, lest it grow soisty, and being measured, is strick'd even with a strike [*strickle*].

o Riddle.

CHAP. 33.

The Entry-doore of

CHAP. 33. Of grinding.

401. **I**N old time they did onely beat [*pound*] and bray it with pestles in a mortar ; hence barley-water made of *barly husked and beaten*, was called *ptisan* ^a.
402. In after time they stamped it with a rough rammer in a bake-house ^b ; and gruel and frumenty was made
403. Mills were ^c found out last of all ; first, hand-mill [*querns*], after that horse-mills, then water-mills, and wind-mills.
404. Where the flower ^d being ground ^d small with the millstones (the upper and the nether millstone) is sifted and boulded out thorow an hairn "boulter" [*serce*] the bran being strewed abroad without.
405. But the miller that grindeth, gapeth after his toll [*gain*].

^a *Tōu* is, brayed, husked.

^b Stamping mill, grinding house.

^c The latest invention.

^d Grist, meal.

" Sack.

CHAP. 34. Of making Bread.

^a Bin.
^b Batch.

^b As it comes from the mill.

^c Dust.

^d Dumplings, lent-loaves.

406. **T**HE Baker, in a ^a kneading trough with a treed slice, kneadeth the lump ^b of dough [*paste*] which, when it is moulded into loaves, and set in with a peel, the oven or baking-pan baketh.
407. Levened bread hath a double crust, and the crum light and hoaved [*puff'd*] within : unlevened is fall [*well-closed together*] : manchet is without all bran : household-bread is of whole wheat ^b ; bisket is for lasting long.
408. The Sugar-baker makes ready sweet-meats and deinties of the finest flower ^c. The kinds of cakes are simnels, rolls, wafers, fritters, pan-cakes, spice-cakes, cracknels [*buns*], tarts, round-cakes ^d ; as also flesh pasties, apple-pies, custards, cheese-cakes, and the like.

CHAP. 35. Of Grazing, and of a Dairy.

^a And his cud-dog.
^b Drove.

409. **A** Shepherd being provided of a sheep-hook or a whip ^a, is betrufted with a "flock of sheep" wherein he hath his culler [*a flock of his own*] marked with

Languages unlocked.

with a sunderly mark [*a severall brand*]. The choice ewes [*head of the flock*] are ³ cull'd out; the ordinary [*common sort*] flock together with the flock; the refuse are cast [*croned*] out.

^a Severed from the rest.
^b Kibberage-crow.

10. The wolfe, a most ravenous beast, being hungry, howleth ^c, and setteth not only upon flocks of smaller catell, but also herds of greater: whom mastiffs [*band-dogs*], or mungrels protect from the wolfe; but a collar beset with sharp prickles ^d defendeth them.

^d Caltraps.

11. Wandring ^e shepherds shift their pastures [*feeding grounds*], and carry about their hovels [*sheds*] in a carr ^e: they doe not pen their flock up to feed together in a close, (that is ^e enclosed with a fence) but ^e Hemm'd in they love a common.

^e Stragling.

^e Carry.

12. Sheep-folds are removeable sheep-coats [*pens that may be flitted*].

13. Neat-herds call out catell out of the ox-stalls ^f, the swine-herds out of the sties, by blowing [*winding*] a horne ^g.

^f Cow-houses, Cow-yards.

14. Those give meat in cribs [*stalls* ^h] these in troughs, where they also water them; they cleanse their stables with a shovell ⁱ.

^g Trumpet.

^h Cratches, racks, mangers.

ⁱ Stalls, anyplace to fodder any catell in.

15. A calfe and a sucking lamb suck beestlings out of the udder plentifully: but a dairy-maid milkeith out milk, latching it in a milk-paile.

^{*} Pala is also the bezill or head of a ring, where the scale is.

16. Butter is made of the creame of milke churned; cheese of curds [*curdled milk*] which are pressed in a cheese-fat: the whay is left behinde, and the churn-milk [†].

[†] Runnet is that wherewith milk clotteth, thickneth and curdleth into clots.

17. A cow big with young is called a cow with-calfe; one that yet never was with-calfe is, a bullock or heifer; when shee is past bearing, shee is to kill [*for slaughter*].

18. Hay cut down out of the meadowes with a sithe into swaths, and mowed over againe, is withered and raked up with a rake, and with a fork is carried together into cocks and hay-stacks ^k.

^k Hay-goves, hay-mows.

19. The lateward crop [*eddishe, rowings*] shoots out afresh of grasse springing up the second time.

CHAP.

The Entry-dooere of

CHAP. 36. Of Butchery.

420. **A** Butcher in the slaughter-house slaughtereth (that is, cuts the throat, slayeth, and cutteth out) fat ware (for carrion-leaner skraggs, and starvelings † are naught to eat; who would feed on them?) in the shambles^a hee sets out to sale beefe, lamb, veal, mutton, pork.

† That are starved, famished, dead for hunger [*famin*]
a A flesh-market.
b Ropes.

421. The pudding-maker stuffing the hides^b with pudding-mear, maketh puddings and sawsages, chitterlings, liverings, bluddings [*black-puddings*], links, minced meat, and also "brewis, long-puddings; pestles, gammons and flitches of bacon.

" Sops.

e Lard, in swine.
d Moister, clearer, casilier melted.

422. Fat [*saim, grease*^e] doth not clod together so close as tallow [*suet*], because it is more greasie^d. † Horne beasts most what have more of this *hard* fat; cloven footed that wan horns, more of the other.

CHAP. 37. Of Hunting.

423. **T**He huntsman besets the thickets with toils [*alibey*], hee allureth^a wild beasts into ditches and pitfals, or traceth and hunteth his game by the "footing [*footsteps, track*] with the sent of well-sent

a Tillet, toleth.

" Print of the foot.

42 dogs.

b Blood-hounds.

4. For hounds [*draught-hounds*^b] draw [*hunt by the foot*], tumblers and greyhounds run after, and in an instant overtake; A shag water-spaniel ducks under water; a field-spaniel having sprung a copy, gives notice by questring: all are hunting dogs.

425. A hinde, as shee falleth into wiles and great net stretched out upon forks, is entrapped and killed; if shee^c escapeth, shee scuds away swiftly [*for life*].

c Gets away.
" With his tusks [*tusks*] standing out of his head.

426. The foaming boar^a gnasheth and sets up his bristles; but being run thorow with a hunting staff [*boar-spear*] he is slain.

CHAP. 38. Of Fissing.

427. **A** Fisherman, with a net, draw-net or drag, fisheth in a meer and fish-pond; with a bow-net [*wear*]

Languages unlocked.

or weell *, in a river : an angler with an angling rod * Or wicker ped.
and a hook (that hath a bait put on it) catcheth and
angleth [*fisheth*] them out any where. There are some
that glave ^a small fishes with a three-tined fish-spear ^a Strab.
[*glave*].

CHAP. 39. *Of Fowling* [birding].

1. **T**He Fowler having set his fowling instruments,
either overwhelmeth the little birds with a
bird-net, being inticed and inveagled by lures ^a, or en- ^a Calls, & traps.
rangleth [*hampereth*] them with lime-twigs, which hee
sets forth on a pole or perch; or snareth them in the
noozes [*meshes*] of a ^b springe, a pitfall, or gins [*snares*]. ^b Trap.
2. Those whom he lets live, he imprisoneth in a cage,
whether altogether, or severally [*each by it selfe*].
3. If any being fettered with a foot-snare, ^c riddeth ^c Wriggles out
her selfe, away she flyeth, unlesse she ensnare her selfe
in the gins again.

CHAP. 40. *Of Cookery.*

THe Cater [*plurueior* ^a] buyeth in provision ^b, the
yeoman of the larder brings it forth out of
the store-house or larder; the cook on the harth boi-
leth it in caldrons, pans, brasse-pots, kettles [*skillets*] †;
roasteth it being spitted on spits [*broches*] *; broileth
on a gridiron, tosteth [*parcheth*] on a toasting-iron,
fryeth in a frying-pan.
If any thing bee seething hot and boileth, left it
should seeth over, he lades [*quaieth*] it with a ladle
ill it flake [*cool again*]; if it gather a scum, hee scum-
meth it off with a scummer.
He draweth out *meat* with a flesh-fork; hee strains
with a strainer ^d and cullander [*fin*].
The other implements “ of a kitchen are, a coole-
rake”, a fire-shovell, a fire-pan [*chafer*], a grater, treas-
holes, water-pitchers, platters [*chargers*], which when
they are rinsed, a sink is made.
Lay hold on a vessel * by the handle [*ear*]; but if it be
board, thou maist stand in doubt, which to take it by.

^a Steward, man-
triple.
^b Any victuals, *food*
^c Butler; he that
bread and drink.
takes in and gives
out.
[†] Which are hang-
ed on a trammel
[*pot-hooks*], or
born up with a
trivet.
* Which being
laid upon cob-
lions, are turned by
a turn-spit or a
jask.
“ Pot-spoon.
^d A fraile, or
wicker ped.
“ Tools.
^e Or pur, to stir or
shurry the fire.
* *Yat* is any kind
of pot, cup, barrell
(that is asked to
hold any thing).

The Entry-doore of

436. Birds are pull'd [*pluck'd*], fishes are scaled, bowelled (the garbage and bones pull'd out) and split in the back: (leverets are hulk'd [*have their guts-plucked out*]).
437. Being roasted and fryed thee are somewhat more wholesome then sodden or ^{ee} boiled in broth, unless they be prettily well seasoned.
438. Salt-fish, powdered meat, hung-meat ^f [*dried in the smoke*] or but parboiled are hard of digestion.

ee Stewed.

f Hung-beefe.

CHAP. 41. Of preparing of Drinks.

z Plasheth.

b Sprigs.

c Staies.

439. **T**He vine-dresser setteth young vines, and traileth along the leading branches from bough to bough; he delvs the vineyard with a twotined fork, bears up [*undersetteth*] the rendrels ^b with props ^c or supporters; a while after he proineth, then he gathereth the vintage; when the grape-gathering is done he leaveth the gleaning of the boughs for the poor.

440. The fat presseth grapes full of kernels; out of which being pressed, is crushed [*forced*] out a sweet juice which being shifted out of the keel-fat into the hog's head [†] ^d, is called Must ^{ee} [*new-made wine*], and after it be refined ^e, it is termed wine; a fit drink to cheere up the sad-hearted; especially if it be burnt.

† Hoop'd round about with hoops, lest it run, [*leak*].

d Pipes, butt.

ee Woort.

e Clean from lees, settled.

f Of the right kind.

ee Counterfeit, artificiall.

441. Being full a yeer old it is at the best: if but of the yeer, it is somewhat dreggish; Excellent good^t, though it be stale, will last long and good; wine mixed with water will soon change [*wax tart, sower*] and decay.

442. Made ^{ee} wines are wormwood-wine, elecampane wine, silder, perry, &c.

443. Wine boyled to the third part is *defrutum*; being growne stale [*sower, past the best*] it is dead [*hath lost its vertue*].

f Made of water and honey, as is metheglin, but stronger.

g Heady, that will make one drunke.

444. Where they have not store of this, ^f Meath is brewed; and also beer [*ale*] (both small and strong ^e) which beer-brewers make of malt and hops, and brew in copper.

445. It is laid up close into cellars somewhat coole, and stopped up with a stopple [*plug'd or bung'd up with bung^h*] sometimes it is raked out of one vessell to another; being set abroach it is drawne out by a ^{*} tap-cock, into jugs [*beer-pots*] as wine is into wine-bottles.

h plug.

* Siphon is the pipe, spout, or faucet that stands fast: *epistomium* the cock or spigot that stops it.

Languages unlocked.

The droppings, or any thing else spilt by chance is latched in a latch-pan [*something set under to catch*].

146. The more the barrell will hold, that it is tunn'd up in, the better relish it hath; because it steameth i nor i worketh. out: especially, if it bee laid upon stalls k somewhat k Rafts, tressels. high.

147. The dregs and all goe out of the vessell [*tun*] being tilted.

148. Of the kernel-husks and stalks of grapes moistned and press'd over again, is made piquet [*wine of the second pressing*].

149. Tunnels * belong to flaggons.

* It is any thing that serves to pour in, as a mill-hopper.

CHAP. 42. Of driving a cart.

10. A Horse-keeper [*groom of the stable*] with his curry-combe curryeth his horse [*speed*] clean, being tied in the stable with a halter, or held fast with a barnacle a (if he be head-strong, skittish b, given to a Muzzle. flap or to startle c); hee covereth him with a course b Bird-eyed. cloth d; hee fanneth his oats with a fan, and litters d Horse-cloth. him.

11. The horse-man e mounts his nag being saddled; sitting astride [*stradling*] on the saddle, he rests himselfe on the stirrups; hee spurreth [*pricks*] him with the crowell of his spurs, he puts him on f a round pace [*gallop on full speed*]: he stops [*checks*] him with a bridle or hard bit [*snaffle*]; hee turnes him at his pleasure with a rain, or rides in a round ring; hee quickens g g Haftens, puts on. him if he be slow-paced, and lights off him when he is weary and tired.

12. The pettrell, crupper, saddlecloth, and other trapp-h Shakes. ings are furniture to grace him [*to sit him forth*].

13. A trotter jotteth h the rider, a gentle-paced goeth on an easie pace; an ambler i ambleth, and stum-i A jennet jetteth. bleth not.

14. The driver coopleth a horse that is led in hand by him, to his saddled-horse; k those that lead the way, he k Fore-horses. driveth before him.

15. Great personages are carried with sixe horses in coaches * and charrets; the meaner sort in a cart drawn * Caroches.

The Entry-dooere of

with a team of four, of three or two draught-horſes and that in a hired [*hackny*] wagon or wain, in ſome places alſo in a carr.

l Tumbrels, carts. 456. Loads are conveyed in waines^l, ſleds and dreyes ſick men in a ſedan^m; nice [*deinty, curious*] perſons in a horſe-litter.

n Beſmeared. 457. A charret hath wheelles made up of a nave, twelve ſpokes, fixe felloes, and as many ſtrakes: but the axle-trees are liſted up with a crane, to be greaſedⁿ with wheele-greaſe.

o Toong. 458. To the very end of the wain-beam^o are put the rains (whether they be chains, or ſmall lines, or leather ſtrops) which hang down from the trais^p [*harnesse*] but behind there is a ſkatch^q, to ſtay the wagon [*charret*] in ſome ſteep deſcent [*down-hill*].

r Behind you. 459. Which when it is drawne ſomewhat lightly in the cart-ruts, look back^r, that you wheele not out of the track.

460. Packſaddles and pannels are ſet on a mule, or a broken-winded jade or pack-horſe; that packs [*beddens*] may be carried thorow ſteep down-falls, and up the trackt [*unpaſſable*] waies, that admit of no other kind of paſſage [*thorow fare*].

f A pair of ſlings, any thing to carry with. 461. Porters carry either on *their* ſhoulders, or in a wheelbarrow, or on a bear^f, with a bearing line hanging at *their* neck.

CHAP. 43. Of Sea-faring [the failers or ſea-mans art]

462. **S**ea-men [*mariners*], being to fetch in forraign [*landish*] commodities from beyond ſea, take ſhipping, and ſail over ſea [*croſſe the ſeas*].

a Maſter. b Poop. 463. The^a pilot [*ſteers-man*] ſitting in the hinder end of the ſtern [*rudder*], being directed by the compaſſe, ſea-cards, ſteareth: others running about over the hatches, eaſe [*ſlack*] the ſhrouds, or ſet them tight; they hoiſe the ſails on the ſailyards, or ſtrike-fail, or take them up; ſometime the main-faile on the maſt, ſometime the mizen on the prow [*ſtem, fore-deck*]; hang out alſo *their* flag^d.

c Hale in the ſheet, and the tack aboard, and lie at try.
d Banner, ancient, colours, ſteamers.
e No winds ſtirring, a ſhip be-calm'd.

464. In a ſtark calme^e, a ſhip rids no way; unleſſe rowe

Languages unlocked.

rowers, sitting on *their* seats [*banks, thoughts*] at the oar-rings, and heartning one another with an encouraging shout, doe row through the loope-holes ^f (but ^f *Scuppers.* ^f *Puffs of wind.* *blasts drive on a pinnace more swiftly, then oars or hauling-ropes doe a gally) and where need is, they drive it off from the shelves, by thrusting with poles; and sail close under the rocks in safety.*

55. For if they fall in hither, they are in danger of a shipwrack, unless they "cast their goods overboard; therefore they found the depth with a sounding line and lead.

56. When a storme is risen, or a sudden gust [*an eddy flow*], and they cannot bear up against it; they let the ship drive, and so shee spoons right before the winde; or hulleth [*lies at hull*] when shee bears no sail, and so rowleth [*is tossed about*]: But if the ^h racklings burst in peeces, and they be in ⁱ a sore distresse; for feare they should violently bee "carried away with the huge waves or *surges*, and split upon a quick-sand, or some shoals or *flats*, they ^k cast anchor ^{*}; yea even the sheat-ankor, made fast to a cable; and they weigh it not till the tempest be over.

57. He that sets to sea the first or second time, and hath not been used to saile [*sea-voyages*] although it bee a good faire ^l winde [†], will hardly escape being sea-sick [*wambling of stomack*].

58. A ship ^{*} built by the Shipwright, is lanchd out of the dock into the deep sea: being empty [*walt*], especially a gally and a ^m merchants ship, that it may saile more swiftly [*swim more steadily*] it is ⁿ laden with ballast; but if she be over-laden too much, she will founder [*sink under water*].

59. Oft-times it chappeth [*rivereth*] and springs a leak, and the filth falleth in through the gaping chinks [*rifts, crannies*] and runs together into the keele; and from thence is pump'd out with a pump. The seams of the planks being shattered are calked with okum.

60. After the voyage is ended [*accomplished*], the barks [*vessels*] must straightway be landed in the haven ^o [†], and haled a ground, to bee unladen of their freight [*lading*]; or else be brought into *some* convenient road [*harbour, bay*].

^g Misferrying, being cast away.
" Lighten the ship.

^h Cordage, rigging.
ⁱ Extremity.
" Caught, hurried.

^k Come to an anchor.
^{*} Then ships are said to ride at anchor.

^l A loom-gale,
[†] Not cross, backward, contrary.

^{*} A ship of burthen, a man of war, the admirall, vice-admirall, a ship with decks, without decks, a foist [*a pinnace so discover*] a rovers bark.
^m Hulk.
ⁿ Ballasted.

^o Wharfe, key.
[†] For whose safeguard, a pile, dam or pier beares off the rut of the bilowes dash'd against it.

The Entry-dooer of

471. In a navigable river, small vessels [*pinnaces, catches*]
barges [*lighters*], wherries, scullers, boats are in use
yea and floats [*rafts*].

p Men ferry over. 472. Where there is no shallow ford to wade thorow
they waft *men* over in a ferry-boat, and it is called a
q Demandeth. ferry: but the ferry-man ^a requireth his fare [*fraught*]
of the passengers.

r Piles, forced
down deep into
ground with a
commander. 473. In other places are made bridges, stone-bridges,
bridges of brick or of timber ^r, or draw-bridges, and
also small bridges.

f That ducks un- 474. A diver ^f swimmeth thorow any deeps, and
der water. swims out.

CHAP. 44. Of Journies.

a A walfaring
man. 475. **L** Et a traveller ^a goe straight on, and the ^b nea-
rest way, to the place he is going to, without
b Shortest cut. going the farthest way about: let him ^c not turn aside
c Take no turn- to by pathes.
ings.

d Thorow-fare. 476. Let him not forsake the high-way [*broad roade* ^d]
for an uncouth foot-path; unless it be a beaten track
e One to lead the [*path*], and *some* guide ^e or company that knoweth
way. well the way.

f Way-lesse. 477. He which is affraid of by-wayes ^f and rough unbea-
ten [*uneven*] places, let him not straggle out of *his* way.

478. A way that hath two turnings is deceitfull; where-
fore, for fear you go astray [*misse or take the wrong*] way,
just in the very parting and turning, aske [*enquire*] of
those that you meete, which way you must goe; this
way, or that way; whether you must ^g turne on the
right hand, or the left.

g Take the right-
hand turning.

h Crooked, crin-
kle crinkle.
i Overwart, that
crosse one another
just athwart.

479. Winding wayes, that goe ^h in and out, and ⁱ crosse
waies doe not so much mislead a *man*.

480. That you may be able to travell without a trunch-
man [*interpreter*], learn exactly [*bee expert, perfect, or*
cunning in] the language [*proper speech*] of each country.

k A pilgrim.
* And clogs and
Partens.
l Hostiemans coat.

481. Boots are meet [*requisite*] for ^k one that is to travell
abroad; or high-shoes [*startops*] ^{*} for the dirt, and a
broad-brimmed had for the sun; a ^l riding coat of lea-
ther or of woollen felt [*felted wooll*] for the rain; and
a walking staffe or stick, whereon to lean: for it is a

m Leaning-stock.

^m stay for the hand to rest on.

Languages unlocked.

482. Hee had need also of provision about him for his journey, for layings out, or else of letters of exchange:
483. Yea, and of patience too; for it happens sometime, a man must lie all night as well in the open aire, as within doores.
484. When you arrive at any City; wheresoever you are, take good heed, in what company you bee.
485. For robbers [*theeves by the high way side*] doe ⁿ rob, ⁿ Take purses. pirates [*rovers*] make booties of such as goe by sea [*be-leave them of their goods*], yea the guest is not safe from his host in his very lodging †.
486. Packs [*fardels, bundles*] wherein men carry their goods trussed up, are, a bouget, a wallet, a sachel ^o, a cloke-bag, a maile [*portmante*] a pouch, a purse, a pocket, and lastly a bag and a knapsack.
487. That thou maiest be the readier ^p [*lighter*], doe not cumber [*overload or pester*] thy selfe with needlesse luggage.
488. If a man be in haste, it is better to use race-horses, then ^q post-horses. Being come to thy journies end, goe back [*return*].
489. When thou comest back again safe and sound from afar off, thy friends will entertaine thee joyfully *. There are some that write a journall [*the story of their travell*], and what befell them every day.

† Vintners and inkeepers [*vintners, alters*] make a living of men well-moned, and their own advantage of other mens losses.
^o Scrip, poke.
^p Freer from encumbrances.

^q Post-wagons.

* And welcome thee home: bid thee welcome.

C A H P. 45. Of Merchandize [trading].

490. **S**uch goods as are brought in from other places, Merchants doe not put them off to others, nor sell them out without gain [*profit, improvement*]. For who would trade [*traffick*] to lose by it †?
491. The greatest entercourse of trading [*dealings of most note*] is most quick in Marts [*Staple-towns*]: Faires and Markets are kept in severall towns. * Pety chapmen buy up commodities of those that sell by wholesale, and sell them off dearer by "retaille, and parcell them out.
492. Both hucksters ^r, and factors, and shop-keepers, and pedlars, and brokers *, and merchants of clouts and old shoes, with their trash [*pelfe, trumpery, lumber*], and every pedling chapman will bee trading, and

† Foretellers [*reg-graters*] which raise the price of corn; and engrossers, by their patents [*licences*] to engross a commodity, hurt all men.
 "Pecco-meale,

^r Grocers, foretellers.
 * Sticklers, that deal betwixt man and man, and clap up the bargain.

The Entry-doore of

† So also grocers
[*spice-sellers*], lin-
en-draper, wool-
len-draper, clo-
thier, hatters [*ha-
berdashers*], li-
ken, girdlers, fish-
mongers.

q That will sell
off well.

r Stands forth to
be sold.

* But offered ware
itink (as they
say).

s A keth a shil-
ling for that.

t For ready mo-
ney, present pay-
u Mite.

* In coyns, gar-
ments, measures,
weights, tools, off-
sets, musical instru-
ments, &c. either

old words must be
applied to modern
use, although they

answer not exactly
in each particu-
lar; or else new

words must be
minted, to make
an exact distincti-

on. But the true
ancient value of

these and the like,
in our coyn; see

in *Agriologia*; *Thomasius*, *Holy oke*, *Brewwood*, &c.

* 187. lib. of ours. † The Athenian dram, or Ro-
man penny was all on- price with seven of our pence (as they call them) and a halfe. * The cipher of it
is H.S. *Sesteria*, the plurall is thought to be put for 1000. sesterces. Ten sesterces betokeneth just so many;

but *decem sesterium* stands for ten thousand sesterces: *decies sesterium* is as much as ten hundred thou-
sand sesterces (7812 lib.) † Which the mint-master minteth [*coyneth*]. x Is enhanced, or goeth
downe.

would all be called traders [*barterers, dealers*]†.

493. And why not? Surely merchantable ware every where is set to sale: the seller [*chapman*] sets the price at too high a rate, and holdeth [*prizeth*] that at a shilling which peradventure is too dear of a halfe penny; but the buyer [*customer*] cheapneth, and bid-
deth lesse, untill at last they bargain.

494. But hee that buyeth [*purchaseth*] for a great summe of money, especially paying down; that hee coozen not himselfe, let him know the rate of coyns (which are of gold, of silver, or of brasse) of a doit, a farthing, halfe-penny, penny, groat, floren, rixdollar, duckat. The English tell [*pay*] money by pounds [*peeces*], marks, angels, nobles, crownes, halfe-crownes, shillings, testers, &c.

495. The Athenian talent was worth [*in value*] threescore Athenian pounds: their pound was 100. drachms, or four hundred sesterces: now a sesterce was two Dutch creuks [*flivers*], but of our country money, two pence within a little.

496. The price of things riseth or falleth: but nothing, they say, costeth any man dearer [*stands a maz in more*] then that which is bought for intreaty.

CHAP. 46. Of making Clothes.

a Laid to water,
steep'd.

b Heckeld.

c Refuse, stuffe.

d Rock st. ff.

e Draw out
threads.

f Weft.

497. Flax and hemp are foked [*retted*] in a standing ditch that runs not, and being dryed, are bruised [*bunched*] with a brake, then they are hitcheld: the dust being left there, the hurd here.

498. After that, the spinners having put the tow [*rock*] on a distaff, do spin it either with a spinning wheel, or with a rock and a spindle [*whavle*].

499. From the reele yarne is wound up into bottomes [*clues*]; whereof is made a web.

500. The Weaver with his shuttle weaving the woofe into

Languages unlocked.

into the warpe, maketh hempen cloth, and pure fine linnen, which is laid a sunning to whiten [bleach].

301. Double-twisted cloth will ask a double thred [sel-ge Twill-vedge]; cloth of three twists, a treble thred.

302. The same in a manner is done in webbing of woollen cloth.

303. Cotton or wooll * is kembed, carded, spun and woven, and the quilts of yarn become [passe-mto] cloth: which, if it be "sleighty and course, the fuller [walker] thickneth [fulleth] it, ^h setteth it on the tenters, whitens and gets out the spots [staines] with scowring earth †: the dier, dieth [staineth] it in asat [vat], not with a ⁱ weak, fading, dead colour; but with a full-deep, holding, fresh [lively] hue, or in grain.

304. The Tailor taketh measure of garments, curteth with his shears, soweth them with a needle and thimble (but so that the stitches be not ^k to be seen) sometimes also he rips the seams, and reaveth [ravelleth out] the threds, and seweth up the slits [rents] againe, and fouldeth them up in pleits and foulds.

305. Hee that patcheth [mends up] old, worne, thred-bare clothes with * patches, is a botcher: hee that makes cast clothes new of old [trimmeth up, new-turkizeth], is a broker.

306. The Tanner worketh his hides with owze, out of which the "Shoo-maker maketh shooes in his shop by the † last, with an awle and ^l Shoo-makers thred.

307. The Skinner [Furrier] maketh furs of fells [pelts, skins flayed off].

308. The Currier [lether-dresser] ^m helps us with tewed lether: but all these are termed [counted] but base handicrafts-men, "in contempt.

* The feltrings and greasie locks being thrown away.

" Homely, home-spun.

^h Stretcheth.

† The Shearman [Cloth-worker] burleth or dresseth it, raiseth the nap, shears off the flocks [shear-wool].

ⁱ Not well laid.

^k Discernable.

* Clouts.

" Cobler.

† Scantling of the foot.

^l Pitched.

^m Afford us.

" By way of scorn.

CHAP. 47. The kindes of wearing apparell.

309. "Rayment is but foolishly used [applied] to pride, ^{"A suit of clothes.} seeing it was given at first to them that were cast out of Paradise, to cover their nakednesse.

310. It is a cumber and "hindrance to us, as often as we ^{"A let or luggage."} put

The Entry-doore of

^a Make us ready
and unready.

^b Naked.
^c A whorish
dresse.

^d Sleevelesse jer-
kin.

^e Lined [*lunba-
shed*] with lining.
^f The Romans
went in gownes,
but bare-legg'd, &
often bare-foot,
[*unshod*].

^g Or rail.

^h Croft-clothes,
mossers [*masks*],
a womans gowne,
a forehead-cloth,
a stomacher, a
bodkin. A fan fan-
meth cool aire for
coolnesse: a bon-
grace [*fan*] sha-
doweth the face,
throweth and
boistereth it from
sun-burning.

ⁱ Or Smock.
^j A turbant, a
turkish hat.

^k Tying, lether
thongs.

^l Clench'd, butto-
ned, knit, fastned.

^m Girt for a horse.

ⁿ Ties, strings.

^o Fast, or riding
knots.

^p Cast about us.

^q Shirts.

^r Jags, perls,
snips.

^s Wreaths.

^t Hanging down
at the lap of the
ear.

^u Quilted, or ha-
pharlet.

^a put it on and put it off, or shift it [*put on clean*].

§ 11. Some like it loose [*wide*], others straight; in sun-
dry sorts of fashions. To weare [*goe in*] like, so thing
that a man may see through it, savoureth of shameles-
nesse: to strip ones self in open view, or unchivally [*un-
seemly*] to go bare ^b on any part that ought to bee
clothed, hath a smack of ^c dishonesty.

§ 12. Mans apparell is, a dublet with sleeves, a jacket
^d without sleeves, britches *, a gowne reaching to the
ankles, a riding coat, a cassock [*mandilion*], a rough
gaberдинe [*frock*], a robe of estate [*a coat of arms*].

§ 13. A womans robes are, a mantle, a loose gowne, a
^e smock, kerchiefs [*coifes*] hoods [*hukes, veils*], aprons,
a hairlace, a net-work-cawl, a head-tyre *.

§ 14. Attyre common to both, a shirt ^f, a waste-coat, a
night-cap, a cap (whose very top is a tuft) a bon-
net ^g, coats, gloves, stockens [*bofe*], garters, shooes
(having soles, an upper-leather, and shoo- ^h latches)
socks, slippers [*pantofles*], cork-shooes, and buskins that
will fit either foot.

§ 15. Pins, buckles, [*books*], clasps [*taches*] buttons and
knots, being ^k clasped unto loops, eyes [*button-holes*],
rundles, [*catches*], doe hold all fast together, where
need requires.

§ 16. With a girdle ^l, wee gird and ungird our selves,
with ^m points wee tye or loose knots * [*trusse or
untrusse*].

§ 17. Clokes, rug-gowns, and the like outermost garments,
we ⁿ put on uppermost.

§ 18. For garnishment and bravery, these are put to the
other; scarfs, fillets (wherewith the tresses [*locks*], and
other things are knit up) ribbands, borders "^o [*bems,
edgings*], welts, laces [*gards*], labels, fringes ^o.

§ 19. Also rings, ^p golden chains, neck-jewels [*ouches*],
ear-rings ^t, bracelets for the arms, spangles, gilded
bosses [*brooches*] and studs; the works of jewellers; al-
so napkins, neck-cloths, handkerchers.

§ 20. Tattered [*ragged*], ^q patch'd coats are for poor folk.

§ 21. The nursery [*womans room*] hath the womens attire
[*dressing*]: matrons have their waiting maids.

CHAP.

Languages unlocked.

CHAP. 48. Of Hand-labouring Trades.

122. **A**T the first, dens and caves, huts [*cabbins*], green bowers [*booths covered with * leaves*], ^{a Green boughs.} cottages raised up of green turfe [*sods*], and poor hovels were dwelling places; now all places are pestered with builded houses; yea, with marvellous huge [*unreasonable*] buildings.

123. These in some places are low; otherwhere lofty, two or three stories high or more; and those, either the dwellers owne, or hired and let to ferm.

124. Who would willingly live in a slender, poore cottage?

125. The master-builder, having first drawne out the plot, buildeth according to that draught [*model or plat: forme*] with *other* * workmen helping him, and doing their work with a hatchet, and a hammer [*mallet*].

^b Out of all reason.

* *Faber a wright: any workman that worketh in hard stuffe, as iron, wood, &c. Fabrica, his forge or shop.*

126. The Mason, of rough stone (made fitting by the stone-hewer) or of bricke and mortar, worketh up the walls by levell and plumb-line; hee filleth up the spaces betweene the two sides with shards [*flint stones*]: with his trowell hee ^d rough-casteth all over with plastering; to wit, with slaked lime (not with unslak'd) and with parjet [*plaster*].

^d Plastereth, parjeto.

127. The Carpenter, having set fast a beame with iron hooks [*crampirons*] into a clave-stock, with his great axe *“ heweth it out by his chalked line (the peeces* ^e *that are cut off, and the “ chips flying away) he cuts off the knurs [*knobs*] out of the timber; hee boreth [*thrilleth*] it, and makes a hole clean thorow with his auger [*wimble*] or perfer; hee heaveth it up with 8 pullies; the partition walls hee buildeth up even, being splented and dawbed with clay-mortar; he maketh *all strong [*stedfast and sure*]* with nails driven in.*

^e Choppeth.

^e Splinters.

^e Trundles.

128. Let timber-trees be cut downe after the full of the moon, that the sap ^h rot not.

^h Prove not worm-eaten.

129. A woodmonger selleth down trees, and stubs them up by the roots: being laid flat on the ground, hee loppeth off the boughs from the body; with a saw hee saweth

The Emry-doore of

saweth the hart (the saw-dust falling off); with a beetle hee driveth in a wedge, and riveth [*splits it*]: hee pileth up stacks [*piles*] and maketh up the brush-wood [*small sticks, baven*] into fagots †.

† Hee preserves the spring of a coppis [*scapings*], when the tops are cote off to grow again.
i Rabbateth.

530. The Joyner planeth planks and sawn boards with a little or great plane; he i skarfeth and joyneth them close with culver-tails, he glueth them together with glue; hee soddereth with sodder, and besmeareth all over with varnish.

h Forgeth, worketh.

531. The Black-smith on his forge bloweth with the bellows, and softneth iron: by and by [*anon*] hee layeth hold on it with a paire of tongs [*pincers*], and on the anvill [*fitbee*] fashioneth ^h it with his smiths hammer, the sparkles springing out; hee makes it even, and draweth it out into plates, like as the Gold-smith thinneth out gold into thin leaves.

† Pindust.
h Maketh sleek.
a Polisheth.

532. A Lock-smith and an Armourer fileth smoothly with a file (that which is left is the filings i) hee ^k smootheneth the roughnesse with a plane, he maketh it even, and ^l burnisheth [*furbieth*] it, to make it shine [*look bright*].

i Tinkers, Copersmiths.

† That set any thing together, which goeth with vices and gins: which may be taken out, and put together again.

^h Who with a Turners wheele turne works that are turned, embossed, carved.

^l Hire.
m Coul-staves.

533. To the same purpose pertaine, Braziers ¹, Pewterers, Clockmakers †, and Slaters also; Coopers, Turners *, Glaziers, and Ropers that twine Ropes. † To these are added Bowyers [*Fletchers*], Upholsters, Wheel-wrights, Plasterers [*Daubers*], Chandlers, Wood-mongers; Sawyers, Colliers, Cutlars, &c.

534. Day-labourers and hirelings are hired for ^m wages to serve at hand, to lift with barrs, to roule with leavers. They that take a work by the great, undertake the whole frame at a set price.

535. A Potter of potters-clay maketh stone-pots, pitchers, lids [*covers*], and other earthen vessels.

536. An house having a deep ground-work [*foundation*], being very well timbred, workman-like built, having each part made of a due scantling and proportionable, well strengthened with coins [*corners*], and set steadfast with pillars *, endureth a very long time thight and tenantable [*wind-tight and water-tight*].

* A pillar hath a shaft [*spindle*], a quadrant or square below to sit on, a chapter or head, a foot, a foot-stall.

537. Otherwise it falleth down [*goeth to wrack*] and runs to ruin [*becomes a ruinous heap*] and rubbish.

538. There-

Languages unlocked.

138. Therefore beginning to totter and reele [*swerre and leane a to side*] it must needs be ^a shored up with some arch [*butresse*] or other props [*shores, staires*], if it bee fallen to decay, shattered or ready to fall, it *must* bee either repaired or pulled downe: being fallen already, or throwne downe to the bottome, it must bee made up, and built all anew.
139. A wide [*large*] dwelling-house^o makerh a convenient dwelling; a narrow [*over-close* ^p] one makes an inconvenient [*unbanfome*] seat. ⁿ Under-set, up-held.
^o Tenement.
^p Straiter then is sitting.

CHAP. 49. Of a house, and the parts of it.

140. **B**Eing ready to goe in at the fore-doore into a house, for fear you goe out of the way, stand still in the entry [*porch, portall*], and look upon the fore-front: and then knock at the iron ringel.
141. If any body looketh but at the lattell or casement, desire that *the doore* may be opened: if hee openeth it, lift up your foote, lest you stumble at the threshold: duck down your head [*stoope*], lest you hit or dash it against the lintel: the side-posts [*door-checks, jaums*] will be on either side *thee*.
142. When thou art past the doore, shut it, by sparring it with the great bar, or at least the bolt, to keepe out others from cumming in.
143. That the hinges may not grate, nor the door creak; stir them but softly.
144. Out of the fore-court [*hall*] there lieth open an entrance to other inner rooms: by the steppings of plain stairs ^{*} or winding staires [†], there is a going up to the upper lofts.
145. The roof being shelving to shoot off rain, lieth upon baulks ^{*} [*wall-plates, principals*]: the tiles, gutter-tiles or slates, on rafters [*transams*], baufries and spars; (whose tenons are put into mortisholes:) the thatcht top [*ridge, coat*] is of straw.
146. Out-works [*additions to the main building*] are, lean-toes, penthouses; also out-juttings & eaves to cast off the eavs-droppings; galleries, garrets, balconies [*tarrasses*] resting

^a Ingate.

^{*} A pair of stairs set fast, or a moveable ladder.

[†] Which are joyned together about a spindle [*shank*].

^{*} The braces bind downe and hold fast the dormans to the studs [*up-right posts*], and lean on them both.

The Entry-doore of

† Turrets, lanterns, weather-cocks [*fens*], or the like, to garnish the top.
b Surrounded with buildings, but open at top.

resting upon buttresses, anticks [*supporting images*] pinnacles †. Battlements keepe men from tumbling downe headlong.

547. The court-yard is called the square court ^b (where the raine fell in, and was saved). There is an out-gate [*a going-out*] another way, through the posterne [*back-gate*].

548. With a key, a lock is made fast, and is opened; that is, is lock'd and unlock'd.

CAP. 50. Of an Hot-house.

a Kilne.

549. A Stove [*hot-house*] is warmed with a furnace^a; dankish bed-sheets, which we lye in, with a warming-pan.

* A draw-window [*a fow*] being shut in, darkneth all.

550. Glazed windowes [*windores*] let in the light cleane thorow the glasse: wooden ones are latticed or grated [*fenced in with crosse barrs, latticewise* *.]

b Embowed.

551. A floor is paved with a rammer, or laid with square stone, or checker-wrought with fret-work: the inner-roof is plancherd with board, or ^barched: where the arches of the vault meet in the scutcheon, and cut thorow one another.

552. Storehouses, to keep things in, are; chests [*butches*], presses, trunks, wardrobes, cases, caskets, little boxes: but for carrying things from one place to another, are baskets, panniers, hand-baskets, flasks, hampers, &c.

CHAP. 51. Of the Dining room.

a A cloth is laid.

553. W^Hen the ^a table is spread with the table-cloth, dishes are set upon it, and trenchers (whether they bee round or square) as also a salt-fellar.

b Bin.

* Bins, mouthfuls.

† Or the Sewer or Feastmaker, that ordereth all.

* Which is seeled with waincot.

554. Out of the bread-basket ^b, loaves [*shives*] of bread are set on the table, or peeces " cut; and then messes of meat.

555. The ghests that are bidden are brought [*led*] in by the feast-maker † into the dining-roome [*parlour*] *.

556. And

56. A
ewer
pon
unde
557. T
mea
558. S
port
als
the
fits
by
559. I
thei
ven
560.
mo
for
561.
bre
562.
tan
the
on
563.
mo
564.
bu
la
dr
an
ar
565.
(
ye
fa
no
566.
ce
fr
bu
ti

Languages unlocked.

156. And when they have washed over a bason out of an ewer, and have wiped on a towell; they sit downe upon benches or stools set in order, with foot-stools set under them.

157. The carver is ready at hand, who tasteth first of the meats, and carveth them out to others.

158. Soop off portage [*broth*] and water-gruel out of a pottinger, or eat it with spoons: other viands [*victuals*] cut asunder with a knife (which you must hold by the hant); cut off a small part, and offer it to him that sits next: but if they be cold, let them be heated again by putting a chafing-dish under.

159. Mannerly folk lick not their lips nor lap [*slap*] with their tongue loll'd out, (which is the trick of a sloven^d) but wipe them with a napkin:

160. Nor doe they swallow downe whole "gobbets or morsels, but chew it small as they eat it; and draw forth a pick-tooth.

161. Flies, if they bee not driven away with a fly-flap, breed magots [*gentils*].

162. Beakers [*bowls*], cruces [*chalices*], glasses, cans, tankards, and two-ear'd pots, are brought forth out of the cupboard and glasse-case, and being rinsed are set on the livery-cupboard.

163. (A goblet is a drinking-cup with a broad wide mouth.)

164. Then the drawer [*butler*] draweth out strong wines, but the cup-bearer [*that filleth the cup*] powreth it^e at f Plentifully. large out of the bottle, jug, or pitcher; fills up the drinking-cup full to the very brim, and reacheth it; and so they drinke healths [*hearty draughts*] one to another.

165. Hee that sets out a rich costly [*sumptuous*] feast (which hath choice banquets, not without venison, yea, and divers courses [*services*]): such an one would faine seem to keep a bountifull house [*a very good table*], not a poor miserable one.

166. Unto roasted meats are also added 8 sawces in saw- 8 Sippets. cers, cabbage lettices, radish, verjuice, sallots: also fruits kept in pickle, as olives, capers, cucumbers, beets; and at last sweet-meats, junkets, comfits [*banqueting stufte*] and presents given to carry away.

567. But

^c Thrust. d Unmannerly, one of a rude carriage [*demeanour*] that behaves himselfe like a clown. " Collops.

^e Dunge, mute, if one speak of birds.

The Entry-dooꝛ of

567. But the truth is, pleasant conference [*merry discourse*] is the chiefeſt ſawce.

568. Stout feeders [*good trenchermen*] eat up all, and do nothing elſe but devour [*never lin murthering*]: be- times in the morning they breake their faſt, at noone they dine; when the day is far ſpent they take their beaver, late at night they ſup; yea, having newly dined [*preſently after dinner*] they have a ſtomack to ſupper: but let them that lead a ſitting kind of life, and moſt within dooꝛs, “reſtrain from breakfast and ^b beaver; and let them not ſip the leaſt pittance of wine, next their hearts.

569. To bee often eating, and full fed thrice a day, is hurtfull, unleſſe it be ſparingly.

CHAP. 52. Of the Bed-chamber.

^a Sleeping room,
place of repoſe.

† Or for a need,
a pad of ſtraw.

* On which the
neck reſteth or
leans down.

† Hill.

^b Eaſe the blad-
der.
“ Privie.

^c Repoſe.

570. **I**N the ^a lodging-chamber, the beſtred [*bed-fides*] and beds-feet bear up the bedding [*couch*]; but for want of a bed, a matreſſe or mat is ſpred under uſt.

571. Over the under-bed is laid a ſheet and blanket, and over it a bouliſter ^{*}: wee † wrap up [*cover*] our ſelves in coverlets and bed-clothes.

572. A pillow is of fethers: a bed-tike is ſtuffed with ſlocks, or with fethers. We ſit upon cuſhions.

573. A chamber-pot to ^b make water in; and a “ houſe of office or cloſe-ſtoole, wherein to eaſe the belly [*to goe to ſtoole*] are requiſite neceſſaries for a lodging-chamber.

574. A pallet [*couch*] is to ^c reſt [*ly down*] on at noon.

575. He that lyeth [prawling [*on his back, with his face upward*]] is troubled with the hag [*night-mare*]: hee that ſleepeth groveling [*on his face*], with purtenceſſe [*ſhort-windedneſſe*].

576. If thou haſt ſlept enough, and awakeſt; watch, that thou ſalleſt not faſt aſleep againe; and being awake, call up others aloud very early at break [*peep*] of day, untill thou haſt wakened them.

† Yea, even before
the time of cock-
crowing.

577. In winter time, to take paines before day-light, is allowed [*well-liked*] of †.

CHAP. 53.

Languages unlocked.

CHAP. 53. *Of Bathing and cleanness.*

178. **T**O wash the face somewhat often with cleere
[faire] water, is but cleanness: to cullour
it with counterfeite cullour, or bedaub it with ^a pain-
ting, is a lothsome nastiness. By upon feined, forged
beuty, that is laid on, and gotten [procured] by a bau-
dy kind of trimming.

^a Check-varnish.

179. In hot-baths, joints that are "benumbed are sup-
plied [bathed] with hot water, or luke-warme. Wash-
ing [bathing] -places and baths wash off sturtishnesse
and filth, they cleanse and-scoure away all durtinessse,
swear, and foulnessse.

^a Stark.

180. Where yet for decency [comlinessse] ^alake, breeches
and aprons have their use.

181. But foule garments are washed by the landresse in
a washing ^bboule, and made clean with lye and sope; ^b Bucking-rub.
or are brushed with a hair-brush; or are wiped cleane
with a sponge. Neck-bands are stified with starch ^{*}.

^{*} Smoothed with a
sleek-stone.

182. Wee our selves are rubbed with a haire-cloth and
a pumice-stone [†]; small vessels are rubbed clean with [†]
a wispe of straw, or the herb horse-taile [shave-grasse]
or with a bristly brush: Sweepings and scraps are
swept away with beesoms ^b.

^b Brooms, brushes.

183. Where there want pits [wells] alwaies holding wa-
ter (out of which, being encompassed [surrounded] with
a brinke [verge], a man may draw with a swipe and a
scoop or a bucket:) it is meet that conduits bee made
thorow pipes, and water-courses, or thorow tren-
ches [gutters].

184. A Barber with his scizzers polleth [notteth] the
hairs of the head (in times past, with little pincers ^c
they pluck'd [nipp'd, twitch'd] them off; as they did al-
so pull off the fleeces of hog-sheep, whom now adaies
we shear) or else he shaveth it off and maketh it bare
with the edge of a razor.

^c Twitchers,
nippers.

185. (The bath-keeper, over and besides that, scrubbeth
men.)

186. The bush of hair (which the high-Duch ^d wear long;
the Polonians have shagg'd foretops) is keem'd with a
comb. Some womanish men curl or frizle their locks (for-
sooth) with a curling-iron; & being bald (fy for shame!)
fit

^d Let grow out
at length.

The Entry-dooer of

fit perruwigs to their heads : who deserve indeed, to goe in long coats [*to traile along a sweeping robe with a long train after them*] and to strive with women for the fashion, in all points.

587. Ointments, perfumes, pomanders, sweet-powders, sweet-balls, and besprinklings out of sweet-glasse-bottles, are for nice tender silly fellows *, that mind nothing else but pleasure : wherewith being annoyned, they smell sweet.

* Musk-balls.
* And sensuall.

CHAP. 54. Of Marriage, and alliance by Marriage.

588. **M**Arriage is when husband and wife dwell together as yokefellowes.

589. A batchelor [*single man*] intending to marry, looks him out a marriageable maid to woo ; a widower looks out a widow. If one of noble birth joines in marriage with a woman of the common sort [*of the yeomanry*], hee is thought by an unequall match to disgrace and disgrace his parentage [*family, stock*].

e *Dot* is a dowry, and a jointure.
* Tarry.
590. (Portion ^e and feature sometimes stir up fellow-suiters to the same woman : but women that have nothing to their portion, for the most part remain "unmarried, even when they grow ancient [*in yeers*].")

f *Esposed*, affianced.
591. When a suiter [*wooer*] obtaineth one to be ^t betrothed [*made sure*] to him, he is made a bridegroom ; and shee which is to be married to him, a bride : hee hath his bride-men, she her bride-maids, and wedding-ring.

g *By the authority* of.
592. After that (s. their parents being the chiefe doers in making the match) they be joyned in wedlock, by plighting their troth each to other in a set forme of words : after the marriage is finished, they are called man and wife ; the day after the wedding, is the ^bbridall kept.

593. They that have march'd out a daughter are called a father-in-law & mother-in-law : he that hath married her [*taken her to wife*] is their son-in-law : she which is married, a daughter-in-law : thereupon the rest of the kin call * coozens [*grace one another with the title of kinsmen by marriage*] : her husbands brother calleth her ⁱ sister-in-law.

* *Agnates* are counted kinsmen by the fathers side.
i My brothers wife, or my husbands sister.

594. If the match did not so well like [*please*] the one party;

Languages unlocked.

ry; of old [*long ago*]^k it was free for him to put away his married wife; and being divorced from each other, she was driven out of doors, and bidden "to take what was hers, and be gone: " at this day, nothing parteth [*puts them asunder*] but the deceale of either of them. A mecock is not his own man, but ^l curb'd [*held at abay*] by his wife.

^k He was at his choice or liberty.
^l Commanded.

^l In his wives danger: afraid to anger her.

CHAP. 55. Of Child-birth.

995. **A**S the sex [*the difference betweene* ^a male and female], so the bond of wedlock and the marriage-bed is for issue [*off-spring*] sake.

^a The He and the She.

996. The man that keeps the nu-born babe at his owne charge; or the woman ^b great with child, which beareth the fruit in her wombe (both when it is tender and ^c unshap'd, and after it is shaped [*fashioned*]:) whether [*which*] of these deserveth to be reverenced with kinder affection, and more awfull respect? both of them with as much as is possible, next after God.

^b Big-bellied.

^c A shapelesse lump.

997. A woman ^d in child-bed*, after she is brought a bed [*delivered*] is bound by the law to keep in close fixe weeks.

^d That lies in.
^e When she travaileth [*falls in labour*] she feels pangs [*throwes*].

998. The * father begetteth: the * mother, if she ^e miscarrieth not, beareth or bringeth forth, and is delivered of sons and daughters, sometimes of twins at a birth (but ^f an untimely birth proves not long-lived).

^e The fire and the dam in bruis.
^f Come not before her time.

999. Both of them bring up, buse, kisse, and cherish [*foster*] them in their lap and bosome.

^f One borne before full time.

1000. A ^g step-father and step-mother love not their step-children after the same manner that those other do, because neither is the begetter.

^g Father-in-law (he that marries my mother): ^h the rest.

CHAP. 56. Of Kindred.

1001. **T**HEY which come of the same house, and carry the same name, are all of a stock and tribe [*house*]: they that are of the same race [*linage*] and pedigree are called coozens and kinsmen by blood; as are brothers and sisters (especially ^a both by father and

^a Of the whole blood.

Q₂

and

The Entry-dooere of

^b Grandfire and
grandam.

and mother : for to be halfe brethren, *onely by the mothers side*, is not so much esteemed) ^a ^b grandfather and grandmother.

* Fore-fathers.

602. Also a great-grandfather, a great-great-grandfather, *my* grandfathers great-grandfather : that which is above that, we call ancestors *.

^c Uncle by the
fathers side : *so*
&c.

603. These are of the collaterall line : an uncle and aunt (^c *my* fathers brother, *my* fathers sister, *my* mothers brother, *my* mothers sister :) couzen-germans (two brothers children, two sisters children, brothers and sisters children.)

^d Come of others,
downward in
the right line.

604. In the rank of them that lineally ^d descend, are, the grand-child (the nephew [*grandson*] and neece) the great-grandchild (the nephews son, and neeces daughter) the great-great-grandchild, and so downward with all their posterity.

^e Make another
mans children,
their owne.

605. There are some, who seeing they have no issue nor heirs, ^e adopt strangers : there are some again on the other side, that dis-inherit and cast off their owne for disobedience and stubbornnesse.

^f Wards
" Surviving.

606. Unto ^f fatherlesse children (that are " left alive after their father, and bee under age) gardians and feoffies in trust are appointed by will, for preserving the inheritance (wherein such also ^g have a share, that are born after their fathers decease; but not bastards, mis-begotten, or changelings).

^g Are partakers.

607. Who, if they deale trustily [*honestly*], make inventories.

[†] All his estate
except that where-
of he hath onely
the improvement,
as tenant for life :
but no property
in it, as absolute
owner.

608. In the mean time, the testator [*he that makes his will*] hath power to divide [*shave out*] his goods [†], and to dispose and bequeath to whomsoever hee thinkes good, a moiety [*halfe*], a third part, a quarter [*fourth part*] &c. * But if he dieth seized [*having made no will*]: with us, the eldest son seazeth on the lands as sole heir [*by right of inheritance*] nor can he be sued to make partition of the estate with others as joint-heirs.

CHAP. 57. Of household Governement.

[†] A Guard stands
in his stead, to serve
in his room.

609. **H**ousehold government setteth downe, how the good-man [†] and good-wife [*dame, housewife*] ought

Languages unlocked.

ought to order the household; how men-servants and maid-servants ought to obey.

610. Hee is a servant, which serveth his Master (but his children are ^a bond-men borne) : a slave, over whom ^a villain, ^d a man hath power of life and death : a ^d made-freeman ^d Journey-man, is one that is set at liberty from thralldome [*bondage*] being made free, and hath his freedome bestowed on him. A right freeman is free-borne,

611. To him that doth his stint [*task*], his set ^b allowance ^b Commons, is due, daily, monethly, yearly [*by the day, &c.*]

612. Let parents handle [*use*] their children fairely, but chastize them being sawcie and malapert, and not ^c cocker their darlings [*let them have their will, beare c Tender, with them*] overmuch.

CHAP. 58. Of a Citie.

613. **C**ity-walls ^a, rampiers of earth, rampiers of wood, ^a palizadoes [*stake-works*] do fortifie and strengthen a City. ^a Town-walls.

614. The space betwixt the wall and palizado hath a ditch [*trench*]; the ^{*} precinct is within, by which way the citizens and townes-men have a passage open to the town-walls. ^{*} Void room between the town-ditch and the houses.

615. The great gate (by which they walk abroad to goe into the cuntry and take the air) hath its shuts [*hutting bars*], foulding doors [†], boulds, and portcullies. [†] With 2. leaves.

616. The broad waies and streets are layed with causies [*paved with stone*] (as is also the market-place, and the ^{*} close galleries, and open galleries) that the walks be not miery [*durty*]. Dark close-walks [*“vaults”*] are places under-ground. ^{*} Places like cloisters, to walke in, roof'd and supported by pillars. [“] Dungeons.

617. Lanes [*allies*] most commonly are unpaffable [*have no thorow-gate*].

618. A walled-town is enlarged with suburbs; it is decked with turrets; especially if they bee walled about, and beset with pinacles [*parapets*].

619. All the inhabitants of [*dwellers in*] a corporation [*borough*] [†] are not free of it, but the natives ^d [*borne there*] and freemen ^e [*burgesses*] or such as are enfranchized [*made free*]. [†] Enjoy not the same liberties alike. ^d Home-bred. ^e Denizens, burgess.

The Entry-dooere of

f Toll-free from
7 rates, services.

620. Of these, some being free [*privileged*]^f from taxes and publicke impositions [*charges*], live privately to themselves.

621. Aliens borne, foreners, strangers and inmates [*sojourners*] are to pay toll [*tax, customs*].

h Magazen of war-
like munition.

* Scaffolds [*pageant*] are frames of timber raiht up in haste, and may bee taken in peeces. In a maze the passages are so intangled & snarled with crooked windings, that the more a man strives to get out, the more he is wildered and lo-
steth his way.

h On the back-
side of.

† Baiting-places, in which hee that lodgeth [*hides*, *sojourneth*] makes a stay for a time, and then flitteth [*removes*].

622. The Church, the arsenall [*armory*]^s, the common treasury, and garners, are the strength of a city [*state*]^{*}.

623. But cesterns, clocks, skools, if they be well kept in due order, are a prooffe and token of a fine government.

624. The prison [*jail*] is wont to bee placed^h behinde the judgement hall [*court of assize*], the common draught-houfe [*jakes*] in some by-corner [*close place far out of sight*].

625. Inns[†], victualling-houses [*ale-houses*], tavernes, cooks-shops are provided for strangers; offenders take [*flee to*] sanctuary for rescue [*shelter*]: hospitals [*almes-houses*] are for the poor; spittle-houses for the sickly.

626. A Palace or Cathedraill, is a stately Church or houfe.

627. Let sea-marks and watch-towersⁱ bee in a higher place; but let the watch-men be watchfull.

i To desery a far-
off or a beacon,
whence by kind-
ling fire, notice is
given of the ene-
mies approach.

628. Neighbours (*nigh-dwellers*, that are of the same street) should bee helpfull [*owe mutuall services*] one to another.

CHAP. 59. Of the Church.

629. **T**he sexton [*clark*] by chiming the bells [*ringing a peal*] in due measure, in the steeple or bell-free, calleth the congregation together to divine service.

630. When they are met, the quire of singers [*quaristers*] at the desk sing Psalmes and spirituall hymnes.

631. The Preacher out of the pulpet calleth upon the holy Ghost: hee expoundeth the originall text of the Bible: he quoteth the Scripture of either Testament: hee exhorteth to repentance according to the tenor of the ten Commandements: hee comforteth broken hearts

Languages unlocked.

hearts with the satisfaction and merit [*deserts*] of Christ : to wit, after this wise, preaching the gospel, and seasoning his hearers aright in religion.

632. Prayer being ended, hee biddeth holy-daies *, and * And holy-day
incontinently dismisseth [*sends away*] the assembly ^{crises}
(which the more populous [*fuller of people*] it is, the more it is beloved).

633. Sometimes he catechizeth, christeneth [*baptizeth*]
in the font ; administ'reth the Lords Supper [*the holy Communion*].

634. Hee assoileth the penitent ; hee driveth away
[*keeps*] the impenitent from the Sacrament ; hee
leaveth hypocrites [*dissemblers*] to their owne con-
science.

635. Feasts of dedication, and yeerly solemnities [*festi-
vals*] are kept with due festivall joyfulness, for two,
three, eight daies space.

* *Removable
feasts, which come
again the same day
come twelve-
moneth.*

636. Ceremonies [*ourward religious rites*] are not all one
among all ; nor yet the same manner of ordaining
ministers, and entring them into * the ministry : but
this difference in things indifferent, is harmlesse
[*hath no harm in it*].

a *Orders.*

b *Not comman-
ded nor forbid-
den.*

a *Congregation.*

CHAP. 60. Of the * Church.

637. **T**He Incumbent [*Curat*] is the overseer of his
owne parish ; but the Bishop or suffragan hath
the oversight of him.

638. Prelats (as Abbots, Provosts, Priors) are over Fri-
ers and Monks hooded with couls, and * monasteries
[*cloisters, covents*] : Abbesses [*Prioresse*] are over
Nuns : Chaplains over Chappels : deacons over col-
lections and alms.

a *Minist'rs.*

639. First-fruits and tithes * are offered to the Priests :
Hermites and Anchorites dwell [*keep*] in the wilder-
nesse, or some lonesome place.

* *None but of
the fairest and
goodliest.*

640. Bishops in counsels take up [*accord*] schismes
and sects : they excommunicate blasphemous hereticks
with their followers from the unity of the Church :
they establish the rule of doctrine.

b *Rents and di-
visions.*

The Entry-doore of

CHAP. 61.

Of the superstition of the Jewes and Heathen.

641. **H** Heathenish Priests in *their* temples [*shrines*] and ^a *uncut groves*, dedicated presents [*divine oblations*]; they offered sacrifices and kill'd them upon altars; some being to enter battell; some having gotten the day; they offered frankincense, and burnt incense: in solemn procession they carried about in a chariot *their* pageants, images and puppets shut up in a pyx: they appeased *their* idols even by the execution [*sacrificing*] of men; & hallowing themselves with holy water, on such a manner they endeavoured to purge ^b or clenze heinous crimes: they did *their* sacred service close and in private; but a devotion to bee abhorred and accursed to the pit of hell, for it was abominable.
642. Whatsoever was without the temple, that they called unhallowed [*profane*], as being not so sacred, and not hallowed.
643. The high-priest with his miter on, entered into the sanctuary ^c: the priests made sweet perfumes with a cerler, jingling [*tinkling* ^d] with cymbals, sanse-bells, bells and rattles.
644. Their soothsayers, diviners, forcereesses ^e, and good witches ^e did foretell [*prophesie*] not by instinct ^e or inspiration of a divine power, as being ravish'd or in a trance (as the Prophets of Israel did): but as enraged, franticks, fantastick; or by observing the flying and chirping of birds, by prying into the entrails of beasts, and drawing superstitious lots [*lots*].
645. Thence *they* were called sooth-sayers, bowel-priers, wizzards, fortune-tellers [*lotterers, casters of lots*]: and they used *those* words, to play the wizzard and to soothsay, for, to foretell [*ghesse shrewdly at*] things to come.
646. They had also gods that were patrons of countries [*of the upper sort*] and petti-gods, of lesser note; and oracles too, proceeding from false ^f Jupiter, but erring [*mistaking, seducing*] *ones*.
647. Their noble Worthies being deceased, were canonized.

^a Never felled.

^b Get affoiled of, make amends for.

^c Vestry, oracle.

^d Clattering.

^e Witches.

^e That pretend to heal and bless with charms.

^f Laward motion.

^f Mischievous.

Languages unlocked.

monized, and registred [enrolled] among their new-made gods.

The Jews in the Synagogs doe^b circumcize the fore-^hkin (and are therefore call'd, circuncized); they keep the saturday holy-day (as being their Sabbath), but Christians the Sunday [Lords day].

CHAP. 62. Of the Court.

IN the^a Court, upon a^b court-day, the^c Senate keep their sessions, and hold consultations [take care] for the common-wealth.

In the same place is kept the register^d [enrolment] of the citizens names and the common records.

The Consul [Major] proposeth what is to be advised; the Senators [Aldermen] speak their minds [deliver their opinions]: he concludeth all.

The Register enclosed within a grate, draweth up [engrosseth] the acts: and so every one performes his own office [dischargeth his duty].

Attendants that wait on them are, apparitors; that pursuivants, serjants, town-clerks and cryers.

The commonalty [commoners] being ranked into companies, have their tribunes^f; by whom, orders, that are made by the commons, are put up to bee ratified & by the decree of the Senate^g.

Tradesmen also have their wards [guilds] or companies [corporations, fraternities] for order sake (that a novice or young beginner, which sets up a trade, may give a taste, *hansell or triall of his skill* to the masters of the company): Yea, and lewd varlets have their rabbles [base conventicles].

^a A Guild-hall, mote-hall, &c.
^b Hall-day, day of meeting, leet-day.
^c Court, common-council.
^d List, name-book.

^e Sumners, beadles, catchpoles.

^f Any Officer that stands for the liberties of the commons.

^g Approved, warranted.

^h The meaner sort, (which are not subsidy-men, but counted by the poll, & their names only enrolled among citizens) are not settled among the wealthier companies [men of able estates].

CHAP. 63. Of Judgements [suits, triall of causes].

WHEN two parties are at debate [variance] touching any controversie [thing in question]: a third man must needs come in [betweene] to part the fray [to take up the matter in suit], or to set an end to [make a faire division of] that

The Entry-doore of

that about which they wrangle: otherwise strifes
debates will become endlesse.

657. Therefore either let them compound [*fall to a
ment*] betweene themselves, or choose themselves
^a umpire [*indifferent arbitrator*] by consent, and
into sure bond to stand to his order [*award*] on li-
fides; or ^b goe to suit, and try it out by law one
another.

^a Daine him: put
it to compromise.

^b Follow the plea-
ding court.

658. Hee that sueth his aduersarie, and commence
suit [*entereth an action*] against him: attacheth
refteth] him, serveth proces on him, and ^{*} cites
to appeare, and summoneth him before the Judge
except it bee in the vacation "*[out of Terme, or in
the Court sits not]*"; hee chargeth him [*puts in his
or declares against him*], and accuseth him of trespass
[*damage*].

^{*} By a summons
[*proces*] which our
country-lawyers
call a writ.
^a On a non-let
day.

659. At the request of the plaintiffe the defendan
summoned [†]: the *ones* bill of complaint, and the *others*
answer ^{*} for himselfe is judicially heard [*examined*]
by Commissioners that are to have the hearing
the cause: if hee doth not confesse the action,
pleads to it [*denieth it*]: witnesses are suffered to com-
in, (and those, such as are sworn; if the credit of the
word be not good enough,) who depose [*bear witness
give in evidence*].

[†] Unlesse hee al-
ledgeh [*pleads*]
sicknesse.

^{*} Sometime there
is a reply, and
then a rejoinder.

^c Spokes-man.

660. Let the attorney, proctor ^c, or counsellor not for
his client (as being one that hath wholly given
himselfe unto his protection), nor betray ^d his cause,
lest he be cast in his suit: but stand for him, and ple
his cause; yet in a faire way of right, lest he go for
bawling wrangler, and get the name of a petti-fogg
nor an able lawyer.

^d The collusion;
seem to bee for
him, but rather
help the other
party: play the
false proctor.

^e Judging, before
he hear the cause.

[†] Deposed.

^{*} Adjudge.

661. Let the Judge also very carefully avoid preju-
ces ^e; neither let him be forestalled [*prepossest*] with
favour, nor corrupted with bribes, so as to leane to
way or that way (lest he be ^e put by his office, or
out of commission): but let him simply decree accord-
ing to the cleernesse of the proofs, and ^e passe sen-
tence for one, and give from [*against*] another.

662. If others that are in commission [*the rest of the Bench*]
bee present, it is the part of the Judge [*President*]
collect ^f their severall voices [*judgements*]: but let
the

^f Gather together,

Languages unlocked.

part, to give judgement freely [*boldly*] but just-
that the guilty may be condemned [*cast in judge-*
] and the innocent & cleared [*discharged*]. For it is
reason [*against all right*] that one uncondemned
ould bee punished, or that the guiltlesse should pay
[*for, true*] for the faults of others.

g Not guilty.
* Or that hath
not spoken for
himselfe.

But it is unseemly, that decrees and orders made
a generall consent should be nu-traversed, called in
[*undone*] and disannulled †.

As soone as the snall hearing of a cause is pro-
mised [*published*], let it speedily bee put in ex-
ecution: unless the party condemned^h bee reprie-
ed, or make his protestation or appeale to a higher
[*judgement seat*]: in such a case there may
be a staying of the suit, an adjournment of it to a
other day, or putting it to indifferent persons to

† In England, hee
that complains he
is wronged by ex-
tremity [*strit*
term:] of law, may
sue to the Chan-
cery (as they call
it), and hath his
remedy [*relief or*
dresse] according
to the rule of equi-
ty [*conscience*]: and
he that stands out
against an order
there, is commit-
ted to ward till he
do as he is bidden.
h Have farther
time given him.
i Barr.
k Farther day is
given.
l Or putting in
a bar.

But they take assurance also of him that followes
suit, and bind him in recognizance, to make perso-
nal appearance [*to be forth-coming*].

Sometime^k the matter is adjourned [*put off*], by
gion of prohibitions^l [*stopping the proceedings*] or by
surety given by putting in bail [*pledge*]: but what
one undertaketh as surety for another, or enters
and for; he is bound to "perform.

" Fulfill.

A P. 64. Of Malefactors, and their punishments.

W^Hosoever sit upon matters of life and death,
let them "use strict severity against^a
offgressors, and punish^a notorious sinnes, or set
"fine" and penaltie on them; lest escaping
free [*want of punishment*]: turne to witfull
willnesse.

" Grievously pun-
nith.
a Open.
b Forfeiture, amer-
cement.
c Cause men to do
what they list.

Howsoever, very gnawing remorse [*the fiends*] tor-
menth, pierceh and daggeth guilty persons with
anguish of a galled conscience: yet to over-aw,
up under, and curb the wicked; there are rods, cart-
scoorges^a, fetters^a, manacles, pillories [*little*
], stocks, bride-wels [*houses of correction*], prisons,
is, strappadoes, gallowes [*jibbets*]: that so by ser-
jants,

a Wands, whi-
ches.
e Shackles, giv-
bolts.

The Entry-deore of

jants, jailors, tormenters, hangmen [*executioners*],
 lefactors may be dragg'd away, bound [*shackled*],
 fed up, whipped, beaten, wracked, tortured; or be
 desperate, and past hope [*grace, mending*], may be
 to death.

669. For theeves are hanged up with a rope, or con-
 ned in twice, thrice, foure times as much; adul-
 are beheaded; ^g manslayers [*murderers*], cut-th-
 [*hackers, braves*] are broken on the wheel (once
 were ^h crucified); murderers of parents are stone-
 being sewed up in a lethern sack with serpents,
 sunk under water and drowned; old hags, ^h sorce-
 ses, witches, and such as set houses on fire are bur-
 alive; malicious, spitefull slanderers [*false-acc-*]
 have their tongues cut out; unchast lewd liver-
 put to open ^{hh} shame; strumpets are branded w-
 red hot-iron*.

670. For any thing, one may chance to be stricken w-
 box or a flap on the ear, a fillip is in jest.

671. Some easment [*abatement*] of punishment was
 through banishment [*confining*], ⁱ proscrition, or
 franchising [*losse of freedome*].

672. A banished man liveth in a limited [*appoint-*]
 place: a banditto rangeth [^k *wandereth*], being
 lesse [*oultowed*], and driven from the fellow-th-
 [*from having to do with*] men.

f Manquellers, al-
 fasinats.

g Nailed to a
 crosse.

h Poysoners.

hh Penance, as
 duck'd in a cuck-
 ing stool, whips at
 the carss &c.

* Every crime pun-
 nished with death
 that is lesse then
 high-treason, of
 the English-men is
 called felony there-
 of are indited [*ar-*]
 raigned, appeald] ^l
 burglars, church-
 robbers, cut-pur-
 ses [*pillfers*], men-
 stealers, clippers
 [*counterfeiners*] of
 coine, forgers of
 wils, falsifiers of
 deeds, receivers
 that harbour fe-
 lions, &c.

i Outlawing.

k Hath no abiding

CHAP. 65. Of the State royall.

673. **I**T concerns all, that there should be powers,
 the more mighty oppresse* [*crush*] the weak.
 But when one chief "commander bears all the
 it is called a Monarchy (though the Emperors
 wont to choose them fellows-in-office).

674. He, if he reigneth according to the appointment
 lawes, is a King*; if after his own lust (that what
 listeth becommeth lawfull) even under a crowne
 scepter [*mace*] he is a tyrant.

675. His seate is in the head-city of the Kingdom
 where hee sitteth † installed in an ivory throne
 being gorgeously [*gallantly*] attired in fine sil-

a Overlay.

aa Sovereign.

b Direction, ordi-
 nance.

* If only between
 the death of one
 King and the en-
 stallment of ano-
 ther, a regent or
 protector.

† The Queen Ran-
 ding by.

Languages unlocked

silvet, cloth of gold, or in a robe of state all * embroi-^{*} Wrought by
 red; but *hee* is garded with a troop of courtiers, and the embroider-
 great states:

Who are either privie-Counsellors, or Officers;
 the Controuler, the Sword-bearer, the Carver, the
 cup-bearer, the Master of the horse, the Chancellor
 (having his Clarks) the Secretarie, Chamberlains,
 Porters, Posts [*Foot-men, lackies*], Pages.

To some other place, they send away Vice-roys,
 deputies [*Lieutenants*], Archdukes, Peers, Treasurers,
 Sheriffs, Embassadors [*Liedgers*], Customers*, Pur-^c Searchers.
 cisors, who being authorized ^d by the Kings Parent ^d Furnished with
Commission], manage [*dispatch*] businesse, and set
 forth his proclamations.

Into the rooms of the predecessors and deceased*, ^{*} That have dis-
 others are put [*set up*], who are called successors [*that* charged the office,
come after them]. or are dead.

Kings Courts [*Palaces*] glitter with hangings and
 tapestry that are hung about, and ring againe with
 musicke.

jesters*, Noble-mens fools, trencher-friends, smel-^{*} Buffons.
 lants, and promoters, are hangbies [*appurtenances*] to
 Courts: the use of Eunuchs* is grown ^e out of date ^e Gilded men
 [*fashion*]. f Stale.

Majetty is liable to [*in danger of*] envy: but mild-
 nesse will be as good as a safe-gard.

The Gard keeps not a Prince so well in safety; nor
 do the revenues of his exchequer, imposts^h, tribute or ^h Toll, customet
 treasure horded up, so much enrich him, as the love of of the custom-
 his subjects. house.

Therefore let them not be pilled [*beggered, drawne*
 out] with enforced carriages, with forfeitures, ⁱ self- ⁱ Subsidies.
 ments and taxes: rather let them bee fairely entrea-
 ted, and won by doles and largesses*.

Hee must so rule the people, that they may have a
 mind to obey: compelled^k services are dangerous. ^{*} To wit, doles of
 flesh, and gifts
 throwne indiffe-
 rently among all,
 at a Princes cor-
 onation.
^k Allegiance.

CHAP. 66. Of a Kingdome and Cuntry.

A Kingdome is where there are free states, linked
 [*bond*] one to another by the bond [*ty*] of statutes.

The Entry doore of

686. In weighty businesses Parliaments are called *[sumoned]*; to wit, the Nobles, Marquesses, Earls, Barons *[Lords]*, and of the rank of Knights: Cuntry-people and private persons are not at it; they are busied in the cuntry; and cuntry villages obey their ownety-Lords. Any man may prefer *[put in]* a bill: be put in, the States of the realme make it a law: (lesse the Prince^b will not let it passe): being enacted it is published and recorded among the Parliamt rolls *[publick records]*: nor is it made void, repealed or abolished but by the Law-makers.

^a Land-lords, lords of the deman: whose retainers and pensioners *[servants at will]* hold lands or possessions in fee, or by copy-hold *[base tenure]*, by realty, suit and service, or homage, as laste. *Writers* call it. ^b Put in his bar, or negative.

687. Every Magistrate *[Governour]* in his owne house and cuntry may ordain *[enact]* what he will: but ought to will nothing, but what may bee for the common good.

^c Or Judges circuit.

688. A dominion or seigniory *[lordship]* is where a man hath command *[ruleth as Lord]*: a thire or county where hee hath authority to governe; a province that which he hath conquered.

^d Treaty.

689. Neere-bordering nations for the most part sit *[quarrell]* about their borders *[frontiers]* and marche but if they set out the bounds by meers and landmarks, and make peace *[enter into a covenant]*; it is a league; which they that breake and transgresse, are forsworn, and covenant-breakers.

CHAP. 67. Of Peace and War.

690. **A** Peaceable estate is most to be wished for; sometimes it cannot be held but by force of arms.

^a Commotions.

691. For trouble-towns *[boule-feux]* low private factions and conspiracies among their owne country-men and fellow-subjects; and when they have conspired *[sworne to hold together]*, they stir up routs *[riots]* and ^a humbly-burlies; which if they be not appeazed, the State breaks apeeeces into sidings^c, and mortall *[deadly]* civil wars are made.

^b Partakings.

^c Invade.

692. A forreign enemy ^b breaketh in from without; against whom there is need of a defensive war.

693. Which is denounced by a herald at arms, or peace

Languages unlocked.

used for by an ambassador of peace, if one deeme
himself unprovided, or too weak for [not able to match]
the enemies power.

In vain shall he that is ^e no man at arms undertake ^e Unwarlike, not
make war. ^e martiall.

For ^d warlike furniture requireth many things ; ^d Provision for
souldiers, (which are to bee enrolled [embilled] ^d war.
dressed with presse-money, mustered *,) provision of
food, aid of ^e confederates [allies], and very costly ^e That are in
leagues.

Therefore their pay must bee raised in time, as
the victuals ; and some must bee appointed to de-
mand or pay out ; lest they mutine and rise in an
uproare.

Then the army must ^f bee levyed, and marshalled ^f Meet at hand
into regiments, companies [bands], ensignes, troops : ^f randevous.
and over these must bee set Lieutenants, Captaines,
serjeants, Captains of horse, Coronels ; and last-
ly over all a Lord Generall, to whom they ^g are ^g Take an oath.
to be borne.

Young [fresh-water] ^h souldiers are mingled a- ^h Novices.
mong the ould beaten souldiers : volunteers, and
such as are both for horse-service and foot, troop
together either with the foot-men [infantry] or
horse-men [cavalrie] : the scullions, drudges
[boyles] and pages are taken in for drudgery [any
employments].

A man shall have harness enough, if he be covered
with a ⁱ coat of mail, an helmet [salter] or head-peece, ⁱ Brigantine,
breastplate, a buckler or shield [target] ; and pro- ⁱ buff-coat.
vided of [furnished with] weapons to fight withall.
Horsemen [Bard-horse-men, men ^k of arms] have ar- ^k In compleat
mour of proofs. ^k armour.

If a ^l Fleet [Navie] bee rigg'd, it will also aske ^l An Armada.
ropes and hooks ; that so in a sea-fight, the soul-
diers that serve at sea may the more easily board
the ship, which they would rife and make a prize of.

A sword is girded on, or hanged on by a belt ^m, that ^m Hangars.
may bee drawne the more readily out of the scab-
bard [sheath,] and being drawn ⁿ, may bee run up to ⁿ Unsheathed.
the hilts ^o †. ^o Pummell.

Let archers [bow-men] bee enured to draw their ar-
rows ^p † A backsword is
sharp only on one
side.

The Entry-doore of

rows out of the quiver, to uncase the bow and b
it with the string, and to beat off the assailants
presse hard on, and to set them farther off.

703. Let the gunners [*musketeers*] charge their musk
with gunpowder *; after let them give fire wit
march, and discharge [*let off*] and play upon
enemy; but levelling [*aiming*] just at the "ma
to hit it.

* To give the
louder crack or
report.
" Butt.

704. When they goe upon any service, and marc
good way off; they had need to encamp [*pitch t
camp* †], to set up the tents [*huts* †] sare with stake
to entrench with fortifications, and gard themse
round with watching and warding, which the ser
nels keep.

† Which is not
dislodged, but
when proclamati-
on is made to
grasse up bag and
baggage.
o Pavilions.
p Also pins, pegs,
spirkets.

705. Now and then spies and scouts (whether armed
unarmed) must be sent out into all quarters: whe
of there is speciall use in warfare, as also of the wat
word, whereby they of the same company know th
owne men.

706. They that make inroads [*invasion*] for forrage,
sting [*harrying*] and spoiling the cuntry as they
let them "take heed, lest the passages being bloc
up, their returne be cut off.

" Beware.

707. If a truce bee agreed upon, pledges [*hostages*]
given.

* To try it out, ob
put all to the haz-
ard of a battell.

708. The forces being brought out to fight * are ran
in battell [*put in array*] and are either put in batta
on wedge-wise, or cast into a squadron, foure-squa
fortified with wings or cornets.

q Advance.

709. The Standard-bearer [*Ensignes*] carry q the cull
displayed in the midst: whom some goe next befo
to guard them, with two-handed swords. Among
Romans, the Pike-men led the vangard †: the abl
bodied souldiers, the maine battell; behinde the
good distance, the stoutest-tryed souldiers brought
the hindermost reer-ward.

r Fore-front, &c.

710. Drummers and trumpeters sounding an alarme
redoubling the shrill sound of trumpets and corn
[*shalmes*] and beating of drums †, enkindle courag
their fellow-souldiers.

† Tabers.

‡ Ordinarily.

711. Commonly ‡ the light-horse-men [*light-harne
souldiers*] give the onset [*first charge*] by "skir
shid

§ Bickering.

Languages unlocked.

- thing : after some light skirmish, they encounter with the grosse body of the army, and fight it out eagerly, a hot set battell. And this " brunt [*assault*] is the fiercest. u Shock.
112. Aloof off the slingers throw stones out of slings and darting engines ; others shoot off bolts ^v with crosse-bowes ; bullets with guns, canons [*artillery*] and fire-balls [*granadaes*] ; they sling javlins and darts with strings [*loops*]. v Telum is any weapon flung at a distance.
113. But they ^w grapple hand to hand, while they clash together sharpe-pointed pikes, lances and speares ; while they thrust them thorow with halbards " bran- w Come to hand; gripses [*strokes*].
dished with all *their* might ^x ; beat *them* downe with bats, clubs and truncheons ; foine and stab [*run thorow*] x Welded.
with the point of partizons, daggers and rapiers ; cut ^y or slash with the edge of swords, scimitars ^y, and y Falchons, hand-gere.
short swords.
114. A bloody slaughter [*execution*] is made : down they " fall pell-mell on this side and on that, with an hor- " One with another.
rible shrieking and yelling.
115. While the encounter lasteth, unlessse a retrait bee founded, fresh supplies comming upon them out of their ambush ^z, charge ^a them unawares, not in front, z Ambuscado.
but in flank or in the reer, in some place of disadvan- a Set upon.
tage ; they rout [*disfrank*] and put them to flight ; and give them no time to rally themselves, and ^a ga- a Reassemble.
ther to a head again, but chase [*pur sue*] and put them to the sword.
116. They being embued with blood ^b, and stricken with feare, retire [*give back*] ; and such as have no shel- b All of a good.
ter to flee to, partly yeeld themselves, and are taken ; partly run away, and wander, being scattered all a-
broad. They that yeeld are taken to mercy [*have quar-
ter given them*].
117. A city rebelling [*that stands out*], or a tower or castle (to which those that are discomfited and put to flight have retired themselves) is beleaguered and environed on every side ; it is battered with great ordnance, and undermined with mines which the pio-
ners dig.
118. (If the beseged or garrison-souldiers, which defend ^c the fortresse, fall out : they are driven back and sub- c Make good.
dued, by giving a stronger charge upon them).

The Entry-doore of

* Sacked.

719. A City won by assault before a voluntary surrender, is "ransacked [*pillaged*]; sometime it is also razed, destroyed to an utter destruction, laid leuell to the ground, and overthrown: or else a garrison is placed in it.

720. Strong holds [*sconces*] if any were seized on before, are recovered.

721. The conquerors laden with spoils, pillage and booties; having reard up a monument in memory of their conquest, shouting for joy, and singing songs of victory, return home in triumph.

* Hardy.

722. Where the "valiant for their prowesse or brave exploits, are promoted to titles of dignity, being graced with badges of honour: loiterers [*truants*], and causers of stirs [*uproars*] are punished*; stragglers and runawaies^d suffer losse of life or estate; traitors are drawne asunder with horses; renegadoes^e [*revoltiers*] are empaled [*ganced*]; the wounded are healed; those that are taken prisoners are ransomed [*redeemed*] by paying their ransome, or set at liberty by way of exchange.

* Being put out of pay.

^d Fugitives.

^e That turne Turkes, &c.

f Pay.

723. Last of all, when the wages^f (as much as every one hath earned by service) is paid, the souldier is discharged [*cashiered*] and disarmed; * old souldiers past service are released [*set free from service*]; those that have died for their native cuntry are honoured with due praise.

* The unserviceable [*enfeebled*] are licensed to be gone by a lawfull passport.

^g A worthy reward.

CHAP. 68. Of a Skool, and instruction.

^a Good skollars.

724. **B**Ecause^a learned men are found to be fit for all Emploiments, on the other side, the simple [*unlearned*]^b to stand humane society little in stead: therefore there is need of skools, where the ignorant being civilized [*taught or enured to civility*], may bee instructed, and^c liberall arts learned.

^b Little to avails [*further, help*].

^c Gentle-manlike, fit for men of good breeding.

^d Gulls, lobs.
^e (Which is a poore idle, trifling cavill.)

725. But these are not (as silly fools and fots^d ween and suppose) tormenting-places^e; but a skool-play [*a pastime of learning*]: provided, that an apt skollar get a skilfull [*experienced*] and discreet master.

726. For if the one learne of his owne accord, enquire and

Languages unlocked.

and aske questions earnestly, and hearken heedfully : if the other teach willingly^e, instruct advisedly, and ^e With all his heart. beat things into him continually, both take exceeding great delight.

17. (Which thing let both head-Masters, and Ushers that are assistants to Skoole-masters, carefully looke to ; for their pay *.)

* That is given for skooling.

18. Yet let good governance (that is, correction [*due oversight*] and the rod^f) bee joined with instruction : ^f Palmgr. lest either debauchednesse [*basenesse of conditions*] or sloth creep upon skollars.

19. Hee that passeth [*careth*] not for an admonition, and will not take warning : let him bee beaten [*whipt*].

20. The chair belongeth to the teacher, the lower seats [*formes, benches*] to the learners.

21. Once they wrote with a reed ; now-adaies we write with ^g a quill (whose nebor *slit* is made [*fitted to the* ^g The stem of a feather ; a writing pen. *writers hand*] with a penknife) in paper or parchement ; with a writing-pin, in table-books, that it may be cancelled and blotted out, by turning the pin the wrong end downwards.

22. If the teacher sers thee a copy *, doe thou write a ^a draught ^b out of his originall copy [*that which is of his owne hand-writing*] : if he rehearseth ^a any thing to bee written ; note it from his mouth [†] : if any thing [†] bee misplaced ⁱ [*disordered*], hee will shew [*tell*] the faults and mend them ; that thou maist unlearne or learne otherwise, that which hee ^k teacheth thee o- ^k Unteacheth. therwise.

* A letter-coppy.
^b Or joind-hand.
^c Extra, coppy.
^d Inditeth.

[†] In a Note-book.
[†] Set wrong.

23. That which you would get by heart, read it often o- ver, not ^l in haste, upon the by, or too fast, or for fashi- ^l Curfarily, apace ; on sake : but being earnestly bent on the matter : and so it will stick fast.

24. Con your lesson over *in your place*, speaking ^m easily ^m With a low voice, softly. [*to your selfe*] : but say to the Master and rehearse a- loud : examination should be daily, and at set times, or extraordinary. The chiefe Master and under-teachers will every day take an account [*call you to a reckoning*] of your proceedings in learning. For not to goe forward is to go back.

25. If you desire to profit [*goe on*] happily, whatsoever thou

The Entry-doore of

thou hast newly gotten [*conceived*], tell it instantly to another.

736. For it becommeth thee carefully to imitate [*follow*] him that sheweth^a thee the way; but to strive with thy skool-fellows, who shall learn fastest.
737. A B C bojes are put up to a higher forme, and then out of petty skooles, into the grammer-skooles (where by essayes they are trained^o for greater exercises): they which from thence are admitted into Universities, are counted freshmen [*pumies*] untill having as it were served out an apprenticeship, they commence [*are made*] by degrees * Batchelors, Masters, Licentiats, Doctors; each marked out [*graced*] with their own hoods [*habits*].

CHAP. 69. Of a Study.

738. **A** Fit place to study in, is a retired [*withdrawing*] place^a all alone; into which let the student goe aside, far from the throng, if hee bee to^b muze on [*study for*] any thing; and there let him have his library, desk and ink-horn, with cotton, penner, and penknife.
739. Let him not slubber [*soile*] or slurry his bookes, but use them clenlily; and let him have not a great many, but^c choice ones; and let him rank [*sort*] them by rowes and shelves.
740. (For to what end is a great sort of volumes, and divided into so many tomes; whereof the owner shall scarce, or not at all, read over the very indexes [*tables*] or the list of *their* names?)
741. Let him not blur them with blots: but to help the memory by small starres^b marked at the margent, nobody is against *this*; nay rather it is behoofefull [*wise course*].
742. If you chance upon any thing, suffer it not to vanish away; but, that it slip^c not from you, note it down out of hand, not into^d waste papers, but in a table-book [*that may be rased, and written on again*], and thence into a day-book, or a^e common-place-book; and have it alwaies about you, or redly at hand.

^a Lonesome.

^b Indign

^c Chosen.

^b As **.

^c Escape.

^d Cast, refuse sheets.

^e Note-book.

Languages unlocked.

743. For one that studieth by candle-light, a wax-taper is more usefull then a tallow-candle : to light which, let there be a tinder-box hard by, with ^{et Tind.} tinder and matches ; and, to put it out, an extinguisher.
744. Torches smoke, and cast a smok'e smell ; as being the heart of the oily pine tree.
745. Let the candlestick bee a hanging socket ; the curtaine [*screeene*] greene, a paire of snuffers hard at hand ; whe'ewith snuffe off the snuffe, lest it ^fover- ^f Hang in the light.
746. Being to goe forth, out of thy study, abroad ; carry not a light without a lantern [*skons*]. Torches are not to be trusted.

CHAP. 70. *Of Grammar.*

747. **T**He Grammarian writeth letters, spelling words aright (onely the beginnings of sentences, and words of weight, with great letters) : hee twineth, [*twisteth*] two vowels into one diphthong ; hee spelleth syllables together : hee joy-neth together phrazes in good ^a syntax, not in false latin : hee uttereth his speech ^{*} rightly : hee speaketh purely, and in good latin : and cannot endure bald latin, or any harsh, barbarous phraze.
748. Upon him wait the Stationers and the Printer ; who drawing forth the stamps out of the composing boxes, coucheth them close in a row, putterh them under the presse, printeth books, and delivereth them to the Book-binder to be bound : which the Book-seller sticheth up into covers fenced with bosses, and sets them to sale.

^a Concord and construction.
^{*} Having respect to the accent, tone, and meaning.

CHAP. 71. *Of Logick.*

749. **A** Logician, as hee reasoneth, searcheth out what may bee said of any thing, and why : hee distinguisheth things doubtfull distinctly, hee explaineth

The Entry-doore of

explaineth things obscure, hee compareth things like with unlike, and examineth ^a the certainty of every proposition [*maxim*].

^a Weigheth, tryeth.

750. He discourseth of *some* knotty [*crabbed*] quere, or of any subject whatsoever, and ^b is evermore arguing [*disputing*]; he disputeth of doubtfull questions for and against; hee knits up his proofs wittily in syllogismes, and ordereth all in a 'convenient method.

^b Never leaves chatting, cavilling

^c Handsome, orderly.

CHAP. 72. Of Rhetorick and Poetry.

751. **A** Rhetorician seeketh up fit expression [*phrases*] for eloquence [†]; practizeth *his* stile; flourisheth *single* words with tropes (by translating them from *their* proper signification to another meaning) garnisheth *whole* sentences [*clauses*] with figures (by doubling words and setting them in another order artificially for the better sound) and lastly *sets forth* his action with gestures.

But not like a minter of strange terms, quaintly & over-curiously affecting any kinde of gaudy flaring fooleries, to flourish over his speech.

752. An eloquent Orator being to make an oration from out the pleading-place, ^a windeth [*scrueeth*] himselfe in by premizing a preface (sometimes hee beginneth ^b bluntly, without any fore-going preamble): after that hee layeth open the case cleerely, in expresse words; then hee proves it by reasons strongly; hee cleereth *it* by examples [*instances*] to the purpose and at large (although hee enlarge not, nor amplifieth over-tediously, nor ^c goeth aside from the purpose impertinently;) he interlaceth witty sayings, but thinly [*here and there*] not too thick [*all on a heap*]; hee confuteth and disproveth objections thoroughly, or turneth them hacke on the gainsayers; hee endeth his speech with a conclusion, ^d that is wrought up above all the rest, with all art and exactnesse possible: all this *hee doth*, sometimes having mized on it before-hand, sometimes on a sudden.

^a Covertly makes his way.

^b Falseth roundly to the matter.

^c Strayeth.
^d pricks in.

^e Most elaborate and exact.

^d By-words.

753. Proverbs and ^d old sayings, as also similies, give a fine glosse, and beautifie [*adorne*] a speech: which, if it expresse the matter briefly, is called pithy [*finemny*].

754. But

Languages unlocked.

114. But an elegant Poet, turning prose into meeter,
maketh true verses * ; tricks [*pranks*] up his rhimes
feartly; tuneth verses in due measures; feineth fables,
deviseth wedding-songs, ^e anagrams, ^f acrosticks, & e-
pigrams, smart, stinging invectives; and now and then
puts the foot [*burden*] of the song after the rest.

* Good & sound ;
not false, *fausty*.
d Deintily, gayly.
e When a sen-
tence is picked
just out of the let-
ters of a name.
f When the first
witty sense.

letters of diuers verses make a name or sentence.

g Containing some short

CHAP. 73. Of Arithmetick [numbering].

755. **T**HE Study of the Mathematicks is as profitable,
as suttie [*deep*].
756. Arithmetick reckoneth [*telleth*] numbers; which
may bee summed up together * briefly, "substracted,
multiplied, divided, one with another: whether it be
done with cifers, or ^b counters on a counting-table: ^a In one totall
summ.
"Defalked.
but cuntry-folk count by half-dozens, half-scores, do-
zens, fiftens, scores, and three-scores. ^b Casting account,

CHAP. 74. Of Geometry, or the art of measuring.

757. **A** Geometrician " beholdeth *his* figures as it " Gazeth on.
were in sport, and measureth [*taketh*] the di-
stance *, whether a thing be neer [*nigh*] or far off. ^a Parcellle.
758. By the rule, he draweth lines (to wit, streight on *,
and stretcht out at length, or sloping [*sidelong*] but
not wrong [*crooked*], winding [*scrwing*] or out of
square): By the * square, he draweth " corners: by a
pair of cumpasses, a circle; the very midst whereof is
called the middle-point; the round ring is called the
cumpasse [*circumference*]. ^a The crosse line
which brocheth a
globe thorow the
midst, is called an
ax-tree.
^a Squire.
^a Mook.
759. A cone from a round bottome groweth sharp, all
alike, upward, like a cluster of grapes †: a rouler [*rou-*
ling-pin] is round and long: a greek Δ [*delta*] is
three-cornerd: a die is foure-square: a globe [*as a*
boule, bead, ball] is round, being, embowed [*swelling*
outward] on the out-side, and hollow on the inside. [†] A broch or speer
from a square bot-
tome riseth alike
in all parts to a
sharp top. A lo-
zeng or diamond
(like a quare of
glasse) hath sides
all of a length, but
unequall corners.
760. A circular [^b *flat-round*] figure is the heavenliest
of all, and able to hold most, comprizing all things;
having no annoyance, no notch [*jag, snip, gasb*], ^b Like a hoop.

The Entry-dooer of

g Gutter, doke.

no winding breach, no ridge sticking out, no dent
furrowed [*chamfered, hollowed*] in.

761. Every measure is taken by a triangle [*three-cornered figure*].

CHAP. 75. Of weights and Measures.

762. **M**eaſures [*sizes*] of things that are of the ſame
piece, are ; a graine [*barly-corn*], a finger-
breadth, an inch, a hand-breadth, a ſpan, an ell [*yard*],
a paſe, a fadom, a perch, a furlong, a mile *, a Perſi-
an * mile : with theſe, ſurveyors and other meaſurers
mete [*aſſe*] out all things.

* Eight furlonges
owne a ſtone, be-
cauſe every mile
was mark'd with
a ſtone.
a Thirty furlongs.
† See 494.

763. *Meaſures of moiſt things* : † a butt or pipe of wine,
a rundlet [*ſurkin*], a gallon, a pottle, a pint, a jill [*halfe
a pint*], the third part of a pint, foure ſpoonfuls.

764. *Of dry things* : an *Athenian* buſhel, three *Roman*
pecks, a peck, halfe a peck, a quarter of a peck, a great
handfull [*a full gripe*], a ſmall handfull.

765. *Weights are* ; a hundred weight, a pound, halfe a
pound, a quarter of a pound, a pound and a halfe, an
ounce, halfe an ounce ; a dram weigheth three ſcru-
ples, a ſcruple weigheth twenty grains.

b Needle.

766. If any thing bee weighed in a paire of ſcales [*bal-
lances*], ponder [*poize*] the ^b tongue (which goeth
out of the ſcale-beame, and with the leaſt thing more
then weight ſtirreth up and downe thorow the han-
dle) whether it ^c bee even ^d weight, or which over-
weighs which.

g Counter-poize
d Standing, gold-
weights.
f Komers, kom-
bers.

767. A ſtandard is a pair of weights, which ^f wool-wor-
kers carry about them, without ballances or ſcales ; ha-
ving nothing but a hook on the one ſide, on the other
a weight ; which being put neerer to the center,
weigheth more ; being ſet farther off, it weigheth leſſe.

768. If any thing be put to, above the overweight, *allow-
ance or remedy* ; it is a vantage a ſurpluſage, caſt in over
and beſides.

CHAP. 76. Of Opticks [eye-craft], and painting.

769. **A**N Optiſt ſearcheth into raies [*ſunbeams*] that
are for ſight, and any thing ſet before the
eye,

Languages unlocked.

- eyes, that may be seen ; descrying, why some things may be seen thorow, others are duskiſh [*shadowey*] ; some cleer, others dim ; and accordingly he frameth spectacles and perspective glaſſes.
70. Then the painter, according to the pattern of *some* living thing, pourtraieth [*draweth out*] the picture groſſy ; afterward hee reſembleth it to the life, and with his penſill limnaeth it with different painting collors.
71. The Engraver, according to the ſample [*patterne, mould*] fashioneth the ^a counterfeit ; and with a graver graveth and carveth ^b a graven-image, he painteth it cunningly [*neatly*] and pitcheth it on its frame : if it be a monſtrous huge one, call it a Coloss.
72. Sunne-dials point out what a clock it is, by a pin [*cock*], and by caſting a ſhadow ; clock-dials ^a, by a ^a hand pointing ; houre-glaſſes, by the running out of ſmall duſt.

^a It is alſo the print made with a ſcale, or the ſhape of a thing caſt into a mould.
^b Carved, molten.

^a Which asks divers engines or jimmals to make them go true.

CHAP. 77. Of Muſick.

773. **A** Muſician ſingeth ſweet tunes and ſongs [*laies*] : the chanter ſets the tune, keeping ſet pauses and reſts, and ſometime warbleth or quavereth : after the ^a preamble, the harper, waits, &c. play upon ^a instruments.
774. A conſort is a tunable ſinging of many together ; whoſe keeping of [*agreement in*] tune is pleaſing, their jarring [*untunableneſſe*] is harſh and grating to the ear. The higheſt compaſſe of a ſong differeth ^a ^b double ^b Fifteenth.
775. A pair of organs [†] conſiſteth of pipes and flutes : ^a [†] Wind-inſtrument, as a recorder, &c. which the piper or organiſt blows into.
cittern, lute, harp, dulcimer, viol, bandore, virginals, conſiſt of ſtrings, which the pegs wind up and downe [*train higher or lower*].
See 494.
776. Fiddlers play upon the ſtrings of fiddles [*rebecks*] with a ^c fiddle-ſtick.
777. A bag-pipe ^d blown by the bagpiper maketh a different noiſe.

^c Quill, &c.
^d Puſſ'd up.

CHAP. 76.

The Entry-doore of

CHAP. 78. Of Astronomie.

778. AN Astronomer considereth the motions [passage] of the stars ^a: an Astrologer ^b [Prognosticator] their powerfull working and influence.

779. It is evident by the Almanack, that ^{**} Easter comes after Christmas at least a quarter of a yeere: Whose tuncide after Easter, well-neer two moonths; and Advent-Sunday about halfe a yeer after ^{*}.

780. In the first space are these moneths, January, February, March [†]: in the next, April and May: in this last June, July, August, September, October, November the last is December.

781. Every one of them in the Roman Kalendar had their Kalends [the first day], Nones [our fifth or seventh day] and Ides ^c.

782. Within three yeers space, there was thrust into the number a leap-moonth, that is, a thirteenth moonth. The space of "four yeers maketh the leap-yeer" ^{*} to come againe.

^a Constellations, or a clump of stars.
^b Star-gazers.
^{**} Moveable feasts.

^{*} Ashwadeslay comes next after Shrovetide, and begins Lent.
[†] At which the Romans began the year.

^c Eight daies after the Nones: neer the midst of the moonth.

^{*} Lustrum is also five yeers.

^{*} Which by pricing in the 29 of

February (thereby to eek out the civill year to the course of the Sun returning to the same point in the ecliptick; and to take up the surplus above 365 dayes, to wit, 5 houres, and much about 49 minutes): hath now made the year bigger then it should be. The new forin account goeth before ours ten daies.

CHAP. 79. Of Geography [description of the earth].

783. A Geographer in a map desciphereth [layeth out] the situation [lying] of countries (even those which himselfe hath not ^a travelled over); what are in the ferm-land, in ilands, in peninsula's (which are joined to the maine-land but by some narrow neck of land lying between two seas); what lie by the sea-side, what in the mid-land [heart of the country], and in what coast; under what zone [†], climate ^b or parallell ^c; which way they trend, how far they reach in length, how wide they are in breadth; what borderers the one or the other have, with what marches [frontiers, borders] they be severed and parted [disjoyned] and who are antipodes over against them [whose feet tread just against theirs on the other side of the earth].

CHAP. 80.

^a Gone thorow.

[†] For the scorched zone and the two chill zones may be dwelt in, as well as the two temperate.

^b So much of the earths ball, as makes the longest day differ halfe an houre.

^c A line equally distant in all points from another answerable to it: here it is halfe a climate.

Languages unlocked.

CHAP. 80. Of History.

34. **W**hen ^a matters atchieved are reported [*related*], this is a story: when things feined are told, it is a tale.

^a Acts done indeed.

35. Those let an Historian rehearse: but to record these in Chronicles, let him count it a mortall offence ^b.

^b That may cost him his head.

36. And that it may be manifest, that they are the very things themselves, not forged devises foisted in: let him set downe in his ^c commentaries all the matter together with the circumstances [*when, where, how, &c.*]: and let things of the same standing bee so sorted, that they agree in the same reckoning of time. The beginning of the world is the common date [*beginning of time*] from which all ^d Chronologers reckon: at which begins the count of time, and is drawn along thorow all ages, being cast into hundreds of years, and tens [*hulfe-scores*], and foure years.

^c Notes, memorials.

^d That sum up the reckoning of years.

CHAP. 81. Of Physick.

37. **F**or the sound [*that be in good health*], the best physick is ^a diet [*good fare*] because it is safest [*without danger*] and without violence.

^a Kitchen-physick, wholesome food & moderate.

38. Doe not drink nor eat, but when thou art ^b provoked by hunger and thirst (which the ^c spittle, tickling the rooffe of the mouth at the sight of meate, will ^d intimate); so thou shalt bee well [*healthfull*] and lusty.

^b An hungred and a thirst.
^c Teeth-watering.
^d Give iaking of.

39. Wherefore wait fasting, and stay for a good stomack [*till thou hast list to eat*].

40. Yea, even a crazy distemper, if it seaz on thee, is cured by forbearing food, and by rest: which those men regard not, who fast not but when their belly is full, and take no rest but when they are spent [*quite wearied*] with pains-taking.

41. Rubbings [*chafings*], applying things for ease, blood-letting [*opening a vein*] cupping-glasses, plasters, and all things laid on [*applied*] outwardly (as sere-cloths, salves,

The Entry-doore of

salves, pultises) doe not take away extremity of paine [*smart*], but allay, assuage and slake it.

792. Purging and emptying medicines (as purges, glysters, suppositories) such as provoke making water and procure sweating, heartning [*strengthening*] restoratives and cordials, doe worke more strongly, and heale a patient more powerfully; whether they be potions to drinke, or loches to lick, or pills to swallow downe whole. Eye-salves are good for soreness of eyes †.

† Medicines snuffed up in the nostrills, make a man sneeze and draw out snivelling steam. Vomits procure casting.

* Or suck'd out by venom-suckers.
e Incharmed things hung about the neck as defensive against sorcery.
f Hits pat on.

793. Poisons are withstood by counter-poisons*; bewitchings are driven away by amulets, spells or charms; yea, by this one word, *præfiscini* [God forfend] God bleffe us, &c. spoken to prevent envie or witchcraft.

794. It is a witty flout [*smart scoffe*] put upon Physicians (would God it were not true), that they alone [*onely*] having taken their fee, may murder scot-free: which is fitly applied to venterous, leeches, quack-salvers [*drug-gifts*], mountebanks.

795. They wrangle anent the universal remedy whether it be to be had [*there be any such thing*] or no.

796. Belonging to their company [*of the same crue*] are Surgeons, Ointment-sellers, Herbarists, Apothecaries: these, when they have made fit their drugs, ointments^b, syrups, pouders, and trochisksⁱ, doe not jumble and shuffle all together, but reserve every one by itselfe in cofers, shelves, boxes and galli-pots †. Anatomists cut up a mans dead carcas, and raise up a pack [*set*] of meer bones.

g That study samples.
h Salves.
i Once round cakes, but now made square.
† And having made up a collection of many ingredients, they divide it into so many receipts as are to be taken at once.

CHAP. 82.

Of morall Philosophy [ordering of manners] in generall.

797. VERTUE consisteth in a mean [*due measure*]: vice is as well in going too far [*overdoing*], as in coming short: for to exceed, or to fail [*lack, come short*] is alike to trespassse.

a Lacking.

b As much the one as the other.

c A slip.

798. If an offendor sin [*offend*] unawares through heedlesnesse or carelesnesse, it is a failing [*an oversight*]; if willingly, a misdeed: if wilfully [*of set purpose*], it is wickednesse; if maliciously, a villany; if outrageously,

Languages unlocked.

ly, a ^d heinous offence; if spitefully [*mischievously*, to ^d Foultrance] *do* any body], a froward lewdnesse.

100. And he that committeth [*doth*] such things, is a desperate wretch ^c [*past recovery, past grace*].

101. He that is careless to do amisse, is naught [*ungracious*]: he that keeps himselfe from evill, is an honest stayed man: hee that is in all respects undefiled, detesteth and cannot abide, yea he despyeth every unclean thing.

102. An ill [*naughty*] custome creeps in by little and little: which after it is growne strong [*hath got the upper hand*], it is too late to withstand it; because being thoroughly rooted, it is hardly discontinued, but very seldom rooted out. Very loth are we to disuse, and with much adoe are we taken off from those old conditions to which we have been ^c "wonted [*ensured, accustomed*]. " Brought in us.

CHAP. 83. Of wisdom or discretion.

102. **I**T is the ^a prop of wisdom to value every thing ^a Stay, upholder. according to the worth, neither to under-value nor over-value; lest things that are worth naught, and of no reckoning or weight, should be much set by.

103. Or ever you begin [*attempt*] anything, it is worth the while to consider, whether it be for your good or no: lest you take pains ^b to no purpose.

104. Therefore look before hand as far as the end, lay for [*provide*] the means, and watch for a fit season, that nothing stand in the way, or ^c "hinder thee.

105. For it is the fashion of an unwise, foolish, ^b witlesse man, to be carried on without any aime [*purpose*]: ^b Senselesse. a signe of one hare-brain'd, doltish and silly, to long for things unlawfull: of a crack'd brain and mad-man, to undertake things impossible, which hee cannot come by: of one unskilfull and ^c unadvised, to blunder [*be* ^c Indifferent. *mistaken*], or not to regard the due season.

106. When a man may have his chice of many things, he must bee long in advising, what hee must once determine ^d on: but things needlesse [*that may bee spared*] ^d Resolve. must be forborne [*left off, let passe*].

107. And whatsoever you take in hand; be well advised and

The Entry-dooer of

and scan carefully, whether be better, so or so: after that, dispatch it speedily, but warily.

808. A wary man, though hee bee confident of the issue and foreseeeth it, yet looks well about him, lest hee over-shoot himselfe; that so he may undertake to answer any miscarriage, though hee cannot warrant [assure] the successe.

f Take time.

809. (Because it falleth out *sometime*, that the slow outstrippeth [gets the start of] the swift: therefore soft and fair ^e [proceed leisurely].)

810. That which ought to be hid, he doth not vent openly: he lyeth it up close; he doth not thrust [threap] it upon any.

g Too hasty.

811. That which he is not sure of, hee is shie to affirme or deny [to say it is so, or to say it is not] much lesse to maintaine [avouch] and stand in it, or stiffly to deny or gainsay it.

g To be wedded to ones own conceit.

812. (For hee that is light of beleefe, is also ^e rash: and as over-hastie giving credit is hurtfull, so is mistrustfulnesse, but much more stiffenesse or opinionativenessse.)

h The sequel, what will ensue.

813. By yesterdaies accidents hee foreseeeth to morrows; and by remembrance of former [foregoing] things that are past and gone, hee forecasteth in his minde affaires to come, and what will come of them and ^e follow upon them: and therefore when his minde misgives him any crosse is at hand, hee thinks it better to prevent then to be prevented [to be before-hand, then to be taken tardy].

814. (For it is a wisdom that goeth the wrong way to worke, to be wise [to learne wit] after the thing done and past).

h Is not wanting to himselfe, neglects not his owne good.

815. And while every one lookes busily to his owne matters, hee ^h layes about for himselfe [looks to one].

i Untrusty.

816. One that is double-tongued meaneth one thing and pretends [makes shew of] another. A sly wily fellow handleth [tosseth] all things too craftily. A mistrustfull [suspicious] man is hollow-hearted and trecherous ⁱ.

k Faire, gentle language.

817. An old crafty coozen^r, by cunning, and under pretence of a ^k smooth tongue, cheateth [coozeneth] ^{ours} tricks

Languages unlocked.

tricks upon heedlesse persons: so that they make choice of things they should refuse; and on the contrary, refuse what they should chuse *.

* A sharper [shifter] or make-shift
Sharks for money, and scrapes it up by any trick, shift, sleight or fetch.

CHAP. 84. Of Temperance.

Our corruption coveteth [would faine have, lusteth after] very many things: but a temperate man * over-ruleth his desires [lusts].

a Keeps in due measure.

Sobriety is a refraining from eating and drinking more then needeth.

A b lickerish dainty-tooth, that is all for his throat [who loveth [can relish] nothing but sweet morsels]

b Licks [pit, nap, sauce.

Heedeth nicely, picks out c dainty bits, and soopeth off

c Leckers.

by slips: a greedy-gut [eat-all, gutling] and gormandi-
ery, by ravening [gobbling up] and tipling [swilling],

d Eating fast.

glutteth [crammeth] and overgorgeth himselfe, even

will he disgorge and belch it up againe: a rioter spendeth that hee hath in good cheer, and wasteth all in

revelling [company-keeping]: all of them belly-gods, and very slaves to the panch.

Good-fellows [fellow-drunkards] and pot-companions minde all belli-cheer, and pamper themselves, and gull in [quaff off] the strongest [purest] liquor;

e Shot-free.

but not f of free-cost: for every one gives his share, or payeth his shot.

The ancients did temper and allay wine with water, and kept a very plaine spare diet: but now, look how many inticements to gluttony, so many mischiefs.

For hee that is drunk f [tipped] hath for his punishment surfetting [an heavie head, and an overcharged

f Whittled, sup-
shoten.

urge] untill hee hath slept it out: a common drunkard [a suck-spigot, swill-bowl] that is alwaies bibbing

while hee carouseth, drinks off and gulps downe whole pots) hath for his lot the shaking-palsie [shivering]

g Takes off.

and gout: besides, sober men, and they that drinke no wine are found in their wits, drunkards are

wit-lesse [sense-lesse] lots.

They that are drunken ramp and play the mad bed-
f in a bruitish manner; they reele, they hake,

h Like unreason-
able bruit beasts

it, spaul, they slaver [drivel], spue [parbreak], they fart

The Entry-doore of

i Befities.

fast [breake minde backward] and (fir reverence) i
ray themselves.

CHAP. 85. Of chastity.

a Honett of his
body.

825. **H**ee is a chaste, who defileth [tainteth] not hi
selfe with shamefull [villanous] lust : fo
play the wanton is to play the beast [to be lascivious
the part of a beast].

* With one too
near of kin by
blood or marri-
age.
b Carnall know-
ledge.
c Bawling.

826. But not onely adulteries [spouse breach], incests
whoredomes, fornications, and unlawfull ^blying
gether ; but also all lustfull lechery [fleshy lust] k
sings, bawdy ballads botched [clouted] up by ^cpe
ling-poets, yea and uncleane thoughts are a kinde
lewdnesse [dishonesty].

e A spouse-brea-
ker, cuckold-ma-
ker.
d Concubine.

827. An adulterer ^e defileth anothers bed, ^a who
monger his owne : a wedlock-breaker sometimes ke
peth a queane [cuckeeane] or lemman ^d : a who
hunter [ruffian, brotheller] hauntheth the ^e stewes [re
geth and rampeth over whore-houses] where, being bra
ded with the french pox, hee is paid [served w
enough] for his wantonnesse : ^f common whores
their owne chastity to sale to all commers, bawds [pe
ders] corrupt others [†].

e Brothel-houses.

f Cartezans, hack-
ney drabs.

828. Out upon such foule shamelesse beasts ! they are
filthy and accursed.

† A lecher, wen-
cher or wench-
monger abuseth
his paramour and
companieth [has
to doe] with a har-
lot or any base
punk ; yea, he de-
showereth or even
ravisheth anyone.

829. An amorous doting noddie, that doteth on [fall
extremely in love with] a woman, is mad [beside
himselfe].

CHAP. 86. Of Modestie.

a Over-gaile-
some.

830. **A** Modest man dealeth shamefastly [demurely] a
shunneth sawcinesse.

831. Hee is not light-carriaged ^a, howsoever in for
fort curteous and gentle ; not talkative, but close a
still [keeps his owne counsell].

a Sowre-look'd,

832. And yet not snappish [froward, testy, crabbed]
grim ^a, but grave [of a sober, settled countenance] ; ste
but not cruell or surft.

The Languages unlocked.

ence) 1. Hee praiseth or dispraiseth nothing ^b unreasona- ^b Out of all mea-
bly, in an over-reaching straine: he sleighteth not sure.
another mans praises: hee slandereth or defa-
meth no man: *but* at a reproach, hee holds not his
peace. 2. Besides, hee forswears not himselfe, nor ^c Furthermore.
3. Hee sweareth deeply [*takes great oathes*] nor sweareth
4. Hee sets not to crosse or thwart any man, hee
worketh no man trouble, nor is an offence to any:
to his knowledge, and with his good will, hee giveth ^c Wittingly and
willingly.
5. That which hee hath upon hear-say, which ^d Spreading in e-
common bruit [*a flying report*] bringeth, or which newes- very mans mouth,
mongers [*sale-carriers*] relate; he doth not by and by rise.
publish abroad, or tell it after them for certain newes,
but first sifts it out narrowly.
6. A ^e prying medler [*busie-body, jack-stickler*] crouds ^e Stingling.
in and intrudeth [*intermedleth, and is stickling*] where
nothing concernes him; and under-hand sets his
close scouts to stand listning and over-heare, and to
pick [*serue*] out even those things which are kept se- ^f Listners.
cret from him. Such kinde of eaves-droppers, and ^f Listners.
sneakers [*night-walkers*], get rid of [*set them*
7. A pratler is full of words; a prater babbleth out
any thing, and pratech at a venture whatso-eve com- ^g To his tongue
meth next: a blab [*a long tongue*] bewrayeth [*discolo-*
end.
[*reth*] and blabbeth out secrets: a triflor is ever play- ^h Brangler,
ing the foole and meddling with bables: a ^h sophister chop-Logick.
captious [*cavilling, full of quirks*]; a carper [*silly fault*] ⁱ A find-fault.
canreth and findeth fault with all things.
8. A well-advised man is not indeed speechlesse; but ^k Gabler.
yet no silly ^k babler: for in much talking there is va-
nity [*lightnesse*].
9. Hee groweth not to that height of pride [*swiftnesse*
of haughtinesse], as to take that upon himselfe which
hee hath not; nor doth hee discredit [*disparage*] or ^l Disable.
take from others their due commendations: hee is not
ambitious to bee in office, or rise to preferment (as ^m Stood.
they once were, that made suit for any office ⁿ Who were oft
at Rome) hee doth no lavishly vaunt, brag or crack of offices.
his

The Entry-doore of

i Besittes

fast [*breake winde backward*] and (for reverence) i
ray themselves.

CHAP. 85. Of Chastity.

a Honest of his
body.

825. **H**Ee is a chaste, who defileth [*staineth*] not hi
selfe with shamefull [*villanous*] lust : fo
play the wanton is to play the beast [*to be lascivious
the part of a beast*].

* With one too
near of kin by
blood or marri-
age.
b Carnall know-
ledge.
c Bawling.

826. But not onely adulteries [*spouse-breach*], incests
whoredomes, fornications, and unlawfull ^blying
gether ; but also all lustfull lechery [*fleshly lust*] ^b
sings, bawdy ballads botched [*clouted*] up by ^cpo
ling-poets, yea and uncleane thoughts are a kinde
lewdnesse [*dishonesty*].

e A spouse-brea-
ker, cuckold-ma-
ker.
d Concubine.

827. An adulterer ^e defileth anothers bed, a who
monger his owne : a wedlock-breaker sometimes ke
peth a queane [*cucqueane*] or lemman ^d : a who
hunter [*ruffian, brotheller*] haunteth the ^e stewes [*ra-
geth and rampeth over whore-houses*] where, being bra
ded with the french pox, hee is paid [*served* ^e
enough] for his wantonnesse : ^f common whores
their owne chastity to sale to all commers, bawds [*pe-
ders*] corrupt others ^f.

e Brothel-houses.

f Cartezans, hack-
ney drabs.

828. Out upon such foule shamelesse beasts ! they are
filthy and accursed.

† A lecher, wen-
cher or wench-
monger abuseth
his paramour, and
companieth [*bash
so doe*] with a har-
lot or any base
punk ; yea, he de-
showereth or even
ravisheth any one.

829. An amorous doting noddie, that doteth on [*fall-
extremely in love with*] a woman, is mad [*beside
himselfe*].

CHAP. 86. Of Modestie.

h Over-ga-
lance.

830. **A** Modest man dealeth shamefastly [*demurely*] and
shunneth sawcinesse.

831. Hee is not light-carriaged ^h, howsoever in for
sort courteous and gentle ; not talkative, but close and
still [*keeps his owne counsell*].

a Sowre-look'd,

832. And yet not snappish [*froward, testy, crabbed*]
grim ^a, but grave [*of a sober, settled countenance*] ; stern
but not cruell or swift.

The Languages unlocked.

- Hee praileth or dispraileth nothing ^b unreasonably; in an over-reaching straine: he sleighteth not another mans praifes: hee slandereth or defameth no man: ^b *but* at a reproach, hee holds not his peace. ^b *Out of all measure.*
34. Besides, hee forswears not himselfe; nor sweareth deeply [*takes great oathes*] nor swears ^c *Furthermore.*
35. Hee sets not to crosse or thwart any man, hee worketh no man trouble, nor is an offence to any: to his knowledge, and with his good will, hee giveth no body. ^c *Wittingly and willingly.*
36. That which hee hath upon hear-say, which ^d common bruit [*a flying report*] bringeth, or which newsmongers [*sale-carriers*] relate; he doth not by and by publish abroad, or tell it after them for certain newes, but first sifts it out narrowly. ^d *Spreading in every mans mouth, rise.*
37. A prying medler [*busy-body, jack-stickler*] crouds in and intrudeth [*intermedleth, and is stickling*] where nothing concernes him; and under-hand sets his close scouts to stand listning and over-heare, and to pick [*scrue*] out even those things which are kept secret from him. Such kinde of eaves-droppers ^e and ^f *Stingling.*
38. Sneakers [*night-walkers*], get rid of [*set them packing*]. ^f *Listners.*
39. A pratler is full of words; a prater blabbeth out anything, and prateth at a venture whatsoever cometh next: a blab [*a long tongue*] bewrayeth [*disclo-* ^g *To his tongue end.*
40. And blabbeth out secrets; a trifier is ever playing the foole and meddling with bables: a ^h sophister is captious [*evilling, full of quirks*]: a carper ⁱ [*spy-fault*] tantreth and findeth fault with all things. ^h *Brangler, chop-Logick.* ⁱ *A find-fault.*
41. A well-advised man is not indeed speechlesse; but yet no silly ^k babler: for in much talking there is vanity [*lightnesse*]. ^k *Gabler.*
42. Hee groweth not to that height of pride [*swiftnesse* or *haughtinesse*], as to take that upon himselfe which hee hath not; nor doth hee discredit [*disparage*] or take from others their due commendations: hee is not ambitious to bee in office, or rise to preferment (as they once were, that made suite for any office at Rome): hee doth no lavishly vaunt, brag or crack of his

The Entry-dore of

n Bunglers, addle
artists.

o Layes not to
get applausē.
f Nor trumpeteth
out his owne re-
nowne, nor over-
weeneth, or hath
too high a conceit
of himselfe.
p The upper hand.

q Uncivility.

r That professe, or
make a trade of
jesting: as a vice
in a play.

his feats, nor boast of them, or proudly perk up him-
selfe (as it is usuall [*not unsuall*] with pert^a smart-
terers): but rather yeeldeth [*abate*] of that is his
own right, humbleth [*abase*] and carrieth [*demeaneth*]
himselfe lowly, and gives the place to any
body.

841. Hee^o longs not after the praises of the common
people: † nor makes himselfe as good a man as the
best, nor takes a place of great Stares; nor doth
he take it ill, that others should bee preferred before
him, or should take the place of him. Aretalogus is ei-
ther a vanting braggadochian, & cracker of his great
doings; or a fair-tongued man, that pleaseth the hear-
ers with a pleasing tale or fair discourse.

842. Pleasant jests, conceits, and witty glances be-
seem men of civility; but not bitter tart girds: clown-
ishnesse smelleth strongly of nasty rudenesse^q [*sa-
vagenesse or churlishnesse*].

843. Baudinesse [*ribaldry*] and bafe jeering is by all means
to bee carefully avoided. Doe not laugh nor jeer at
one undeserving.

844. Stinging [*venemous*] taunting and jeering should
be left to jesters: that make sport.

845. To smile, is the fashion of a well mannered man;
to giggle or laugh unreasonably, is uncivill [*unman-
nerly*].

CHAP. 87. Of Contentednesse.

a Hook or crook.

b Never have e-
nough: will not
be stinted.

c Being owners of.
d Unoccupied,
not employed.

846. **A** Covetous greedy man snatcheth, and wringeth
[*gripeth, wresteth*] from another by a right of
wrong, and toileth to grow rich; whereas notwithstanding
a blessing from above maketh rich.

847. And to what purpose are riches unmeasurably he-
aped up? goods ill gotten are ill spent.

848. Covetousnesse, the getting [*scraping*] humour, ha-
no ho with it [*can^b skill of no measure*]. Some rich men
have so little wit, that having abundance of goods
(moveables and unmoveables) and large possessions,
c having by them chests stuffed full of d spare munni-
cofers full of jewels, and chambers full of household
stuffs

Languages unlocked.

huffe and ^a provision of all sorts; yet they are afraid
of poverty, and pinch their owne belly; that is to say,
store scarcity in the midst of plenty, and want when
they have store, yea superfluity [*enough and to spare*].
If thou hast good store of wealth, afford somewhat
back againe to the poore: if not so, give part even
of a little, if not a great deale, at least freely
[*heartily*].

It is better to be free-hearted and bountifull, then
neer [*pinching*].

A thrifty good husband is indeed no niggard [*hold-
fast*] nor base miser [*pinch penny*]: yet doth his best
endeavour to lay for sparingnesse: and being con-
tent with his owne estate, hee doth not grudge o-
ther men their happinesse; as having no misse [*fin-
ding no lack*] of it.

If the riotous [*dissolute*] unthrifft could thorowly
perceive how great a revenue good-husbandry is; he
would not squander [*lavish*] out his ^f inheritance in ^f Living.
riot [*unthriftnesse*].

For lavish spending impoverisheth: wary spending
going the neereſt way to work] enricheth.

^g Gain-coping.

Therefore whatsoever you receive and lay out [*dis-
burse*], set it downe into a book of ^g accounts [*recko-
ning-book*], or score it downe on a tally. ^g Receipts and ex-
^g pences [*disburse-
ments*]. ^g Ones layings
out should bee so far from going beyond ones yeerely
revenues [*in-comes*], that rather they should not bee
so much.

CHAP. 88.

Of Justice, first in the matter of exchange.

Justice [*upright-dealing*] giveth to every man his ^a Rightconnesse,
owne.

Therefore he that is agreed with another, and hath
promised, ^a covenanted or passed away any thing to a Bargained.
him by bargain (whether of his owne accord and of
himselfe, or being won to it by entreaty, upon what-
ever conditions [*articles*] and provisoos): let him
not dally [*trifle*] nor ^b flinch: but stand precisely
[*strictly*] to his covenant and promises, just as the a
reement is between them.

^b Falter, or draw
his neck out of
the collar.

The Entry-dooer of

" Conveyances.

857. Hee that hath entred into covenant with another that covenanteth with him, by delivering interchangeably each to other " indentures, whereof one is the counterpane of the other; or hee that hath taken earnest, or any thing in consideration: Such a one hath bound himselfe sure.

c Not be knowne of it.

858. That which is committed to thy trust to keep, give it againe: doe not forswear it, nor " deny thou hast it; doe not suppress [keep it hidden] nor put loine it.

" Claim, lay claim.

859. " Challenge not, nor enter upon [take possession of] any thing that is anothers, without the owners knowledge, or not asking his leave; unless he shall let you have it [give you free use of it].

† As for example [for instance], a horse, a sword, &c.

860. That which you have borrowed onely to use †, restore the very same thing (not another); and that as far as possibly may bee without empairing or making it worse *.

* Undertake to return it as found as you had it, or make it good.

† Put case, money, bread, paper, &c.

861. That which is lent you to spend †, you may send back another such like; but upon condition it bee as good and as much worth.

862. If any one borroweth of you; as far as may be with your owne convenience [not hurting your selfe] lend him things to spend, or to use: yet demand a bill of his hand [some specialty] or pawne [pledge, gage], or surety, or some other security: lest while you please others, you doe your selfe a displeasure.

" Under hand and seal.
d Give security for.

* The Donor giveth to the donee: the lessor letteth to the lessee.
ee Banker.

863. Because by reason of the uncertainty of men's life, yea and the slipperinesse [brittlenesse] of the credit [word and honesty]; you had need of assurance " by writing [evidences, deeds, bonds], to " warrant the summ, and to save you harmlesse *.

864. Moreover hee that exacteth interest [use, usury] above the principall [stock], is no free-lender, but an usurer " : but hee is the worst and vilest, that call up his debtor with use upon use: which is a villanous [unconscionable] part.

s Company-keeping.

865. But an intemperate spend-thrift and company-keeper wrongeth his owne selfe; who latheth it out and makes havock of his estate by " belly-cheer, and runneth himselfe deepe in debt, and brings himselfe to that passe [case, stay], that hee is contraine

Languages unlocked.

to breake [*play the bankrupt*], and to borrow of one and pay another, or to make open port-sale of his goods.

Therefore ^f make streight reckonings [*cleere, discharge all*]; ^{*} pay thy debts as soon as may be; and satisfie him that trusted thee, to a farthing: but call for [*demand*] an acquittance or discharge, wherein he may acknowledge to thee ^g the receit [†].

Filchings [*privie thefts*], open robberies, taking away by force, stealing of things consecrated, pilling of any common stock, man-stealing, cattel-stealing, or an indirect purchase of [*wrongfull comming by*] a thing, are all alike forbidden in that commandement, Thou shalt not steale.

For no man ought to bee deprived and bereaved of his goods; (but get his owne againe by re-entrie, recovering what was unjustly got from him; unlesse hee releaseth [*gives up, disclaimeth*] his right and interest to another: he that committeth this, is guilty of ^h ex-
tortion. Prescription or holding possession of a thing for a long time, ⁱ is no sufficient plea for an usurper [*that keeps it wrongfully*]: who must be diseased [*thrown out*] of those possessions, whereto hee can lay no just claim [*challenge, title*]. But a thing quite cast off, is his that first seizeth on it.

^f Cast up a just account.

^{*} If thou beest bound body and goods.

^g So much received.

[†] A generall discharge cancelled all former debts.

^h Getting money, which by course of law may be recovered of him.

ⁱ Will not bear out an.

CHAP. 89. Of distributive Justice.

A Faire even dealing out of rewards and punishments, keepeth all men in due order.

Wherefore hee that dealeth commendably, deserveth praise, encouragement, commendation, advancement, honourable rewards: he that doth otherwise, deserves chiding, rebuking, reproofe, dispraise, disgraces, punishment and ^a correction; but so as the quality of the person is.

Hee that hath done an ill deed unwillingly ^b, or unwittingly [*not knowing it*] is worthy of pity: so long ^c impute it to sillinesse; deale not rigorously [*use not extremity*]: he which does it on set purpose, for the nonce, shall be punished ^d as he well deserveth: he

^b Against his wil, whether he will or no.

^c Lay it on.

^d Deservedly, for good cause.

The Entry-doores of

* Encouragement,
perswasion, coun-
selling, abetting,
egging on.

e In confidence or
assurance of-
ee Make him a
foole.

f Importunate,
that will not bee
said nay.
g Burdensome.

h Obstinate, cast
it off.

i Checkd, cast in
the teeth.

k Give it out.
l Endetted.

m Kinsmen, allies.
n Admirer.
o Eminent, of
great Note.

which upon anothers setting on and putting forward is not altogether excused [*excused, held blamelesse*].

872. Encrease not affliction to the afflicted, but lessen and diminish it by giving them reliefe; when they come out for it. If any beginneth an enterprize, * presuming [relying] on thy help : do not ^{sc} mock him nor desert or disappoint his expectation.

873. Hee that stands in need of assistance; will it in him, earnestly, with might and main to ask, to intreat to pray, to beseech for Gods sake, and to make humble request?

874. A proud [*surly, stately*] unthankfull begger getteth nothing by begging; an ^t unreasonable craver is ^{cu}ber some : he shall go without [*have a denyall*].

875. When you have sped and prevailed [*obtained things which you craved*], thank him [*give him thanks*] and to the utmost of your power requite a curse if for some good reason you be said nay, bee not troublesome; grumble not.

876. That which any one bestoweth out of his bounty requested, refuse it modestly : but doe not ^h stiffly reject it, lest you seeme to set light by it, or scorn and lest you bee upbraided [*twitted*] with unthankfulnesse.

877. The degrees of thankfulness are, to take in part [*accept of*] a poore present, to acknowledge good turne, to ^k tell it abroad, to profess ones beholding [*much bound*], and to recompence it [*make amends*].

878. It is the duty of wealthy men, to be free [*frank, pen-handed*] and to requite presents [*to give gifts*].

879. Presents are sent to guests that have beene entertained, new-yeers-gifts to ones ^m nearest friends.

880. Honour and ⁿ reverence men that are ^o notable famous for the worthinesse of their parts [*endowed and surpassing in choice*] gifts : despise [*at naught*] no man.

881. Do good to all men: hurt no body: wish good to all in generall.

CHAP

Langages unlocked.

CHAP. 90. Of Valour.

1. **H**E is "courageous, that can bear weal and woe" ^a Of a brave spirit.
[prosperity and adversity] both alike.

2. For hee wondereth at nothing that is ordinary or
easie to be done; hee is not ^a blank'd at sudden acci-
dents; he cares not a rush for the threats of braggards ^a Abashed, fright-
ed, quash't.

and jolly daring fellows, and weighs them not thus
much; he doth not shift off labours; and those, which
he sets himselfe about, he undergoeth them ^{*} cheer-
fully, and follows them hard [earnestly]: he struggles ^{*} With a cheer-
full courage.

out of straits: but if unavoidable perils hang [bove]
over his head, or presse hard upon him, hee setteth on
them undauntedly, and endureth them courageously,
and doth not seek about for evasions or starting-holes,
but ^b runs all hazzards; yet eschewing ^c foole-hardi-
nesse and rashnesse. ^b Puts all to a
venture, tryeth the
utmost.

3. Therefore he goeth on with that which he hath be-
gun, untill that by pains-taking, and sitting hard at it,
he hath made an end of it: yet being weary and tired,
he slacketh [resteth], lest he should utterly sink, ^c Over venturous,
daring.

4. On the other side, a faint-hearted coward or craven
looks big in prosperity, but sinketh [fainteth] and
quaieth ^d in trouble: at things unexpected hee is ^d Quite faile.

daunted [appalled, stricken with amazement] and pretends
feined excuses for his fearfulness and cowardlinesse:
at any ^e rustling noize he changeth cullor like a wo-
man, and is whining and reddey to quake: hee dares
hardly mutter [mumble] or quetch [whimper, open his
mouth]. ^e Is discouraged.
^f Or killeth him-
selfe.

5. What then is the difference between a ^f valiant man
and a dullard [coward] or "lazy lubber"? hee perfor-
meth the duties of his calling carefully, this man care-
lessly [retchlessly] in a toying manner: the one diligent-
ly, the other slothfully: the one with ^g all his stresse, the
other faintly [slackly, coldly]: the one curiously [exactly],
the other slubberingly: the one calmly, the other fro-
wardly: the one bestirs him [makes haste] & ^h goeth tho-
roughly where he begins, the other lingereth [wheels
away the time] & delaies [drives off] all things from day
to day: the one goes on forward in a seemly purpose
without ⁱ respite, the other ^k staggers [is in a maiming], ⁱ Breaking off,
^k Demurreth.

The Entry-doore of

" Patience,

dodgeth "[*flies back*]" off and on, and stops often : in a word, the one is lively [*goes lustily*] about every thing, the other droopeth every where, and is lither listlelle, unweeldy.

887. With sluggards [*slombacks*] and idle lurdens, if it alwaies holiday : they are idle and gad about ever upon working daies.

888. A stirring active man is busied [*will be doing*] ever in his spare time [*when he is at leisure*].

CHAP. 91. Of Patience, [sufferance, forbearance].

889. **W**hat availes it to bewaile a miserable estate, if it be not granted to change it for a better ?

890. A patient man sigheth [*groaneth*], sheddeth tears weepeth : but whineth not, howleth not, waileth not.

891. He stands not debating and complaining for every trifling cause ; hee doth not repay wrongs by revenging them, or cry quittance : [*give him as good as he bring*] : but " puts them up patiently, rather " slighting them, then making the worst of them.

892. Indeed he fretteth [*is discontented*], at unbecomming actions ; he is angry with a spirefull man, and chafeth ; but he is not enraged to " revenge, nor doth hee bitterly inveigh [*raile*] against any one : he may bee displeased [*wroth*], but is not " of a cankred stomac [*bears no deadly feind*] towards any.

893. To keepe in wrath, to pardon and forgive a fault to spare ones very foes and enemies ; this is the part of an excellent spirit. To breake out into passion, to storme, to " rage, to threaten, to curse or ban, is the fashion of one unruly [*outrageous*] ; that is not " well in his wits.

894. For he is not himselfe [*his owne man*] who is in such a fume, and all in a chafe, that hee cannot restrain himselfe.

895. A right-noble Spirit had rather bee meeke then fell, civill and kinde then savage, gentle then fierce, milde then rough, or churlish, easily appeased then vengeable [*dagged*].

896. For

" Be quit, or even
with him : render
quid for quo.
" Brooketh
as Making the
least of them.

" Vengeance.

" Spitefull.

" To be wroth.

" In his right
minde.

Languages unlocked.

896. For cruelty, outrageousnesse [*savagenesse*], if it bee not asswaged, is brutish.

CHAP. 92. Of Constancie.

897. **T**O stand out steddily in an honest purpose [*course*], is a point of constancie: nor to hold on, is the property of ^a ficklenesse.

^a Shittlenesse,
unconstancie.

898. But hearest thou? it is one thing to be constant, another to be sturdy [*selfe-willed*].

899. Therefore when any one wisheth thee to doe this, or counsels thee not to doe that; exhorteth to, or dehortheth from, if hee shall ^b advize thee for the better: bee not wilfull [*stubborne*], withstand not peremptorily, and gainsay not obstinately: but recant, be ruled by him that adviseth thee, and follow his mind.

^b Put thee in
minde of.

900. But if any man would disable [*weaken*] thee in that which is good: bee stiffe and resolute, till you scatter and break thorow all hinderances: for it is unseemly to undoe that which is done alreddy, or to make things approved [*resolved*] on, to come to no prooffe [*to be of no force*].

^c Shake aspeeces.

^c Unbesitting.
† Busily to set a-
bout many things,
and as busily to
throw them down.

CHAP. 93. Of Friendship and curtesie.

901. **I**F thou wouldst have thy converse to bee lovely, be curteous and faire-spoken to thy underlings, serviceable to thy fellows, submissively obedient to thy betters, reverencing them awfully ^{*}: so thou shalt gain favour indeed, and not pick a thank only.

^{*} Rise up to thy
elders, put off thy
hat, make a leg.
^a Curry favour.

902. Entertaine strangers kindly; and being let in, thrust them not out. Whatsoever place thou departest from, disdaine not to bid farewell [*to take thy leave*] lovingly to salute whomsoever thou speakest with on passest by. If any bid thee good-morrow or good-even, greet him again: if any be departing from thee, some part of the way ^a beare him company, and obbing him on the way respectfully [*with due respect*].

^a Accompany
him.

903. If he asketh any question, answer gently; at

The Entry-dooer of

at least yeeld; or refuse by thy gesture [*becken to him, or make some signe of refusall*].

904. Give no man foul language; do not mis-call or nick-name any body. Do not trubble [*interrupt*] one that is speaking, nor take the word out of his mouth: yet if a man ^e cannot tell something, prompt [*inform*] him, if it come to thy mind: Make not him tarry too long, that tarrieth for thee.

b He ignorant of.

905. Whomsoever you can pleasure in any thing, be not against it; grudge not [*think not much*] to do it, even for nothing [*frank and free*].

906. If any one needeth counsell, and asketh thy advice about any matter, advise him: if comfort, comfort him: if *hee want* thy furtherance, aid, assist and succour him: if thy voice, ^c give him thy voice [*good word*]: thus shalt thou win the good-will, and get thee the love of all.

c Stand for him, speak in his behalf.

907. Hath any one hurt [*wronged*] thee? wink at him that did amisse, and thou shalt shame him: if he be sorry for [*repents of*] that he hath done; be not too coy, but pardon him, dispense with him: and presently thou shalt make him beholding and binde him to thee, as by a strong ^d love-charme.

d A spell or potion that bewitcheth a man in love.

908. If there grow any suspicion [*ill conceit*] against thee, put it by, and excuse thy selfe: if thou thy selfe hast offended any, bee not ashamed to speake to him, to appease, to pacifie, to ^e intreat pardon, and to bee reconciled; not for fashion onely, and from the teeth outward, but heartily, in a good earnest.

e To pray against, or pray him not to.

909. ^f Waiwardnesse estrangeth [*loseth the love of*] the entirest friends. Suffer not a grudge to fettle [*max old*] lest it turn into hatred [*rancor, malice*].

f Malapertnesse, crossnesse, peevishnesse.

910. To be of one minde [*to agree in one*] and to live in a friendly, fellowly manner, well becommeth ^g comrades and ^h fellowes in a house.

g Chamber-fellows.
h Partners, or fellow boarders.

911. It is not possible, but that there should bee differences, breaches, jars, and fallings out between men: but concord must bee renewed and made up *whole againe* by forbearance of one another; and they that are fallen out [*at ods*] must bee reconciled [*atoned, set at one*] and made friends againe by mediators

Languages unlocked.

mediators going to and fro, and dealing between party and party.

912. Hath any one ¹ good speed? look not ^m awry upon ¹ him; ² favour him. Hath he *any* mischance [*misshap*]? ^m Askue, askunt. ⁿ Wish him well.
take compassion on him. It is the part of a pitifull, mercifull ^o man to pitie poor wretches [*have mercy on men in misery*]: but of a mercilesse, ruthlesse [*pitylesse*], hard-hearted man, to triumph [*insult*] over men that are in trubble, to play upon them, or make sport with them.

913. Have a care, above all things, of telling troth: there is nothing more horrible then lying: a lyer, that deviseth what lye to tell, is hatefull.

914. If any secret come to thy knowledge, blaze it not abroad, and let not another get any irkling of it, although he enquire [*would'st thou sound or see thee*]: whist, I say, and peace; ^p Gage, scrue into. ^r Bite it in. ^q Be an inconvenience to-
say not a word: thy secrecie [*keeping counsell*] will ¹ endamage no man; chiefly, it will be a commendation to thy selfe.

915. Be not sad [*sullen, frowne-look'd*] among those which are cheerfull, nor yet extremely merry [*jocond*].

916. Bee not a fleeing jiber at other men; and if by way of discourse thou ² commest out with any pleasant matter, let them bee witty jests [*squibs*] not scoffing taunts: glance at [*allude*], but doe not ^r Interminglest, puff in.
gird: doe not provoke [*abuse in all termes*] any of them that are present; do not slander nor backbite any of them that are absent.

917. For to brawl, to scold and ¹ brabble about trifles, is the fashion of "clownies [*swains, country hobs*] and barretors [*jangling companions*]: to charge with a crime, to appeach [*informe against*] ² is the guise of promoters, whisperers [*make-bates*], informers [*tell-tales*] (who set even the neereft friends together by the ears): to disquie, to rate or *shake up*, of praters [*bawlers*] and base [*foule-mouth'd*] scoffers: to raile at [*revile*] and ³ reproach of sneaking knaves, raskals, ^u Pick-thanks. ^v To affront.
varlets, rake-hels, branded rogues.

The Entry-doore of

CHAP. 94. Of fair-dealing, [plain-meaning.]

918. **L**ook with whomsoever thou conversest or hast neer acquaintance [*alliance*], be open [*plain-dealing*] to him without craft [*guile*] and deceit. For what a poore honour is it to betray, beguile and deceive a friend?

" Loyall.

a Get, lurch, or withdraw nothing privily.

" Disloyally.

919. Get thee a faithfull companion, and bee "faithfull to him: ^a filch [*pick, pilfer, nim*] nothing from him by stealth [*sneakingly*]: without his knowledge: attempt nothing to his prejudice [*harve*]: for hee that dealeth "treacherously, plotteth [*practiseth, worketh*] destruction to himselfe.

920. If any thing deserveth to bee taxed or blamed, let it not bee done covertly [*closely, in a corner*], but in his presence, and to his face, and that with speaking freely, just as you thinke; so it bee seasonably.

b Misbecoming.

921. Nothing is more ^bunbecoming [*unmeet for*] friendship then flattery.

922. Seest thou a fault? doe not take no notice of it, but admonish, rebuke, chide: for why shouldest thou make as if thou sawest it not?

c Advertise, warn.

923. If a neighbour hath failed, tel him of his scape, take him up plainly, and set him aright again: It is the part of turn-coat coozeners [*cheaters*] to flatter [*glorify*] and sooth up one that doth amisse.

d Be of his mind.

a Wide from the matter.

924. If any one speaketh things usefull, and to the purpose, yeeld to him, and agree with him: if unprofitable and ^dnothing to the purpose, doe not flatter [*smoothe him up, say as he sayes*].

* Court holy-wa-ter.

e Toyes.

f That will say any thing to please.

925. Cogging [*soothing*] and crafty faire shewes belong to cunning companions: smooch complementing*, curious curses [*congies*], crouching cringes, and such like sawning^e fooleries belong to claw-backs and pick-thanks^f: do thou all things fairly [*open-heartedly*], unfeinedly and in good sooth.

926. Be not shamefac'd to be known of the truth, as thou art privy to it: for why wouldst thou be sworn [*brought upon thy oath*]?

927. Shew not thy selfe familiar with them, of whole

Languages unlocked.

whose faire-dealing thou hast yet had no tryall: otherwise, by being too familiar, thou shalt run into contempt.

928. Do not fawn upon strangers [*persons unknown*], lest they think thee to collogue [*curry favour*], or use wiles to entrap them.

CHAP. 95. Of a Skollars course of life.

929. **H**E that is at leisure from employments, at stolne time [*gotten by snatches*], let him go to a merry companion: yet ^a visit not him that ^b cannot abide to look on thee.

^a Go not to see.
^b Likes not thy company [*the sight of thee*.]

930. Count it no disgrace to thee, of what sort, country or degree thy beloved companion bee, noble [*nobly bred*], or unnoble [*base, of a meane birth* ^{*}]; so that bee be an ^c honest man, and agree to thy disposition. Joyne not thy selfe with men of an ill name.

^{*} Or an upstart, newly raised: the first of the house.
^c Thrifty.

931. Shun bad company, and disordered [*ill governed*] acquaintance, that is good for nought: for they taint [*mar*] and corrupt a mans conditions.

932. Good skollars take delight in walking out, whether they bee to meditate [*muze*], or talke ^d together.

^d Commune.

933. When they have taken a few turns, or when it is tedious [*wearisome*] to fetch a walke in the Sun-shine; they sit down in the shade, or shadow.

934. Surely it is a goodly and pretty thing, to be able to parley [*confer*] with those that are far asunder, and to certifie them of any thing, not by messengers ^e, but by sending them a letter.

[†] Who have a reward bestowed on them for bringing glad tidings or good news, by word of mouth.

^e Boards.

^{*} Not the paper-rush that growes naturally in Egypt, whose stalks they sliced into very thin flakes or sheets (that long since is grown out of use); but that which is made by art, of linnen rags laid a soaking, shred in peeces, *so little bits*, beaten small or quashed &c.

^f unsealed.

935. The ancients wrote in wooden ^c tables waxed over, (that it might be rasd, scraped, blotted out) and with them they sent letter-carriers: Cleane white paper ^{*} is fitter for our use [*stands us better in sted*]: for inke sinketh thorow brown paper.

936. When a letter is foulded up, that it may not bee read but by him to whom it is intended [*sent*]: it is sealed with a seale; and, if it be not intercepted [*taken up by the way*], it is to bee ^f broken up by him

The Entry-doore of

g Is directed.

him to whom the superscription s belongeth.

937. The surname is under-written within.

938. A scroll [*short note*] is not sealed.

CHAP. 96. Of sports or pastimes.

" Cease from.

939. **R**est sometimes, and " give over earnest busi-
nesses (for feare thy fraile [*brittle*] strength
should faint [*decay*] or wax feeble) : and when thou
art wearied, refresh thy selfe at some s sports, toge-
ther with those that are of the same age : for playfel-
lowes that are not matches are no fit companions.

a Pleasant pas-
times.

940. Some take delight in one exercise, some in another.
There are some that take pleasure in viewing of fights:
but stirring enliveneth [*quickeneth*].

* Or with a rac-
ket in a tennis-
court [*bowling-
alley*].

e Hopping on
one leg.

d Such as boyes
and girls or mod-
ders play at.

f Ace, deus, tray,
eater, cink, fife,
sevens, eighth,
ninth, tenth: some

are counted lucky
throws [*casts*],
some unlucky.

e Hath lost, is
undone.

f Frizled, trieked
up.

g Dancing-ma-
ster.

h Strideth, strad-
eth.

941. To strive who shall get the better in merry con-
ceits, quips [*frumps*] and riddles, is a witty thing : to
play at stool-ball * [*hand-ball*], at scale-bones, at bowls,
at c fox in the hole, at even and od, at blind-man buff
[*blind bob*], at cockall, or with a top or gyg, with a por-
gun or squib; *this* is childish [*boyes play* d] : To play
at cards, tables, dice, or any game of hazzard f, with a
dice-box or a paire of tables, this is the trick of a
gamester : to play at chesse, is toilsome.

942. Where if any one bee set, hee e is out, let him
give up.

943. Let wantons and f spruce dancers frisk, hop and ca-
per, and exercise themselves in dancings [*morrises*],
vaultings, and trippings. The s fore-man or ringlea-
der leads the dance.

944. Hee that goeth on scatches, h stalketh out wide
strides with his stilts or scotches.

945. O strange ! how bold and ventrous are rumblers,
and they that dance on a rope !

946. Runners in a race run with all speed from the
lists [*bars*] to the goal, and the first carryeth away the
prize.

947. Others mark out a line : and as soon as they ouch
it, if forth-with they stand still, they win the wager
that is " laid [*the stakes staked down*] : he that shall run
beyond, or i stop before he come at it, loseth the game.

" Bet.
i Come short on
the side.

948. In

Languages unliked.

948. In the horse-race men strive one with another at riding [*running horse-races, coursing*]: in the tilt-yard, at ^k running a tilt: in the wrastling-place, at ^k Jests, tourna-ment.
wrastling and strugling whether should strike up the others heels.
949. ^l Sword-players, fencers. [*champions*] combat in the artillery-yard, the master of fence being their director. ^l Swash-bucklers.
950. When two ^m fight at sharpe, it is a single combat: where " by turnes, the one challengeth [*bids defiance*], lets fly [*offers to strike*], and giveth the blow: the other voydeth it, wardeth it off, and fenceth it: but hee " vanquisheth, that hitteth [*strikes home*]: hee that is foyled, yeeldes himselve vanquished [*gives up the bucklers*]. ^m Blade.
951. A Jugler * by the nimbleness of his action dazzleth the eye-sight of the standers by: but they are sleights [*tricks of legerdemaine*], not miracles. Kimists, ° physiognomers, figure-casters [*that calculate nativities*], fortune-tellers [*gipsies, that have skill in palmefrie*], and other runagates of the same stamp, that wander up and downe the cuntry; by their ^p cheating tricks, gull simple folke of their munny. ^{* Whose fingers are alwaies fidling, and never lye still.}
952. A stage-player acteth the person of another man, and playeth enterludes [*stage-plays*]. ^{o That will know a mans minde by his look.}
953. A Comedy doth livelily set forth an intangled [*troublesome*] state of a businesse, but with a joyfull upshot: a Tragedy hath a sad [*sorrowfull*] ending. ^{p Galleries.}
954. The stage is in the open view: the tyring-[†] [*withdrawing*]-room (out of which they come forth on the stage to act) is veiled [*over-hanged*] with curtaines, provided of attire [*furniture*] for the actors, and not to bee seen of the lookers on, unlessse the hanging bee drawne aside. ^{† Who cheere up or encourage some of the actors; and others they hisse of the stage.}
955. They keep Bacchus-feast [*shrovetide*], being masked, or disguised with vizzards on. ^{q Mummies.}

CHAP.

The Entry-doores of

CHAP. 97. Of Death and buriall.

956. A Deadly snoring or snorting is an accident properly befalling men that are ready to die. They that lye a drawing on, are given over for dead [*as past hope of life*].

a Perishing, decaying.
b Where is that man.

957. O ye ^a mortall men! ^b What one of a thousand among you makes account, that upon this moment here, dependeth everlasting time?

958. For as soon as thou shalt have given up the ghost, the soule shall immediately flit [*remove*] to heaven, or to the torments of hell.

959. A dead corse being set forth with funerall rites (that is, embalmed, lapt up in a winding sheet, put in a coffin, clad in mourning, and laid on a beere) is carried out to the burying by the bearers.

960. The funerall is kept, and the train goeth along toward the Church-yard [*burying-place*], with a show [*all solemnities*] befitting a funerall.

961. The dead corps [*livelesse carcasse*] is buried: wee inter it [*put it into ground*]: they of old made a bonfire, and therein burnt it, (from thence it was that graves or burying places were called burning places): and the grave-makers buried the ashes of the dead in a pitcher.

962. Grave-stones [*toombs*] and herfes are reard up, and epitaphs [*inscriptions*] written on them; and mournfull ^d anthems are sung.

d Ditties.

e The time of heathenish religion.

963. In ^e heathenisme, mourning women being hired, kept a wailing, and, with blubberings and mourning songs, reckoned up the praises of them that were gone to the other world (as the heathen use to say).

964. And lest their ghosts should walke or wander, being all in black, they used dirges or sacrifices for the dead, made to the gods below, with feasts at the herfe: keeping a ^f deaths-day as well as a birth-day.

f The day we dyeth on.

CHAP.

Languages unlocked.

CHAP. 98. *Of Gods Providence.*

965. **T**HUS death maketh an end of all things.
966. For all things ^a temporall are unsteady, ^a That last but a fading and flitting : they spring up, and they dye. ^{time.}
967. If peradventure some few things seeme sure and steadfast, yet in ^b time they cannot choose but bee ^b Continuance of time. worne and fall away by very age or oldnesse.
968. All things are subject to sudden turns [*changes*].
969. For all that, hee is an Atheist [*a miscreant*], who weeneth that our affaires are tossed about at randome [*at a venture*], and hand-over-head (like moats in the Sun running all of a heap, and skipping up and down,) or, All things follow one upon another by an ^c unavoidable necessity. ^c Infallible, unalterable.
970. Chance, hap-hazzard, and luck are nothing at all.
971. There are indeed, I grant, casuall and unexpected [*unlook'd for*] chances, but in regard of us, not of Gods ^d Providence, which ordereth even the smallest ^d Fore-sight things at his becke.
972. For our Saviour witnesseth, that even the haire of our head are ^d numbred ; that not so much as one ^d Told. of them can ^e miscarry. ^e Perish, or be lost.
973. For that reason, before unusuall changes, there go strange sights and monstrous wunders.
974. Therefore there are in things, foretokens ^f [*signes* ^f Fore-warnings to ghesse by, that bea good or ill], by which being forewarned let us be fore-armed.
975. But to catch all about, at any thing ^{*}, for a signe of ^{*} As sneezing, good luck or bad [*to say, My mind gives me, or mis-gives me*] : away with this superstition from Christians. bleeding at the nose, and the like to these. If the LORD shall vouchsafe to reveale or make known any thing to thee, thou shalt not bee ignorant of it.
976. Be thou godly [*devout*] and pray ; hee will not utterly forsake thee, who hath as well fore-ordained ^g Abandon what shall become of thee to-morrow, what the next day after to-morrow, and so afterwards ; as what was done yesterday, what the day before it, what t'other day, and so many yeers agoe.

T

977. Prevent

The Entry-doore of

977. Prevent not thy destiny [*bring it not upon thee before it commeth*], but wait for it.

CHAP. 99. Of Angels.

978. **G**OD brought forth also the invisable Angels, and those ^a innumerable, being his servants to "rule things *here* below.
979. Not because he stood in need of help, but because so it pleased him.
980. These hee had made and placed in the highest heaven: but some of them revolted [*"fell away"*] from him by pride, and were thrust down from heaven to hell.
981. They that continued [*abode still*] in their uprightness, were strengthened, that they could fall no more.
982. Millions, [*thousands of thousands*] standing round about the throne of their Maker, worship, reverence, adore, and extoll [*solemnly praise*] him.
983. Being sent out, they dispatch his commands [*what is given them in charge*]; and having discharged their embassage, they returne.
- ^b Keep company. 984. At Gods bidding, they ^b joine themselves in company with the godly, even from their birth, as guardians to forsend [*drive off, chase away*] mischiefs, and shield *them* from the assaults of Satan,
- (985. But that which they say concerning a good or bad genius [*Angel-guardian*] the truth is, it is ^c uncertain.)
986. They appear ere-whiles, and vanish out of sight, not by enchanting delusion [*casting a mist before mens eyes*] but in very truth [*deed*].
987. Fiends [*ill spirits*], when they appeare in sight are called spirits or ghosts; when they make noise [*keepe a foule coile*] ^d in the dead of night, they are termed elves, fairies [*bobgoblins*]; where they do service in private houses, ^e household-gods, a private chappel.
- ^d At midnight. 988. Magicians ^f and conjurers, ^f sporting with devils
- ^a Numberlesse.
["] Govern.
["] Did backslide.
^c A question; or very doubtfull.
^e Chimny-corner gods, spirits of the buttry.
["] Black-artists.
^f Using collusion.

Languages unlocked.

by their enchantments and conjurings besor themselves
and befool others.

99. But woe to the devill, and to his partakers (unlesse
they renounce his fellowship): they shall bee thrust
down to hell-fire.

100. For the Almighty will be the revenger of his own
glory, and will acquit *and* ^{Right, redresse.} *maintain* it untoucht, un-
tainted, inviolable, from being hurt or profaned by the
ungodly: wherefore, if he shall <sup>Take at un-
ware.</sup> surprize any prattling
against him, or basely opposing him, such shall in no
wise carry away their ungraciousnesse unrevenge.

CHAP. 100. *The Conclusion.*

1. **T**ELL mee, I preethee, what remaines behinde?
for the things thus farr delivered (bee it spo-
ken without boasting) I have in some reasonable fort
attained [*gotten*].

2. Saist thou so? Bravely done! <sup>a God send thee
good of it</sup> Well may it thrive
with thee. Go on cheerfully [*with a courage*] in this thy
diligence [*earnestnesse*]. It *now* remains, that going in
at this ^{b Wicket.} little gate [*entry-doore*] thou hasten lustily, to
take a thorow survey of the Palaces both of arts,
and of pure latin speech; and view those things more
plentifully in <sup>* The writings
of Philosophers
and Divines.</sup> good authors, which here thou hast be-
held by <sup>c A snatch and
away.</sup> *snatches*, and in haste.

3. Here hast thou briefly [*shortly*] and closely trussed
up a short [*briefe*] comprisall, being as it were the first
bare grounds as well of Philosophy <sup>† And the study
of language, and
civill learning.</sup> *†* as Divinity. I
suppose, that nothing is over-slipt, so far as I know; nor
have I willingly balked or waved any thing.

4. Now *to cast in this* for a vantage, I would wish thee
to turne *and apply* every whit to godlinesse.

5. For know, that ere long it will come to passe, that
wee must give up an account of all things; to wit,
when hee shall come to raise us up and judge us,
where things hidden and manifest shall all bee laid
open.

6. O blessed men, which then shall have him <sup>d re- d Favouring their
cause, wel-pleased.</sup>
concoiled! they shall be fed with bread of heaven, and
Angels food for evermore.

The Entry-door of Sec.

" Our tender
Saviour.
* Acquitted.

997. Christ Jesus "that taketh pity on us, grant, the
seeing we our selves are unworthy to reach to so gr
blessednesse, yet being here justified * by his free m
cy, we may grow up together in love or charity.

998. Do thou humbly confesse [*shrieve thy selfe*] to h
and vow thy vowes, and by praying devoutly and z
lously pierce the closets [*cabinets*] of heaven, that e
now thou mayest bee reckoned among the Saints
heaven.

* The manner of
saluting at the
parting.

999. The Lord be with you, and * farewell [*adieu*].

1000. To the Lord of hosts, the undivided Trinity,
praise for ever and ever. Amen [*So be it*].

FINIS.

INDEX ANGLICUS.

N.B. Thema repetendum est *à propos* ad voces subsequentes, vel à fronte vel à tergo, prout innu-
linea ducta (--). Vox parenthesi inclusa thematis sen-
tentiæ ibidem explicat vel distinguit. *P.t.* tempus præteri-
tum: *p.p.* participium præteritum: *a.* verbum activum,
neutrum.

ABO

ACC

ACT

to abandon.	976	abridgment.	15.227	to accuse.	658
to abase.	840	abroad. 224.481.	746	to accustom.	801
abash.	883	all abroad.	188	to achieve.	784
abate. act. 840. neu.		to be absent.	363	to acknowledge.	877
	295	to abstain.	568	-the receipt (so much	
abatement.	671	an abstract.	227	received.)	866
abhor.	638	to abuse. 355 - carnally		acquaintance. 918.931	
abettor.	871	827 - in terms.	916	to acquit 990.997. ac-	
a.b.c. boy.	737	an acc.	941	quittance.	866
abhor.	641	to accept of.	877	to act (play.) 952.954	
abide. p.t. abode. act.		an accident in sickness		action. 892.951. to en-	
800. neu.	981		956	ter an action.	658
able. 358. to be able. 2		to accomplish. 470.886		active.	888
259.934		to accord. act.	640	an actor.	954
abolish.	686	of his own accord.	726	to be added.	533
abominable.	641		856	an adder.	213
above. 602. from above		according as. 21 - to. 23		to address himselfe. ac-	
	846	278.525		cingi.	
abound, or have a-		accordingly.	769	adieu.	999
bundance.	848	an account.	734.995	adjoining.	66
about.	742.982	to make account.	957	to adjourne.	666
all about.	274.975	to accuse. 641. accu-		to adjuge.	661
		sed.	828	T &	addle.

ADU

ALL

ANG

addle. 147.840
 to admire. 880
 to admit. 460. -into. 737
 to admonish. 922
 admonition. 729
 much adoe. 801
 to adore. 982
 to advance. 708. ad-
 vancement. 870
 advantage. 485
 adversity. 882
 to advise (counsell.) a.
 899. 906 -with
 (take advisement)
 353. 651. 806. 807
 advisedly. 726
 afar off. 627
 affairs. 813. 969
 to be affected. 372
 affection. 362. kind-
 596
 to affiance. 591
 to afford. 508. 849
 to be afraid of. 366
 477. 848
 afresh. 315
 after. præ. 89. 814. adj.
 345
 afterward. 298. 976
 again. 37. 268
 against. 692. to bee-
 905
 age. 133. (oldness.)
 957. under. 606
 aged. 234
 agoe. 976
 to agree (assent.) 786
 924. (bee fit for.)
 930. (bargain) 856
 -upon. 707
 to fall to agreement.
 657

an ague. 310
 to be aguish. 295
 aid. 695. to aid. 906
 to aim at. 703. 805
 aire. 25. in the open-
 483
 ake (ache) 294. to make
 to ake. 47
 an aker. 391
 an akorn. 122
 alas. hei, heu. 376
 to alay. 791. 822
 an alder. 111
 an alderman. 651
 alc. 444. -house. 625
 alike. 797. 867. 882
 all- 43
 left alive. 606
 all. 12. 15. 29. -over.
 381. at all. 3. all one
 636. in all points,
 respects. 586. 800
 and all. 447
 to alledge. 659
 allegiance. 683
 an alley. 617
 an ally. 695. 879. alli-
 anse. 588. 918
 to allot. 22
 to allow. 577. allow-
 ance (in weight) 768
 to allure. 423
 an almanack. 779
 alms. 638 -house. 625
 almighty. 990
 an almond. 121
 almost. 41
 aloft. 258. 267
 alone. 794. all- 738
 along. 189. aloof. 712
 already. 345. 900
 also. 8149. 199

to alter. n. 310
 although. 160. 176
 altogether. 429. 871
 alwayes. 225. 887
 amazed. 885
 amber. 101. 124
 to be ambitious. 840
 to amble. an ambler. 453
 ambush. 715
 to make amends. 877
 amercement. 667
 amisse. 800
 among. 335. 635. 998
 amorous. 829
 ancestors. 602
 ancient. 590. 821. 935
 (ensign.) 463
 and. 2. anent. 795
 an angel. 978. 985
 anger. 371. to anger.
 187
 to angle. angler. an an-
 gle, or angling rod.
 427
 to be angry. 371. 892
 anguish. 668
 an anker. 466
 ankle. 256
 to annoy. 309. annoi-
 ance. 760
 anointed. 587
 anon. 531
 another. 860
 to answer. 903. an an-
 swer. 2
 an ant. 225
 an antick. 546
 an anvill. 531
 any. 44. 71. 907. -body
 840. where. 427
 apace. 733
 an ape. 207

apothec-

APP

ASH

ATT

310 apothecary. 796
 60.176 to make apparance. 665
 129.871 apparell. 512
 225.887 to appeach. 917
 885 to appeale. 664
 01.124 to appeare. 986.987
 840 appearance. 10.361
 453 to appease. 641.691
 715 easily appeased. 895
 877 apple. 120.236.326
 667 -tree. III -foller.
 800 118-of the eye.246
 35.998 to apply. 509.791
 829 to appoint. 22.154
 602 appointment. 674
 2.935 apprehension. 354
 463 apprenticeship. 737
 795 to approach. 157. an
 78.985 approach. 627
 187 approved. 900
 an an- appurtenance. 679
 ng rod. bricock. 120
 427 apron. 513.586
 1.892 apt to learn. 725
 668 arable ground. 387
 466 to set in array. 708
 256 labour. 382
 annoi- an arch. 538. arched.
 760 551. to arch. 382
 587 archduke. ib.
 531 an archer. 702
 860 to argue. 750
 an an- aright. 631 to arise. 28
 2 arms. 690. 694. arma-
 225 da. 700
 546 to arme. 705. an army.
 531 697.711
 -body armour of proof. 699
 427 armory. 622. armorer.
 733 532
 207 an arm. 107.260 -hole
 orthe- or pit. 254. -of the

sea. 74
 to arraign. 669
 to arrest. 658
 to arrive. 484
 arrow. 702
 arsenall. 622
 art. 4.724.992
 artechoke. 126
 article(covenant) 856
 artillery. 712. -yard.
 949
 as. 124. -being. 118
 744. -well as. 976
 as soon as. 664.947
 958. as it were. 31
 219.993. as far as
 may be. 860. as far
 as. 107. -for (con-
 cerning.) 377
 to be ashamed of. 908
 ash-tree. III
 ashes. 45.961. ashco-
 loured. 339. ashwed-
 nesday. 779
 to aske. 478.700.772
 -a question. 726.
 903. -advice. 906
 (crave.) 873
 asku. 912
 to be asleep(num) 293
 fast asleep. 352.576
 astent. 283. aslope. 34
 an asp. 112
 asquint. 912
 an asse. 180.245
 to assay. 16
 to assaile. assailants.
 702 assault. 711.984
 assembly. 632
 asisfe. 624. to- 762
 to asisfe. 906. asistance.
 873. asisfant. 727

T 4

to assail. 634
 to assure. 808
 assurance. 863. to take.
 665
 to asswage. 2.791.896
 n. 310
 to astonish. 62. to be a-
 stonished. 370
 to goe astray. 478
 astride. 451
 asunder. 934
 at. at all. 970
 atheist. 969
 to atone. 911
 to attach. 658
 to attain. 991
 to attempt. 803. 919
 attempting. 364
 attendants. 653
 atter. 315.318
 attire. 514. 521. atti-
 red. 675
 to availe. 724.889
 an auger. 527
 an aunt. 603
 to avoid. 660.843
 to avouch. 811
 to awake. 576
 not aware of. 204
 award. 657
 awfull. 596 -ly. 901
 awk. 264
 an awl. 506. awry. 283
 away with- 975
 an axe. 381.527
 an axle-tree. 31.457
 azure. 335

B

A Babe or baby. 230
 596
 a baboon. 207
 to babble. 230.838
 a babbler.

BAL

a babbler. 339
 a babe. 838
 a batcheler. 589
 the backe. 258. -bone.
 259. -side. 258. 624
 on the back. 575
 back. adv. 79. -again to
 the same place. 75
 -sword. 701. -gate.
 547 -ward. 172
 to back-bite. 916. -slide.
 980
 bacon. 329. bad. 931
 a badge of honor. 722
 a bag. 486. -pipe. 777
 a bay. 74. 470. -tree.
 122. -colour. 334
 to bay at. 186. to hold
 at a bay. 594
 to put in baile. 666
 a bailey (steward.) 386
 a bait. 427. to bait. a
 baiting-place. 625
 to bake. a baker. 406
 a bake-house. 402
 bald. 203. 586. -bald.
 747 to wax- 280
 ba'dnesse. 288
 a ball. 941
 balcony. 545
 to balk. 391. (pass by)
 993
 a balke (beam.) 545
 a ballad. 826
 a ballance. 766. 767
 ballast. 468
 to ban. 893
 a band (troop.) 697
 (to tye with.) 277
 a neck- 581
 a bandito. 671
 a bandog. 410

BAR

banefull. 328
 to bang. 170
 banished. 671. banish-
 ment. 671
 a bank. 66. 380
 a banker. 864
 a banket. 565
 to play the bankrupt.
 865
 a banner. 463
 a barbarous phrase.
 747
 a barber. 584
 I bare. p. t. a bear.
 bare. 511. -footed. -leg-
 ged. 512. to make-
 511. to bee- 76
 a bargain. 492. 356
 to bargain. 493
 a barge. 471
 to barke at. 186
 to bark trees. bark of a
 tree. 109
 a bark (ship.) 468 470
 barley. 129. -water.
 401
 a barn. 397
 a barnacle. 450
 a barre (bolt.) 542
 615. (leaver.) 534
 (court.) 664
 a barrell. 169. 445
 barren. 112. barrenness
 63
 a baryetor. 917
 a barrow. 461
 a basterer. 492
 base. 851. 930. the base
 sort. 508
 basenesse of conditions.
 728
 bashfulnesse. 375

BAU

a basket. 114. 552
 a bason. 556
 a bastard. 606
 to bast.
 a bat (bird.) 144
 (club.) 713
 to bat. 398. batefull.
 388
 a bath. to bathe. 579
 a bathing-place. 379
 to put in batallion. 708
 a battell. 641. 708. hot,
 set- 711
 battle (fruitfull.) 387
 battlements. 546
 to batter. 55. 717
 a baud. 827
 baudy. 826. -trimming
 578. baudinesse. 843
 baven. 529
 a baufry. 545
 to bawle. 186. 303. a
 bawler. 917
 to bee. 19. 81. 976. -at.
 686. -over. 638. -a-
 gainst. 741. God be
 with you. 999
 a beacon. 627
 a beadle. 653
 a beak. 144. 145
 a beam. 527. (of a bal-
 lance.) 766. (of
 the sun.) 38. 769
 a bean. 128
 to bear. 121. 122. 596
 882. -out. 868. -with
 612. -up. 439. 570
 -up against. 466. -one
 company. 902. -wit-
 nesse. 659. -sway.
 673. (bring forth.)
 598. -off. 470
 bearers

BEA

BEL

BES

552 *overs of a corps.* 959
 556 *beard.* 194
 606 *beard.* 251. -budding
 144 *beast.* 190. 824. *beastly.* 251
 713 *beast.* 190. 824. *beastly.* 825
 388 *beat, rem. pr. beat.*
 579 *act.* 401. 668. -off.
 379 *beat.* 702. -small. 935
 708 *down.* 713. -into.
 3. *beat.* 726. -out. 398. *neu.*
 711 *beat.* 274
 387 *be beaten.* 729. p.p.
 546 *beaten (worn.)* 476
 717 *back.* 332
 827 *beating a drum.* 710
 3. *beaver.* 212. 568
 843 *because.* 94. 350. 724
 529 *be.* 979
 545 *beck.* 971. *to becken.*
 3. *a* 903
 917 *become.* 910. (*bee*
 -at. made.) 47. 52. 311
 3. *a* 295. -of. 976. *it be-*
 od *commeth.* 736
 999 *bed.* 570. 827. (*in a*
 627 *garden.*) 381. -sted
 653 *side.* 570. -cloaths,
 145 *bedding.* 571. *bedrid*
 bal. 295
 (of *bedaub.* 578
 769 *bedew.* 51
 128 *to play the bedlem.* 824
 596 *bee.* 219
 with *beech.* 111
 570 *beefe.* 420
 -one *beere.* 444
 wit- *a beer.* 460. 959
 way. *beefstings.* 415
 th.) *a beetle.* (flying.) 222
 470 *beetle.* 223. (of wood.) 529
 ivers

to *be fall.* 371. *to be fool.*
 988
before. 720. -that.
to be before. hand. 813
to beget. p.t. *beget.* 598
a begetter. 600
to begge. a *beggar.* 874
to begger. 683
to begin. p.t. *began.* p.p.
begun. 38. 203. 752
 780. 803. 884
a beginner. 655. *begin-*
ning (entrance.) 19
 304. 747. *of the*
world. 786
to beguile. 918
to behave. 559
to behead. 669
behind. 624. 709
behoovefull. 741
to behold. p.t. p.p. *be-*
held. 757. 992. *adv.*
 14
to be beholding. 877
to beleaguer. 717
to belch. 292. -up again
 820
belching. 292
to belceve. 358
beleefe. 358
a bell. 99. 629. 643
 -founder. 99. -fry.
 629
to bellow. 181
bellows. 531
a belly. 253. 276. -full.
 790. -god. 820. *to*
mind belly-cheare.
 865
to belong. 449. 936
beloved. 632. 930
below. 253. 383. *things*
 978

a belt. 701
a bench. 556. 730
to bend. p.t. *bent.* ac.
 116. 702. n. 259
bending quite off. 88. a
bending. 190
beneath. 256
bent fl. 260
to benum. 137. *benum-*
med. 579
to bequeath. 608
to beray. 824
to bereave. 485. 868
a berry. 110. 123
to beseech. p.t. *besought.*
 873
to beseech. 842
to beset. 138. 423
beside himsele. 829
to besiege. 718
to besineare. 530
to besot. 988
to besprinkle. 104. *be-*
sprinklings. 587
best. 95. 237. 441
to bestow (lay out.)
 610. (give.) 876
to bestirre. 363. 886
to bet. 947
to betake. 189. -to heels
 204
betimes. 568
to betoken. 64
to betray. 918
to betroth. 591
to betrust. 409
better. 813. 889. *it is-*
 282. 488. 807. 850
bettors. 901
between. 249. 262
beauty. 578. *to beauti-*
fic. 753. *beautifull.* 39
to bewaile.

BIL

to bewaile. 371.889
to beware. 706
a bewitching. 793
to beway. 828
beyond. 947
a bezil. 414
to bib. 823
to bicker. 711
to bid. p. t. bad. p. p. bid-
den (command) 13
594. -for. 493. (in-
vite) 555. (salute)
902. -defiance. 950
-holly-daies. 632
a bidding. 984
big. 782. -one as other.
32 -bellied, or with
young. 417. 596.
bignesse. 171
a bill of ones hand. 862
(of a bird.) 145
v. hatchet.
a bile. 315
a billow. 47
to bind. 396. 857. 907
-the body. 123 -by
recognisance. 664
a bin. 554
birch. 112
a bird. 428. 436
bird lime. 157 -eyed.
450
birth. 239. 598. 984
-come before the
time. 598. of low
birth. 930
a bishop. 637. 640
bisket. 407
a bitch. 186. 188
a bit (peece) 554. -naf-
fe. 451
to bite. 186. -in 914

BLE

bitter. 326 -girds. 842
to blab. a blab. 838
blabber-lipped. 284
black. 333 -bird. 153
-berries. 123 -and
bluc. 317. 335. all
in-964 -amore. 334
a blade of an herb. 127
394
to blade it. 950
a bladder. 296. 306
to blame. 920 -less. 871
a blanket. 571
to blank. 883
to blave. 182
to blaze. 45 -abroad.
914
a blazing star. 63
to blast. 61. a-80. 464
to bleach. 500
bleak. 293. 339
a blemish. 286
blearednesse. 299
to bleat. 181
to bleed. p. t. bled. blee-
ding. 975
to blend. 267
blessed. 996 -nesse. 997
a blessing. 846
blind. 282. -bob. 941
blindnesse. 299
to blink. a blinkard.
283
a blister. 320. that ma-
keth. 223
to block up. 706
a block. 108 -head. 284
blockish. 356
to bloom. 116. 125
a bloome or blossom.
114. 117
a blox. 741

BLU

to blot out. 731. 935
blood. 268. 270. 714
-lesse. 338. -bound.
424. corrupt- 321
letting of- 791
bloody. 714
a blow. 317. 950
to blow. n. (bloom) 125
to blow. p. t. blew.
(breath.) 55. 531
-the nose. 250 -
horn. 413. 775. p. p.
blown. 777
blue. 335
blubbering. 963
to blunder. 805
blunt. 85. bluntly. 752
to blur. 347. 741
to blush. 375. at first. 8
blustering. 55
to boad. 299. 974
a boare. 426 -pig. 184
-spear. 426
a boat. 471
a body. 28 -of a tree.
108
bodily. 21
a bodkin. 513
bogs. 68
a boy. 941
to boile. a. 267. 431. n.
432. boild in broth.
437
a boll. 434
bolled. 131. boln. 308
a bond (written.) 863
to enter into- 657
666
a bond (to tye.) 242.
595. 685
bondage. bondman.
610
a bone.

BOR

BOW

BRA

731.935 a bone. 241. 259. a
 270.719 pack of meere bones.
 -bound 796
 91- 328 any. 192
 791 bonfire. 961
 714 bonnet. 514
 17.950 bongrace. 513
 om)125 a book. 739. 748 -bin-
 der. -seller. 748 -of
 . blem. accounts. 854
 55.531 a boot. 481
 50 - a booth. 522
 75.p.p. booty. 721. to make-
 777 485
 335 board. 530.551.935
 963 to board a ship. 700
 805 borders. bordering. 689
 y. 752 783. a border. 518
 47.741 bore or hare. p.t. of
 first-8 heave.
 55 to bore (pierce.) 527
 9.974 born p.p. a bear.
 ig.184 to be born. 227
 426 to borrow (to spend.)
 471 861.862. (to use.)
 a tree. 860. -of one to pay
 108 another. 865
 21 a bosome. 599
 513 a boss. 519. -of a book
 68 748
 941 to boast. 840. boasting.
 31.n. 991
 broth. 826
 437 a botch. 314. to botch.
 434 505
 308 a botcher. 596.07
)863 both. 207.514 596.07
 657 both sides. 657
 666 a bottle. 564 -nosed.
 242. 284
 .685 the bottome. 70.759. a
 lunan. bottome of thred.
 610 499. to the bottome.
 bone.

538. bottomlesse. 70
 a bouget. 486
 a bough. 107.529
 to be bought. 496
 a bowl. a bowling-alley. 941
 bould. 945
 a boulder. 571. to-259
 to bould. a boulder. 404
 a bowl (shot.) 712. -of
 a door. 542. 615.
 boulds. 668
 a bounce. 885
 to bee bound (pas. a
 bind.) i. beholding.
 877. (tied.) 597.
 666.668.748
 to bound. 34.74. to set
 bounds. 689
 to bow. a. 116. n. 259
 a bow. 702. -man.
 -case. ib.
 bowels. 266
 a bowell-prier. 645
 a bowyer. 533. a bowr.
 382.522
 a box (blow) 260.670
 of wood. 552.748
 796. -tree. 110
 to brabble. 917
 a brace (to couple.)
 545
 a bracelet. 519
 to brag. 840. a brag-
 gard. 883. bragado-
 chian. 841
 to bray. n. 180. 190. a.
 401
 the brain. 340. 350
 -pan. 297
 a brake (to bruise)
 497. fern. 45

a bramble. 138
 bran. 404
 a branch. 92. 107.
 branched. 198
 a brand (live or dead.)
 46. (mark.) 409. to
 brand. 63. 669. 827
 branded. 917
 to brandish. 713
 to brangle. 917. a bran-
 gler. 838
 brassee 100. a brassee pot.
 431
 a brasier. 533. brasen
 (of brassee.) 494.
 -faced. 245
 brave (noble.) 722. a
 brave. 669. bravery.
 518
 bravely. 992
 to brawl. 917
 brawne. 320. to grow
 brawny. 260
 a breach. 80. 760. 911
 bread. 406. 407. 554
 -corn. 400
 to brake. p. r. brake.
 broke. ac. 121. -off.
 32. -off for a time.
 310. -in. 391. 692
 -out. 230. -up (a
 letter.) 691. 936.
 (a law.) 689 -tho-
 rom. 900. (tame.)
 176. n. (burst.) 80
 315 (into passion)
 893. -the fast. 567
 (as bankrupt.) 865
 -out (in scabs.)
 320. -wind back-
 ward. 824 -in pie-
 ces. 691
 break

BRI

break of day. 35. 576. a
 breakfast. 568. a
 breaker of league.
 689. without break-
 ing off. 886
 to breath. act. 55. 275
 -out. n. 272. 328
 breech, vide britch.
 to breed, p. r. bred. 29
 274. 561. bred no-
 bly. 930
 breadth. 783
 a breast. 273. -plate. 699
 breath. 214. 328
 to brew. a brewer. 444
 brewer. 421
 a bribe. 661
 a bricke. 338. 526.
 -wall. 380
 a bride-all. 592
 a bride. -groom. -maid.
 591. -well. 668
 a bridge. 473
 a bridle. 451
 a briefc. 227. adj. 993
 -ly. 753. 756. 993
 a briar.
 bright. 24. 85. 339. to
 make- 532. bright-
 nesse. 38
 the brim. 564
 brimstone. 104
 brine. 73
 to bring. 169. 235. 374
 836. -in. 462. -forth
 -out. 431. 562. -on
 the way. 902. -forth
 young. 598. 978. -to
 that passe or stay.
 865. -up (nourish)
 599. -into house.
 555. -up together.

709

BRO

the brink. 583
 a bristle. 426. bristly.
 206. 582
 the britch. 258. britches
 512. 580
 brittle. 100. 939 -nesse.
 863
 broad. 245
 to broach. 445
 a broach (spit.) 431
 758. (spear.) 759
 a brock. 207
 to broil. 430
 broken. p. p. (a break.)
 307. 631. -up. 388
 -winded. 460
 a broker. 492. 505
 a brooch. 519
 to brood. a brood. 147
 a brook. 69. to brook.
 891
 broom. 138. a- 582
 broth. 558
 a brotheller. brothel-
 house. 827
 a brother. 601
 brought. (p. p. a bring)
 490. -out. 708.
 -a bed. 597
 brown. 334. (paper)
 935
 to bruise. 91. 497. a
 bruising. 317
 a brunt. 711
 to brush. a brush. 581
 brush-wood. 529
 a brute (fame.) 836
 brutish. 824. 896
 bubble. 72. to bubble.
 63
 a buck. 199
 a buckt. 583

BUR

a buckle. 515. a buck-
 ler. 699
 a bud. 117
 a buffet. 260. a bug.
 238
 to buy. p. r. bought. 431
 494. -up. 491. a
 buyer. 493
 to build. 146. 525.
 built. 168. a buil-
 ding. 522
 a bull. 181. a bullace.
 119. 120
 a bullet. 712. the bulk.
 108
 a bullock. 417. a bul-
 rush. 139. a bulmark.
 613
 a bunch. 285. to bunch
 out. n. 256. 245.
 bunch-back'd. 175.
 • to bunch. ac. 497
 a bundle. 169. 486
 a bung. 445
 a bungler. 840
 a bur. 134
 to burden. 460
 a burden of a song. 754
 a burgesse. 619
 a burglarer. 669
 to burie (berry.) 961
 to burle. 503
 to burn. a. 961. -away.
 97. -alive. 669. -in-
 cense. 641. n. 45.
 -out. 47
 burnt. 104. 320. -wine.
 440
 a burning fever. 310
 to burnish. 532
 a burrough. 619. a bur-
 row. 205
 burst

BUT

CAN

CAR

burst a peeces. 466
 burstennesse. 307
 to burst. 599
 a burst. 138. -of haire. 586
 a burshell. 764
 busie. 888. to be busie, or
 looke busie to. 686.
 815. 900. a busie-
 body. 837. businesse. 686
 a buskin. 514
 a bustard. 150
 but. 9. 11. 67. to butt.
 182. (to shoot at.)
 316. a butt of wine. 763
 a butcher. 420
 a butler. 431. 564
 butter. 416. -fly. 226
 a buttery. 211
 a buttock. 258
 a button. 514
 a buttesse. 538. 546
 by. 934. -and by. 531.
 836
 a by-way. 477. -word.
 753
 C.
 A cabbage. 126
 a cabin. 522
 a cabinet. 998
 a cable. 466
 to cackle. 160
 a cage. 429
 a caittiffe. 799
 a cake. 408
 a caldron. 431
 a calfe. 415. -of the leg.
 256
 to call. 335. 347.
 (name.) 70. -up.

576. -upon. 631. -to-
 gether. 629. -out,
 forth. 413. -to mind.
 346. 348
 a calling (trade) 886.
 -out. 352
 to calk. 469
 callow. 147
 calm. 464. calmly. 886
 caltraps. 410
 a camp. 704
 a can. 562
 I can. 905. -not. 690
 to cancell. 731. 866
 a candle. 743. -stick.
 745
 a canker worme. 223.
 (fore.) 316
 canckred stomach. 892
 canons. 712
 to canonize. 647
 canvassing. 840
 a cap. 514. -case. 273
 capacity. 12
 a cape. 74
 to caper. 943
 a captain. 697
 captious. 838
 a car. 455
 playing cards. 941. to
 card. 503
 care. 364. I care not
 for. 729. 883. care-
 fully. 727. 736. 886
 carelesnesse. 798. care-
 lessly. 318. 886
 a carkas. 338. 796
 to carouse. 823
 a carpenter. 527
 a carper. 838. to carp.
 916
 to carry. 48. 225. 397.

461. 486. -back.
 268. -away. 466.
 946. -along. 268.
 -to and fro. 552. -a-
 bout. 411. 641. -to-
 gether. 418. -to bu-
 rying. 959. (be-
 have.) 840. carried
 about one. 767
 carriage enforced. 683
 a carrier. 935
 a carriere. 451
 a carrion. 328
 a cart. 455. -rut. 459.
 -whip. 668
 to carve (grave.) 771
 (meat.) 557. a car-
 ver. 676. 557
 a case (matter.) 752.
 (to keep a thing)
 552. (hap.) 373
 a casement. 549
 to cashiere. 723
 a casket. 552
 a cassok. 512
 to cast. p. r. cast (hurl)
 466. -out, forth. 409
 271. 228. -a smoa-
 kie smel. 744. -round
 about. 277. -off. 876
 546. 605. -accounts.
 866. -metall. 94. 99.
 100. -in ones teeth.
 876
 to bee cast away. 465
 in a suit. 660. 662
 cast in, over, and be-
 sides. 768. -out. 509.
 -to wide world. 228.
 -away. 742. -off.
 868. -clothes. 505
 a cast. 941. casting (vo-
 mit.)

CAU

CHA

CHE

mic) 792. forth. 772
 -account. 756
 a caster of lots. 645
 a castle. 717
 casual. 971
 a cat. 211
 a catch. 471. 515
 to catch. 12. 195. 427
 -at. 975. -fire. 45
 catching. adj. 316
 catchpoles. 653
 a cater. 431
 cattell. 130. 174. 221
 a caterpillar. 223. 226
 cavalry. 698
 a cave. 78. 522
 to be caught. 205
 to cavill. 838. a poore
 & cavill. 725
 a caul. 513
 to cause (make.) 33
 (procure.) 80. 297
 371
 a cause. 292. 722
 a cause. 616
 to cease. 939. without
 ceasing. 31
 a censor. 643
 certain. 16. 386. 836
 certainty. 749
 to certifie. 934
 to cesse v. fesse.
 a cestern. 623
 ch. in græc. v. K.
 chaffe. 399
 to chase, or bee in. a
 chase. 892. 894
 a chafing. 791. -dish.
 434. 558
 a chain. 458 -of gold.
 519
 a chair. 730

to challenge (claime.)
 859. (into field.)
 950. a challenge.
 868
 a chalice. 562
 chalk. 104
 to champ. 267
 a chamber. 573. 848
 -fellow. 676. -pot.
 573
 a chamberlain. 676
 chamfred. 760
 to champ. 267
 a champion. 949
 chance. 970. by chance.
 445. to chance. 670
 742
 a chancellor. 676
 a chandler. 533
 a change. 31. 968. 973
 to change. 231. 889.
 -cullor. 885
 changable. 64
 a changling. 606
 a channell. 66
 a chanter. 773
 to chap. n. 469. chaps.
 301
 a chaplain. 638
 a chapman. 493
 a chappell. 638. 987
 charcoal. 46
 to charge (give in
 charge) 983. (a
 gun.) 703. (to af-
 fault.) 715. 718
 (lay to ones charg)
 658. 917
 a charge (given in
 charge) 983. (cost)
 596. 620. 695
 a charger. 434

chary. v. wary.
 charity. 997
 a charm. 793. 907
 a chariet. 455. 457
 a chase. 189
 to chase. 715 -away.
 984
 chast. 825. chastity.
 827
 to chastise. 612. cha-
 stisement. 11. 870
 to chat. chatter. 160
 298
 cheap. 101
 to cheapen. 493
 to chear up. 440. 954
 to make good cheare.
 820
 chearfull. 245. 915. on
 cheerly. 992
 chearfully. 883
 to cheat. 817. a cheat-
 ing. 951
 a cheater. 923
 to check. 451. 876
 checker. worke. 551
 -wife. 382
 a cheek. 249. -puffed.
 249
 cheef. 567. -ly. 914
 cheefe. 217. 416
 a cherry. 111. 119
 to cherish. 55. 127. 599
 chess-play. 941
 a chest (coffer.) 552
 848. (brest.) 253
 -nut. 123. 334
 to chew. 212. 560 -the
 -cud. 184
 a chicken. 147
 to chide. 922. chiding.
 870
 chief.

CHO

CLE

CLO

v. way. 227
 997 child. 8. 230. children.
 93. 907 236. 612. great
 5. 457 with- 596. -hood.
 189 235. -birth. 595. to
 away. grow a- 235. in
 984 child-bed. 597. chil-
 baftity. dift. 941
 827 tree chill. 54. chill.
 cha- 783
 I. 870 to chime. 629
 . 160 a chimney. 47
 298 the chin. 251
 101 chime. 259
 493 a chink. 469
 . 954 a chip. 527
 bcare. to chirp. 160
 820 choice. adjct. 409.
 5. on 880
 992 at ones choice. 594
 883 choice. fub. 806
 heat- to choke. 301. 394
 951 to choofe or make choice
 923 of. p. r. chofe. 361
 876 657. 673. 817
 551 chofen. p. p. 739. not
 382 choofe but. 967
 uffed. to chop. a. 527. n. 42.
 249 vid. change.
 914 a chuf. 284
 416 a church. 622. -yard.
 119 960
 599 a church-robber. 669
 941 a churl. 917. -ifh. 895
 552 -ifhneffe. 842
 253 to churn. 416
 334 a cipher. 495
 -the a circle. 758
 184 a city. 484. 613. cheef-
 147 675
 ing. a citizen. 614. 650
 870 a ciitern. 775
 huf.

civil. 842. 895 -war. 691
 to civilize. 724
 clad. 959
 clay. 527
 claiey. 393
 to claim, or lay claime. 859
 a claim. 868
 to clamber. 100
 clammy. 104
 to clap hands. 954 -up. 490
 a clapping. 331
 a clark. 629. 676
 to clafh. 713. clafhing. 330
 a clasp. to clasp. 515
 to clatter. 643
 to claw. 263
 a claw. 148 -backe. 925
 cleant. 935. to make- 400. 450. 581. 579
 cleanly. 738
 cleer. 25. 71. 578. 769
 -ftar-light. 149. to
 cleere. 387. (dif-
 charge.) 866. to get
 cleer of. 38
 cleerly. 752
 to cleave (rive.) 32
 (ftick.) 247. 270
 a cleft. 263. 275
 clenlineffe. 578
 to clense. 315. 414. 641
 a cliffe. 79. 100
 to clime. 100
 to clip (fheare.) em-
 brace. 229
 a clipper of coin. 669

a clocke. 623. 772.
 (what is a clock.)
 772. -maker. 533
 a clod. 81. 416
 to clod together. 422
 a clog. 184
 to cloy. 67. 374
 a cloifter. 638
 a cloke. 517
 a cloke-bag. 486
 clofe (hid.) 641. (nai-
 row.) 539. -and
 ftill. 831. -by. 158
 330. -ftoole. 573.
 -place. 624. -toge-
 ther. adv. 267. clofe-
 ly. 116. 186. 920
 a clofe. 411
 clofet. 998
 to cloath. 192
 cloth of gold. 675
 cloths. 377 -worker. 503
 clothier. 492
 to clotter. 416
 cloven-footed. 184.
 422
 cloves. 132
 a clout. 505. to clout. 826
 a cloud. 49
 a clown. 917. clownifh-
 ly. 559
 clownifhneffe. 842
 to clofe up. a. 267. 407
 n. 318
 a clue. 499
 a club. 713
 a clufter. 759
 a coaft. 76. 783
 a coat. 121. 512. 514
 -of maile. 699
 a cob.

COL

COM

CON

a cob. 160. cobiron. 431
 a coblar. 506
 a cobweb. 226
 a coach. 455
 a cock. 159. (spout.)
 445 (of hay.) 418
 cockall. 941
 to cocker. 612
 cockleweed. 394
 a cod (of puls.) 128
 307. (of the body)
 182. -fish. 166
 a cofer. 796. 848
 a coffin. 959
 cogging. 925
 coy. 907
 a coife. 513
 to keep a coil. 987
 to coin. 495. coin. 494
 coins. 536
 cold. adj. 26. 320. sub.
 53. 59. 116. a cold.
 300. to bec- 558.
 coldly. 886
 a cole. 46. -rake. 434
 -black. 334
 a collier. 533
 to collogue. 928
 a collop. 560
 colour v. cullor.
 a combe. 586. cocks-
 159
 to command. 594. -o
 ver. 683
 a command. commande-
 ment. 867. 983
 to commence. 737. -a
 suit. 658
 to commend. 914
 commendably. 870
 a commission. 677. one
 in- 662

commissioners. 659
 to commit unto. 663
 commodity. 491
 a common. 411. -wealth.
 649
 the common sort. 409
 589 -people. 841
 commonly. 339. 711
 commonalty. commo-
 ners. 654
 a commotion. 691
 to commune. 932
 to come. p. t. came. 230
 995. -by. (get.) 805
 -to passe. 42. 72. 129
 995. -to mind. 904
 -on. 160. 370. -af-
 ter. 36. 779. -again.
 310. -short. 797.
 -upon. 715. -forth.
 954. -between. 656
 -back. 489
 things to come. 369
 a coming in. 542
 -short. 797
 comely. 242. comeliness
 580
 comfits. 566
 to comfort. 631
 comfort. 266. 906
 a company (band) 697
 (travelling.) 476
 -keeping, -keeper.
 820. 865. bad- 931
 to- (lye) with. 827
 to keep- 984
 a companion. 919. 930
 to be- 939
 a compass. 758 (muck)
 387. (marriners.)
 463
 to take compassion. 912

to compel. 68
 to complaine. 367. 66
 89
 a complaint. 36
 complementing. 92
 a complexion. 27
 to compound (agree.)
 65
 to comprise. 260. 76
 to put to compromi-
 65
 a comrade 10
 to con over. 73
 to conceive. 12. 22
 73
 a conceit. 6. 344. 357
 ill- 908. wedde
 to owne- 812
 highly conceited of
 841. conceits. 842
 to concern. 673. 837
 concerning. 176. 98
 a conclusion. 991. -of
 speech. 752
 condition (covenant.)
 856. (quality.) 801
 931. -upon. 851
 a conduit. 583
 a confettion. 796
 to confer. 934
 conference. 567
 to confesse. 659. 998
 to be confident of. 807
 confidence. 872
 confining. 671
 to confound.
 to confute. 752
 a congie. 925
 a conjurer. conjuring.
 988
 to conquer. 688
 a conqueror. 721
 to confi-

CON

COR

COU

68	consider.	803	course. adj. 450. of a	a covert. 189. covertly.
367.66	consideration	given.	course sort. 90	920
89		857	a kings court. 679. (of	to covert. 509.818. co-
36	a confort.	774	law) 624.649.664	vetous. 845. cov-
g. 92	constitution. 279.293		-yard. 544.547	cousnesse. 848
27	to constrain.	865	a courtier. 675	to cough. 234. a cough.
(agree.	a consumption.	311	a cousin. 593.601.603	275
65	to conia n.	260	-german. 604	a covie. 424
60.76	to continue.	981	to couzen. 494.817	a coul. 638. -staff. 534
promis	to continuance of time.		a couzener. 817.923	a colt. 179
65		967	corn. 217.385. a corn.	a coulter. 391
1	continually. 48.66.110		320	counsell. 906. to- 899
73		716	a corn-chamber. 400	a counsellor. 660
12. 22	to be contrary.	817	a corner. 536.758 car-	871
73	controller.	676	ved corner-wise. 89	to count. 756 (esteem)
44.35	to convey over.	330.	a cornet (shalmc.) 710	288.508.785.930
wedde		456	(in an army.) 708	countenance. 244
812	a conveyance.	857	a coronation. 683.697	a counter. 756
ailed of	convenient. 470. 539.		a corporation. 619.655	a counterfeit. 771
its. 842		750	correction. 728.870	counterfeited. 85.442
73.837	conveniencie.	862	to corrupt. 827.931	-cullour. 578
76.98	to converse or bee con-		corruption. 376.818	a counterfeiter of coin.
91.-of	versant.	918	course. 503. a dead corse	669
752	converse.	901		a counter-pane. 857
enant.)	a cook. 431 -shop. 625		to cost. 496	-poison. 793
ty.) 801	cookery.	431	costly. 695	to counter-poize. n. 766
851	a cord.	389	to make costive. 123	a county. 688
583	to coole. act. 275. n.		costiveness. 303	a cov. 417
796		432	a cottage. 522.524	a coward. 885.886
934	coolnesse.	513	to coth. 302	cowardliness. 885
567	to set a coppy.	732	cotten. 503.738	a crab. 326 -fish. 172
59.998	coppis.	529	to couch close. a. 748. n.	-louse. 218
of. 807	copper.	99.444	275	crabbed. 832 (hard.)
872	a coop.	160	a couch. 570.574	750
671	a cooper.	533	a covenant. 856. to-	a crack. 59.703
	ordiall.	792	689.856.857	crack-braind. 805
752	a core.	120.315	to cover. 54.251.450	a cradle. 228.230
925	courage. 710. contragi-		571	to crack of. 840.841
jurving.	ous. 882. -ly. 883		covered. 699. a cover.	craft. 918. a craft. 377
988	torke.	122	535. of a hook. 748	crafty. 355.817. a
688	a course (race.) 31. (of		a covering. 147	crafts-man. 378
721	meat.) 565. to course		a coverlet. 571	craftily. 816
o confi-		948		cragged.

V

CRE

CRU

CUR

cragged. 77.100
 to cram. 160. 820.
 crammed. 292
 the cramp. 294.313
 a crampiron. 527
 a crane. 152.457
 a crash. 59
 a catch. 414
 a craven. 885
 to crave. 875
 a craver. 874
 to crawl. 223.312
 crazy. 295. craziness. 790
 to creak. 204.543
 cream. 416
 to create. 18
 a living creature. 227
 credit. 659.863. hastily
 crediting. 812
 a creek. 74
 to creep. 143.223 -in.
 801 -upon. 728 -1
 bowl. 211. creeping.
 212.213
 a crevish. 172
 a crib. 414
 a crick. 294
 a cricket. 224
 to cry out for. 872 -out
 (as a child.) 227
 -quittance. 891
 a crier. 653. crying.
 230.275
 crimson. 337
 a cringe. 925
 to croak. 160.212
 a crone. 409
 crooked. 148.248.758
 to crop. 117 a crop. 385
 (of a bird.) 145
 to cross. 835

cross. adj. 373.467. a
 cross. 669. 813.
 -cloth. 513 -line.
 758 -way. 479 -bow
 712 -crossness. 909
 crouching. 925
 to crowd up. 267 -in.
 837
 to crow. 159
 a crow. 160
 a crown. 674. (of the
 head.) 343
 of the same crue. 795
 cruel. 832
 cruelty. 896
 a crim. 225. crim.
 407
 to crumble. 81
 crump-footed. 289
 crumpled. 118
 a crupped. 452
 to crush. 320.673
 crushing. 317 -out. 440
 crust. 407
 a cruse. 562
 a cub. 186.203
 a cuckold-maker. 827
 a cuckoo. 160
 a cucquean. 827
 a cucumber. 566
 a cud. 267
 a cudgell. 180
 a cuss. 260
 to cull. 409
 a cullet. ib.
 a cullander. 433
 a cullour. 333.503. cul-
 lours. 463.709. to-
 100.578
 a culver. 154 -tail. 530
 to cumber. 487
 cumbersome. 874

a cumber. 510
 a cunny. 205
 cunning. adj. 355.925
 sub. 817. cunningly.
 771
 any cuntry. 687.783
 the cuntry. 686. my
 native. 723
 a cuntryman, cuntry.
 folke. 756 -people.
 686. my- 691. of
 our cuntry. 495
 a cup. 564 -board. 562
 -bearer. 564. 676
 -shot. 823
 a cupping-glasse. 791
 cupples. 243
 a curasser. 699
 to curb. 668
 curbed by. 594
 to curd. a curd. 416
 to cure. 313.319.790
 too curious. 456
 curiously (exactly) 886
 to curl. 586
 curl-headed. 280
 curling-irons. 586
 a current. 65
 curvants. 123
 to curry. 450 -favour.
 901.928
 a currier. 508
 a curry-comb. 450
 to curse. 893. curst. 832
 a curse. 925
 a curtain. 745.954
 curbeous. 831.901
 a curtesan. 827
 a cushion. 572
 a custard. 408
 custome. 801. (roll.)
 621.682
 a customer.

DAI

DAR

DEC

510 customer. 677. (buy-
 205 et.) 493
 55.925 to cut. p.t. cut. 93. 193
 771 504. 713-off a way
 87.783 108. 527. 558. 706
 586. my downc. 528 out.
 723 86. 42-tongue. 669
 country. cup. 796 -afunder,
 -people. in pieces. 558-the
 691. of rom. 37. 551. -the
 495 throat. 420
 562 cu. p.p. 554 downc.
 4. 676 418
 823 a cut. (lot.) 644. a
 791 short- 475
 243 a cutler. 533
 699 a cut-purse. throat.
 668 669
 594 cypresse. 115
 416 D.
 19.790 To dag. 668
 456 a dagger. 713
 1) 886 the day. 34. (victory.)
 586 641-light. 35. 149
 280 time. 283 farre
 586 spent. 568 before.
 65 after. 976. the short-
 123 test- 38. dawning
 favour. of- 35. t'other- 976
 928 every-daily. 34. 611
 508 734. a day-booke.
 450 742. two, three, eight
 832 dayes. 635
 925 dainty. 456 bit-tooth
 45.954 820. dishes. 150
 31.901 408. daintily. 754
 827 dairy. 409. maid.
 572 415
 408 a dayes-man. 675
 (roll.) a dale. 78
 1.682 to dally. 856
 stomer. a dame. 609. a dam

(mother.) 598. (to
 stop.) 470. to dam.
 67
 damage. 658
 a damp. 58. 328
 a damfin. 120
 a dandepat. 238
 to dance. a dance. a dan-
 cer. 943. a dancing.
 942. on a rope. 945
 danger. 394. to bee in-
 465. in danger to.
 594. 681
 dangrous. 684
 dangling. 181
 dank. 549
 to dant. 885
 to dare. daring. 885
 dark. 20. to grow- 36
 darknesse. 31
 darnell. 129. 394
 a dart. 712
 to dash against. 470.
 541
 a date (fruit.) 123. (of
 writing.) 786. out
 of- 680
 a daughter. 593. 598
 a daw. 60
 to dawb. 527
 a damber. 533
 the dawning. 35
 to dazle. 951
 a deacon. 638
 dead. 678 -coale. 46
 -corps. 961 -flepe.
 293 -of the night.
 987 -wine, beere.
 443
 deadly. 311. 691. 956
 deaf. deafish. 282
 to deale (doe.) 607
 V 2

830. 870-out. 270
 -between. 492. 911
 a dealing out. 859. dea-
 ler. 492
 debate. 656. to debate.
 891
 debauchednesse. 728
 to decay. 939. decaying.
 957
 to decease. a- 647
 deceased. 678
 deceit. 918
 deceitfull. 355. 478
 to deceive. 361. 918
 decencie. 580
 a deck. 463. 468
 to deck. 618
 to decipher. 783
 a decree. 654. 663. 10-
 661
 a deed (written.) 863
 an ill- 871. in very-
 17. 986
 to deem. 693
 the deep. 468. 474
 deeply. 536
 a fallow deer. 199
 deer. adj. 493. adv. 491
 496
 to deface. 347
 to defalk. 756
 to defame. 833
 to defeat. 872
 to defend. 410. 718
 a defendant. 659
 to defie. 800
 to defile. 825
 to deflowre. 827
 a degree. 23. 877. by de-
 grees. 737
 to delay from day to
 day. 886
 a delay.

DEN

DEU

DIS

a delay.	365	det. 866. to run deep in-	865	to disappoint.	363. 872
to delight, or take de-		to determine.	806	to disarm.	723
light.	932. 940	death. 610. 965. puni-		to disburse. disburse-	
delight.	366. 726	shed with- 669 - day	964	ments.	854
to deliver to.	748. 857	a detter.	864	to discern.	283. 327
to be delivered of young		the devill.	988 989	discernable.	504
	597. 598	to devise.	355. 754.	to discharge (pay) 866	
to delve.	205. 210 439	devotion.	913	(doc.) 652. 983	
a deliver.	381	to devour.	568	(acquit.) 662. (a	
a deluge.	69	devoutly.	998	gun.) 703. (from	
to demand.	2. 862	dew.	53	war.) 723. a dis-	
to demean.	840	a dewlap.	181	charge.	866
demure.	830	a die. 759. dice. 941.		to disclaim.	868
to demur.	886	-box.	941	to disclose.	147. 838
a den.	78. 189. 522	a diall.	772	to discomfit.	717
to deny. 659. 811 - stif-		a diamond. 89 (figure)	759	to discontent.	361
ly.	811. 858	a ditch. 423. standing-	497	to bee discontented.	
a deniall.	874	a ditcher.	387		892
a denison.	619	to die.	125. 273. 723	to discontinue. a.	801
to denounce.	693	966. ready to- 956		to be discouraged.	885
a dent.	760	that dyes alone. 328		a discourse.	967
to depart.	902	to dye cullers. a dyer.	503	to discourse.	750. 916
to depend.	957	a difference.	244. 343	to discredit.	840
to depose (swear.) 659		(jar) 911. to put-		discreet.	355. 725
to deprive.	868	333. what is the-	886	to disdain.	902
a deputy.	677	to dig.	248. 381	a disease.	294
a dearth.	63	diligently.	886	diseased.	279
to descendant.	750	dim.	769	to disfigure.	285
to descry.	627. 769	dim-sighted.	149. 283	disfranchising.	671
to deserve.	586. 870	a dimple.	251	hard of digestion.	438
a desert.	631. 871	to diminish.	872	to disguise.	955
to desire.	12. 363	to dine.	568	to disgorge.	820
(pray.)	541	a dinner.	568	disgrace. 288. 870. 930	
desire. 818. earnest-	364	a dining room.	555	to-	589
a desk.	630. 738	to disannul.	663	a dish.	553
to despair.	13			to disinheret.	605
desperate.	799			dishonesty.	511. 826
to despise.	880			to dislodge.	704
destiny.	977			to be dismaid.	379
to destroy.	719			to dismiss.	632
destruction. 919. utter-				disobedience.	605
	719			to disorder.	362

disorder

DIS

DOT

DRA

372	disordered.	29.931	dogged.	895	a drainer.	272
723	to disparage.	a. 589.	a doke.	760	a drake	160
ourse		840	a dolc.	683	a draper.	492
854	to dispatch.	268.294	a dolt.	284	a draugh: (copp) 732	
327		807.983	to doe. 799. (commit)		(thape) 8. (drunk)	
504	to dispense with.	907	871. (finish.) 525		564. (pattern.)	
866	to display.	107	-amisse. 907. 923		-net. 427. -horse.	
983	to displease.	361	-good. 881. to have		455 -bound. 424	
2. (a	displeased.	892	to do with.	827	(jakes.)	624
from	to displease.	862	to bee done. 259. 920		to draw.	459. 583
a dis	disposition.	176. 930	(finished.) 391.		to draw forth, out. 137	
866	to dispraise. 833. dis-		done. 814. 900		433. 445. 560 -to.	
868	praise.	870	a doore.	542. 543	190. 271 -dry. 683	
7. 838	to disprove.	752	-cheek.	541	-out. 268. 525. 531	
717	to disquiet.	368. 917	within doores.	482	758. 770. -neerc.	
361	to disseise.	868	out of doores.	594	186. -aside. 954	
ented.	to disfrank.	715	a dormouse.	208	-over with. 319	
892	a dissembler.	634	dorman.	545	-cuis. 644. -up in	
801	dissolute.	852	to dote. 235. to dote on.		writing. 652. (a	
885	a disaffe.	498	829		weapon. 700. (by	
467	distance.	709	dotard.	234	sent.)	424
0. 916	to distaste.	369	do'er.	829	a drawer.	564
840	distempred.	292	dotage.	297	draw-bridge.	473
5. 725	distinctly.		doutish.	805	to bee drawne asunder.	
902	to distinguish.	749	a doubt. 357. to stand		722	
294	distracted.	281	in-	435	a dream.	344
279	distresse.	166	doubtfull. 749.	750	dregs.	383. 447
285	to disuse.	801		985	dreggish.	441
671	a ditty.	962	doughty.	885	dread.	369
n. 438	a diver.	474	a dove. dove-house. 154		to dyench.	104
955	divers. 168. of divers		downe. 120. a downe.		to dresse cloth.	503
820	kinds.	344	78		dressing.	379. 521
70. 930	a diviner.	644	down-hill. 79 ward. 49		dry.	77. 321. 764
589	divine power.	ib.	604		to dry. a. 350. 497. n.	
553	a divine.	992	a dowry.	590	106	
605	divinity.	993	dow.	406	dried.	169. 170
I 1. 826	to make division.	656	a drab.	827	to drill.	737
704	to divorce.	594	to drag.	668	drink.	440
379	dizziness.	297	a dragnet.	427	to drinke. p.t. drank.	
634	a dock for a ship.	468	a dragon.	214	564. 788. to drinke of	
605	to dodge.	886	a dray.	456	823	
362	a dog.	186. 424	to drain.	392	to drive. p.t. drove,	
disorder					drove.	

DRO

EAR

EMB

drove. 390. 454 -on.
 464 -out. 594 -off
 (delay.) 886 -away
 561. 634. 984 -back
 718 -in. 527
 to drivell. 824
 to be driven away. 793
 a driver. 180. 454
 to drizzle. 51
 a droil. 698
 a drone. 219
 to droop. 886
 drooping. 234
 to drop. 51. 72 -down.
 52 -in. 269 -off.
 117
 a drop. 53. 72. a small-
 51
 droppings. 300. 445 -by
 drops. 51
 the drop sic. 311
 droffe. 97. 400
 a drove. 409
 to drown (plunge.) 71
 (kill.) 669
 drow sic. 208. (sicknes)
 293
 a drudge. 698
 drugs. 796
 a druggist. 794
 a drum. 710
 drunk. a drunkard. 823
 to be drunk. 824
 to be duc. 611
 dubble. 407. to- 751
 -tongued. 816
 a dubler. 512
 a duck. 160. to ducke
 (dive.) 424 -down
 the head. 352. 541
 a dug. 229
 to dull. 137

dulled. 85
 a dullard. 354. 886
 dullness. 354
 dumb. 282
 dun. 337
 dung. 387. 10- 157.
 268 -hill. 159
 a dungeon. 616
 a dunce. 284
 durt. 81. 481
 dirty. 616
 dirtiness. 579
 duskish. 769
 dust. 81. small- 772
 dutch. 586
 duty. 652. 886
 a dozen. 756
 a dwarf. 238
 to dwell. 343 -together.
 588
 a dweller. 523. 619
 a dwelling. 522. 539
 -house. 539
 E.
E Ach. 154. 189
 -other. 592 -by it
 self. 429
 eager (in tast.) 326 (in
 fight.) 711
 an eagle. 160
 an eare. 204. 299 -pic-
 ker. 262 -ring. 519
 (hand.) 127
 to ear. 385. earing. 390
 an ear-wig. 223
 the east. 31
 easter. 779
 to eat. 118. 120. 560
 788 -up. 219. 568
 864 -fast. 820. sic
 to- 170. 222. 420
 p-r.eat. p-p.eaten.

an eat-all. 820
 eaves. -dropping. 546
 -dropper. 837
 ease. 375. 20-463. 573
 easing. 671
 ease. 883. (not loud.)
 734 -pace. 453
 the ebb. ebbing. to ebb.
 76
 eddy. 466
 an edg. 85. 584. 713. 10
 set teeth on- 298. ed-
 ging. 518
 to eek. 782
 an ecle. 166
 an egge. 147
 egging on. 871
 an eye (sonat ei.) 246
 -lid, -brow. 247
 -salve. 792 -sight.
 951. corner of- 248
 either of both. 514
 594. (both.) 631
 -or. 297
 an ell. 762
 an elbow. 260
 elders. 901. eldest. 608
 eldern. 138
 an elf. 987
 an elm. 113
 elfe. 3
 embalmed. 959
 an ambassador. 677. em-
 bassage. 983
 embers. 45
 to embill. 695
 embowed. 551. 759
 to embrace. 229
 embroiderer. 675
 embrued. 716
 eminent. 880
 an emmet. 225
 emerald.

ENC

ENS

ESP

820	emerald.	93	English.	494	to entrench.	704
546	to empare.	293	to engrave.	771	an entry. 540-door.	992
837	empairing.	860	to engrosse (all.)	490	envie. 681-10-	373
573	to empale.	722	(a writing.)	652	to environ.	717
671	an emperour.	673	to be enhanced.	496	to enure. 702. 724.	801
ud.)	employed.	888	to enjoy.	366	to envelop.	277
453	employments.	344. 929	to enkindle.	58. 710	ere-long. 995	-while.
ebb.	empty.	292. 468. to-	to enlarge.	618. 752		986
76		792	to enliven.	940	an Erle.	686
466	emroids.	305	enough. 699	-and to	erty.	576
13. to	to enact.	686. 687	spare.	848	to ern.	723
8. ed-	to encamp.	704	to enquire. 478.	726	ernest. 939. in-	908
518	enchanted.	793		914	(given.)	857
782	to enclose.	411. 652	to enrage.	177	ernestnesse.	992
166	an encounter.	715. 10-	enraged. 644. to bee-		ernestly.	726. 873
147		294. 711		892	the erth. 19 27	-quake.
871	encouragemēt.	870. 871	to enrich.	682	80. erthen.	535
246	encumbrance.	487	to enroll. 647. 695.	en-	to escape. 425. 467.	742
247	encumpassed.	138. 583	rolment.	650	to eschew.	883
light.	encrease. 387. to-	872. a	ensignes displayed.	709	especially	75. 95
248	to endamage.	914	(companies.)	697	to espy.	322
514	to end. a. 311. 469.	632	to ensnare.	430	to espouse.	591
631	(a speech.)	752. n.	to install.	675	an essay.	737
297		254	to ensue.	812	an estate (of life.)	851
762	an end. 804. the one-		to enter. a. 639. n.	-into	889. (goods)	608
260		458		641. 643	to esteem.	601
608	an ending.	953	entercourse of trading.		to estrange.	909
138	an endeavour.	851. to-		491	an evasion.	883
987		363. 641	enterfeering.	290	even or equall.	869
113	to endite.	732. 738	an enterlude.	952	(not odd.)	941
3	to become endlesse.	656	to entermeddle.	837	-weight. 766	-as.
959	endowment.	880	an enterprise.	872	to make-	400. 531
em-	endued.	142	to entertaine.	489. 879	532. yea-	12. 96
983	to endure. a. 883. n.	536		902	holy-dayes eve.	632
45	I cannot-	747	entire. 376 friend.	909	evening. sub. 40. adj.	
695	an enemy (publike.)		entisement.	822		64
759	692. 703 (private)		entrals.	266	ever. 838	-and anon.
229		893	to entrap.		362	-more. 750
675	to enfeeble.	293	an entrance.	1. 544	sting time.	957
716	to engender.	30	to entreat. 873	-pardon	every. 2. 10. 855	-one.
880	an engin.	772	908	-fairly.	683	761. 855
225	England.	663	an entreaty.	496	day. 310	-whit. 994
vall.						-where.

EXC

where. 886
 an ever or est. 215
 an evidence (written.) 663. 871. (of pain) 791
 683. to give in- 659
 it is evident. 779
 evill. 360. 368. 800
 an ewe. 409
 an ewer. 556
 to exact. 864. exactly. 886
 to examine. 749
 an example. 752. 860
 to exceed. 797
 exceeding. 726
 exceedingly. 351
 excellent. 354
 except (unlesse.) 67
 (saving.) 110
 excessive. 275
 an exchange. 482. 722
 855
 exchequer. 682
 an excuse. 885. to ex-
 cuse. 907
 executors. 714
 execution. 641. an ex-
 ecutioner. 668
 exercise. 737. 940. to-
 943
 to exhort. 899
 expence. 854
 experience. expert. ex-
 perienched, 355. 725
 to explain. 749
 an exploit. 722
 to expound. 631
 to expresse. 753
 an expresseion. 751
 in expresse words. 752
 to extoll. 982
 extortion. 868

FAIL

extreemly. 915
 extremity (rigour.) 663. 871. (of pain) 791
 F.
THe face. 578. -up-
 ward. 575 -to ones
 face. 920
 a factor. 492
 to fade. 106
 fading. 503. 966
 a fadom. 762
 a faggot. 529
 to faile. a. 660. n. 797
 885. 923. a sailing.
 798. sailing of. 106
 to fain, v. fein.
 fain (desirous.)
 to faint. 885. 939
 fainting. 302
 faint-hearted. 885
 faintly. 886
 faire. 278. 578. (c-
 quall.) 869 -to see
 to. 176. -shewes.
 925. -wind. 467
 -dealing. 927 -spo-
 ken. 901. -ton-
 gued. 841. fairly.
 925
 a faire. 491
 a fairy. 987
 faith. 358
 faithfull. 919
 to fall. p.t. fell. 496
 714. 981. -off, a-
 way. 110. 967. 980
 -back. 235 -to de-
 cay. -quite downe.
 61. 537. -into. 307
 425. 465. -upon.
 188. -out (hap-

FAM

pen.) 10. 809 (af-
 swage.) 307. ready
 to- 538. -in hand
 with. 11. -in love
 with. 829 -out (to
 be fallen out.) 911
 p.p. fallen.
 a fall. 376. the fall of
 the lease. 37. falling
 out. 911 -sickness.
 312
 fallow. 387. 388
 false latine. 747 -verse.
 754
 a fault. 662. 732. 893
 922
 to fault. 856. faultly.
 754
 famous. 880
 a family. 589
 familiar. 927
 famine. to famish. 420
 a fan. 399. to- 450
 513
 a fane. 456
 three-fangd. 213
 fancie. 240. 343
 far. 738. 757. 934 -off
 489. 767. -and
 wide. 78. thus. 991
 so farre from, that.
 854
 a fardel. 486
 fare (dict.) 787. to fare
 well. 902. 999
 a fare. 472
 a farm. farmer. 386
 farnesse. 757
 to farrow. 185
 farther off. 767
 farthest asunder. 333
 to fart. 824
 a farthing.

FAT

FEL

FIL

9 (af-
 ready
 band
 in love
 ut (to
) 911
 fall of
 calling
 nesse.
 312
 .388
 versic.
 754
 .893
 922
 nity.
 754
 880
 589
 927
 420
 450
 513
 456
 213
 343
 -off
 and
 991
 hat.
 854
 486
 fare
 999
 472
 386
 757
 185
 767
 333
 824
 ing.

forbiding. 494.866
 511.586. for a-
 733.907. to bee out
 of. 680. it is the-
 805. to- 531. 771
 596
 407. to make-
 466. 548. adv. 733
 to fasten into. 31.
 248.391
 790
 416.440.503
 598 in law.
 593.600 -lesse.606
 602
 422. adj. 270
 278
 420
 912 to win-
 901
 996
 928
 928
 363.369.370
 366. 369. 370
 391.540
 -nesse.
 885
 565.965 -of
 615. a
 555
 754
 244.590
 v. reward. -for
 794
 939
 -nec-
 n. -upon.
 155.189.420. pas.
 996
 568
 321

n. (endure.) 598
 -paine. 296
 feeling. 323. no- 294
 -past. 296
 a feend. 668.987
 a feeld. 385. open-396
 feet. 215.309
 to fein. 754. feined.
 578.784.885
 a fell. 507
 to be fell. 895
 to fell downe. 529. not
 felled. 641
 feloes. 457
 a fellow. 316
 a fellow (equall.) 901
 (in contempt.) 883
 -in office. 673.
 -drunkard, or good-
 821. -souldier. 710
 silly- 587. fellowes
 in a house. 910
 fellowship. 672.989
 a felt. 481
 a fen. 68
 fenny. 139
 a female. 165
 to fence. 247.380.478
 -off. 95
 a fence. 411. a master
 of- 949
 a fcoffee in trust. 606
 fern. 45
 a ferret. 209
 a ferry. 472
 to fester. 318
 to fetch. 462 -wind.
 275
 128
 572
 668
 430

bearing deadly feud.
 892
 a fever. 310
 few. 967
 fuell. 45
 ficklenesse. 897
 a fiddle. -stick. 776
 to fiddle with fingers.
 951
 sic upon. 578 -for
 shame. 586
 fierce. 176. 711. 893
 to be- 196. fiercely.
 51
 a fig. 123 -tree. 111
 117
 to fight. p.t. fought. 699
 -it out. 711. -at
 sharp. 950
 a fight. 59
 a figure-caster. 951
 a filberd. 121
 to filch. 919. filching.
 867
 a file. to file. 532
 filings. 532
 to fill. 20. 526. 564-up
 again. 315
 a fillet. 518
 a fillip. 670
 a film. 241
 filth. 469. 579. filthy.
 828
 a fin. 143
 a finall bearing. 664
 fine. 24. 95. 623
 a fine. 667
 to fine. ibid.
 to find. p.t. found. 17
 -out. 253. 355. 403
 -fault with. 838
 -by experience. 321
 a find-fault

FIS

a find-fault. 838
 a finger. 261 -bredth. 762
 to finish. 391. 592
 fire. 24. 44 -ball. 712
 -pan. 434 -brand. 46
 to set on- 58. to be on a- 45
 fiery. 41
 a firre-tree. 115
 first. 8 -fruits. 639. at the- 7. 45. 273. 946
 a fish. 163. 436. to- 427
 a fisher. fish-pond. 427
 a fist. 260
 fit. 440. 724 -match. 294. 310. to- 514
 731. to make- 526 796
 to be fit for use. 935
 fitly. 264. 738
 -than is fitting. 539
 a fit. 310
 five. 261
 a flag (banner.) 461
 (ledge.) 387
 to flag. 106. flagging. 284
 a flagon. 449
 a flail. 898
 a flake. 935
 to flay (fley.) 420
 a flame. 60. to- 45. 47
 the flank. 256. in- 715
 a flap. 260. 670
 to flash. 60. 62. flashing 56
 flashy. 326
 a flasket. 552
 flat. 249. to lay- 55
 flats. 466

FLI

to flatter. 923. 924
 flattery. 921
 a flaw. 55. 466
 flaxe. 497
 a flea. 218
 to flea v. flay. 272
 fleam. 272
 a Fletcher. 147
 fledge. 147
 to fly to. p. t. fled. 625
 716
 a fleece. 584
 fleering. 916
 a fleet. 700
 flesh. 241. 328 -forke. 433
 to fly. p. t. flew. p. p. flown. 143. p. t. fled (run away.) 430
 527 -back. 886
 that can flye. 223
 flickering. 274
 a fly. 223. 561 -slap. 561
 flight. 425
 a flich. 421
 to flinch. 856
 to sling. p. t. slang, slung 204
 a. 712. n. -away. 204
 a flint. 85
 to flit. n. 625. 958. flitting. 412. 966
 the flixe. 303
 a flocke. 409. 410. in flocks. 152
 flocks of wool. 503. 572
 a floore. 398. 551
 to flose. 122. floses. 471
 to flourish. 751
 a flood. 66. land- 69
 -gate. 67
 flower. 404. fine- 408

FOL

a flower. 117
 to flow. p. p. flowne. 68
 a flourish. 775
 a flute. 775
 a foe. 893
 fodder. 190
 a fog. 20. 45. foggie 270
 to foile. 95
 to foine. 71
 a foist. 468. foisty. 400
 foisted in. 780
 a folc. 175
 folke. 920. 95
 to follow. 969 -bare 883
 -close after. 3
 -ones minde. 89
 (example.) 73
 a follower. 64
 to fome. 42
 food. 177. 190. 267
 want of- 35
 a fool. 686. 725. foolery. 925. fool-hardy. 883. fool's
 nesse. 805. foolishly. 50
 a font. 63
 a foot. 257. 514. -bill. 79
 -of a son. 754
 -man. 69
 (lacky.) 676
 -less. 144
 -stoole. 55
 -path. 476
 -ste. 423
 fooling. ibi
 for, nam. 19. 29. pray. 481
 -all that. 17
 363. 969. -and a gainst. 750
 -eve. 996. 1000. -nothin 90
 to forbear. 806. fo gain

FOR

FOU

FRO

117 bearing food. 790	p.p.-saken. 476. 976	make. 610. 619. 723
owne. 65 forbid. 13. p.t. forbad	forsooth. 586	freely. 662. 849
75 p.p.-bidden. 867	to forswear. 834. 858	a freckle. 286
77 690. forces. 708	to fortifie. 613. 708	a friend. 489. 918. very
77 of no. 900	a fortification. 704	neerc- 917. friend-
89 force out. 61. 440	forthwith. 947	ship. 921
190 ford. 472	a fortress. 718	a frense. 261
foggie forde. 663	a fortune-teller. 645	to freeze. 50. 52
27 fore-arm. 974	951	frost. 118. 503. -sup-
95 fore-cast. 813	forward. 172	plies. 715. -man. 737
71 fore-doore. 540. -fin-	a foster-child. 229	to fret. 2. 98. n. 892
ifty. 400 ger. 262. -front. 540	to foster. 599	a fretting. 290. 305
78 709. -man. 942.	foul. 581. -mouthd. 917	fretwork. 551
172 runner. 313. -skin.	to- 745	to fry. 431. fried. 437
20. 95 648. -fight. -staller	to fould up. 504. 936	a frying-pan. 431
-bare 490. 492. -teeth.	a fould. 504. foulding-	fry (of fish.) 165
after. 3 267. -top. 586.	dooves. 615	a frier. 638
89 -abinking. 367. -to-	to be found (a find. 91)	frighted. 62 to be- 883
73 kens. 974	724	a fringe. 518
64 fore-see. 808. 813	to founder. 468	a fritter. 408
42 -slow. -stall. 6. 661	a fountain. 65	to frizzle. 586. friz-
0. 267 -tell. 644. -warne.	fow. 23. -footed. 143	led. 943
35 974. -shew. 63	267. -square. 759	a frock. 512
5. fool 5. forsend. 984	a fowle. 143. a fowler.	a frog. 212
ol-hard 5. forset. 667. 683	fowling. 428	to be frolick. 366. fro-
fool 5. for-head. 245	a fox. 203	licking. 331
y. 50 forge. 531. forged.	a fray. 656	from. 485. -of. 499
63 578. 786. a forger.	a freight. 470. 472	front of an army. 715
14. - 669	fraile. 939. a frail. 434	frontiers. 689. 783
a son forget. 349. forget-	a frame. 241. 259. 622	a frost. 53. 54. hoar- 53
69 fulnesse. 347	to- 161. 769. to put	froth. 73
6 -less forgive. 893	out of- 362	forward. 373. 832. fro-
le. 55 work. 418. 439	frank. 878. -and free.	wardly. 886
-ste forme. 730. (of scho-	905	frowning. 245
ibi lars.) 737	frankincense. 124	frozen. (a freez.) 53
9. praz farmer. 252. 813	frantick. 281. 644	76
eat. 17 most. 23	a fraught. 472	fruit. 117. 127. -left.
-and 5. orrage. 706	free. 620. 684. (frank)	118. -of the womb.
-eve 5. 5. 462. 692. a for-	878. 996. -man.	596. that beareth-
nothing rener. 621	610. 619. -born. 610	112. -full. 387. 388
90 5. forest. 189	5. -bated. 850. cost.	frumeny. 402
6. fa 5. forsake. p.t. -fooke.	821. for- 594. to	a frump. 941
gaining		full.

FUR

full. 273. -moon. 33
 -sea. 76. -of moon. 528
 to full. a fuller. 503
 to fulfill. 666
 fulsome. 292
 to be in a fume. 894
 the fundament. 268
 a funerall. 960
 furrc. a furrier. 209
 507
 to furbush. 532
 a furlong. 762
 a furnace. 96. 549
 to furnish. 699. furni-
 ture. 452. 699. 848
 954
 a furrow. 391. 392
 furrowed. 760
 to further. 724. furthe-
 rance. 906
 furthermore. 834
 furze. 138

G.

A Gabardin. 512
 A gabler. 839
 to gad. 887
 a gad-bee. 221
 a gage. 862. to. 914
 to gaggle. 160
 a gay. 133. gaily. 754
 gain. 405. 490
 to gain-say. 752. 811
 899
 a gale. 55
 the gall. 271. 306
 a gallamafry. 23
 gallant. 675
 a gallery. close, open.
 546. 616
 a galling. 290
 a gally. 464. 468
 a gallon. 763

GAR

to gallop. 451
 a gallous. 668
 a game. 423. 947. 100
 gamesom. 831. game-
 fier. 941
 a gammon. 421
 to ganch. 722
 a gander. 160
 a gang. 248
 to gape. n. 117. -after. a.
 405. a gaping. 58. 78
 gaping. 469
 garbage. 436
 to gard. 675. -round.
 704
 a gard. 682 (of cloths)
 518
 a garden. 379. adj. 111
 a gardian. 606. 984
 985
 to gargle. 301
 a garland. 133
 garlick. 131
 a garment. 217. 504
 581
 a garner. 622
 to garnish. 751. a gar-
 nishing. 518
 a garrison. 719. -foul-
 dier. 718
 a garter. 514
 a gasb. 760
 gastered. 62. gastliness.
 370
 a gate. 615. a little-
 992
 to gather. 117. -toge-
 ther. 66. 328. -up.
 396. -to a head.
 715
 a gavel. 395
 to gaze. 757

GIL

to geld. 183. gelt. a ge-
 ding. 178. 29
 a generall. 69
 a gentil. 56
 gentle. 51. 831. 89
 -paced. 453.
 waxe. 188. -mar-
 like. 724. gently. 7
 90
 to get. p. r. gat, got. 37
 725. 991. -again
 868. -out. 622
 -love. 906. -by bar-
 733. -the better
 950. -away. n. 42
 get thee. 91
 to ghesse. 356. 645.
 ghesing. 357. 97
 a ghost. 631. 964. 987
 a giant. 238
 giddiness. 297
 a gift (given.) 87
 (faculty.) 324
 a gig. 941
 to giggle. 845
 to gild. 519
 gills of fish. 163
 a gild. 655. -hall. 649
 gilty. 662. 668. to bee-
 868
 gilt-lesse. 662
 a gin. 428. 430. 533
 ginger. 132
 to gird. 516. -to, on
 701. -a. (scott.) 916
 a girdle. 516
 a girl. 941
 to girt in. 267
 gives. 668
 to give. p. r. gave. 414
 707. 715. 855
 -leave. 44. -the
 place.

GLA

GOA

GOS

gelt. a ge
 178.29
 69
 56
 831.89
 453.
 8. -man
 gently.7
 90
 got.37
 -again
 ut. 622
 -by har
 e better
 n.42
 919
 645.
 57.97
 64.98
 238
 297
 87
 324
 94
 845
 519
 163
 ill.649
 to bee
 868
 662
 0.533
 132
 co. on
 916
 516
 941
 267
 668
 414
 855
 -the
 place.

place.340 -a blow.
 260.950 -part.849
 (thanks)875. -up
 (yeeld.) 868. 942
 950. (the ghost)
 958(account)995
 -over. 178. 195.
 939. -it out. 877
 a voice.906. -foul
 language.904 -sen-
 tence for, against.
 661. -gift for gift.
 878. -for dead.956
 p.p.given.340.509
 in the guise of. 917
 934. -to bee- glad-
 nesse. 366
 93 -bottle. 587
 a drinking- 562.
 -case. 562
 glance.283 -at.916
 -out. 60
 glove. 427
 550. a glasier.
 533
 cleaning (corn.) 396
 (grapes.) 439
 166
 glide. 275
 gly. 283
 glimmer. 45
 glister. 43.89
 glitter. 679
 glister. 792
 glory. 990
 to set a glosse. 753
 a glove. 514
 glow.45.46. a glow-
 worme. 223
 to glose. 923
 glue. to glue. 530
 to glut.820. a glutton.
 284

gluttony. 822
 to gnar. 187
 to gnash. 298.426
 a gnar. 218
 to gnaw. 217
 to go.p.r.went.p.p.gon
 287.475.478.511
 929. -aside. 738.
 752 -in. 540. 992
 (wear.) 511. for-
 ward.734. -backe.
 488.734 -beyond.
 12.172.854. -on,
 forward.886.(pro-
 fir.)735. -on with.
 884. -before. 973
 -downe. 34. -over
 again.390. -round
 about. 39 -too and
 fro.911 -out. 766
 -to see.929 -wi:h
 out.874 go too. 13
 to learn to goe. 230
 a goad. 390
 a goal.946. a goat.183
 a gob. gobbet. 560
 to gobble. 820
 a goblet. 563
 God. 18. 596. -send
 god of. 992. godly.
 976.984. godlinessse.
 994
 a going out.547 -alone
 533
 goggle-eyed. 283
 gold.95.531 -weight.
 766. -smith. 531
 golden. 494
 good. 245. 299. 360
 902. (wine.) 441
 (verse.)754. (hap-
 py.) 2912. -for

nought.931. -turn.
 877. as- 861. for
 ones- 803
 to be good at. 196. -a
 gainst. 308
 goodly. 176.638.934
 the good-man-wife.609
 goods. 490.608
 good will. 906
 gone. 116
 a goose.160.334. green-
 150 -berry. 123
 a gourd. 125
 gorbellied. 284
 gore. 315.318.716
 a gorge. over-charged.
 823. gorgeously.675
 a gormandizer. 820
 the gospel. 631
 a gosling. 150
 gotten. 578.847
 to govern.978 a gover-
 now. 687
 governance. 728
 government. 623
 the gout. 309
 a gown. 512.513
 a grace.288.452. to-
 593.722.737
 a graff. to- 382
 gray.233. 334.339. to
 grow-280 -bound.
 424
 a grain.123.762. in-
 503
 grammar. 748
 a granada. 712
 a grand-father. -ma-
 ther.601 -child.604
 to grant.889.971.997
 a grape.440 -gathe-
 ring. 439
 a grapple.

GRE

a grapple. 700. to-713
 grasse. 134. -hopper. 224
 to grate. n. 298. 543
 a grate 550. 652. a grater. 434. grating. 774
 to grave. graven. a graver. 771
 grave. 832
 a grave. 961 -stone. 962
 gravell. 82
 grasing. 409
 grease. 329. 422. 457
 to grease. 457. grease. 422. -locks. 503
 great. 54. 190. -with young. 415. 596.
 -states. 455. 841.
 -grandfather, &c. 602. 604. somewhat
 747. to take by- 534
 a great many. 739. -sort 740. -deale. 849
 greedy. 846 -gut. 820
 greef. 375
 green. 318. 522. (unripe.) 117. 326. to
 bee- 109. 110. a- 336. 745
 to greet. 902
 to grieve. a. 835. n. 367
 a gridiron. 431
 grievously. 667
 grim. 832
 to grin. 187
 to grind. p.t. ground. 465
 grinders. 267
 to gripe. 301. 321.
 -from. 846

GRO

gripings. 305
 a grist. 404
 a gristle. 241
 grit. 82
 groat. 494
 grifly. 492
 a grocer. 255
 the groin. 331
 to grone. 890. groning. 450
 a groome of the stable. 322
 to grope. 354
 grossc. 268 -witted. 82
 a grove. III. 189. 336
 641
 groveling. 575
 ground small. 82. 404
 the ground. 385. on-83
 529. to put under- 961
 ground (land.) 719
 a ground-work. 4. the
 first grounds. 993.
 settlings. 27
 at full growth. 232
 to grow. p.t. grew. (become.) 203 -up.
 125. 139. 231. 232
 908. -on. 320 -out.
 125. -lesse and less.
 295. -naturally. 935
 -again. 110. 529.
 -together. 997. -out
 of kind. 129 -out of
 use. 935. p.p. grown.
 a grub. 217. to grub up. 94. 205
 to grudge. 905 -at. 851
 a grudge. 909
 gruell. 130. 402. 558

HAC

to grunt. 18
 gugaws. 23
 a guest. 485. 555. 87
 a guide. 47
 guile. 91
 to gull. gullery. 95
 to gull in. 821. a gull. 72
 a gulf. 70. 74
 a gullet. 267
 to gulp down. 823
 gum. 124. the gummes. 298
 a gun. 712 -powder. 703
 gunner. 187
 to gurn. 65
 to gush. 466
 a gut. 268. 826
 a gutter 583. 760
 H.
 Haberdaßer. 492
 A skolars habit. 737
 to hack. 137. hacker. 669
 hackny. adj. 455
 an haft. 558
 a hag. 669. the hag. 575
 hay. -stack. 418
 haile. 52. ii haileth. 50
 to hake. 824
 hair. 203. 206. (of the
 head.) 584. 972
 -cloth. 582 -lace. 513
 hairy. 144. hairn. 404
 a hall. 544
 to hale. 464. 470
 a halberd. 713
 half. 608 -a yeer. 39. a
 yeer

HAN

HAR

HAU

year and half. 765	hansel. 655	in hast. 733. hasty. 812
hallow. 642	to haunt. 191. 827	to hasten or make hast. n. 488. 886. 992. 2.
halm. 396	hap. 970. haply. 7	451
halt. halting. 289	a hapbarlet. 520	hastings. 118
halter. 450	to happen. 275. 298	hasty. hastily. 992
halver. 386	375. 482	a hat. 481. to put off. 901
the ham. 256	happy. 912	to hatch. 147
a gull hammer. 525. 531	happily. 735. happiness. 851	a hatchet. 525. hatches. 463
hammer. 552. to. 428	a harbour. 470. 10. 669	bate. haired. 909. 10
hanch. 256	hard. 98. 321. to be or wax. 320. at hand 745	hate. 360
hand. 260. 309	-hatted. 912	a batter. 492
breadth. 762. full 395. 764. the back, palm, hollow of. 260	hardy. 722	to have. 74. 67. 97
to hand (to come to bandy-gripes.) 713	to harden. 98. hardning. 320	a haven. 470
over head. 969. at. 745	hardness. 93. hardly. 467. 801. 885	to make havock. 314
andy-craft. 377	a hare. 204. brain. 805	865
handle. 321. (ust.) 612	to harken. 726	a hawk. 148
the handle. 435	a harlot. 827	a haw. 138
of a ballance. 786	harm. 372. 919	a hawn. 127
and some. 264. 750. ly 264	-less. 148. 636	hawty. -ness. 840
own hand-writing 732	harness. 699. horse. 458	hazard. 941. 970
hang. p.t. hung. a. 669	a harper. 773	the head. 341. 541
by, on. 99. 701	a harrow. 393. to. 39	-ake. 297. -peece. 699
about. 679. n. -up. on. 431	harsh. 321. 326. 774. -ness. 7	-long (down-fall.) 546. -strong. 450.
by, at. 119	the hart. 631. 273. (of a country) -of tim- ber. 529. 744. out of. 388. next the. 568. with all my. 729. by. 733	the forepart of. 341. the binder part of. 345
together. 242	a hart (stag.) 198	hee. 595
downe. 106. 458	to harten. 464. 792	to heal. a. 722. 792. n. 319
119	hartily. 849. 908	to begin to. 319
over head. 883. hanging. 745	the harth. 431	a heape. 43. all on a. 752. to heap up. 397
on. 461. -of bill. 79	harvest. 395. (time.) 37	847
hang-by. 680	a hast. 459	to hear. 341
-man. 668		-judicial- ly. 659. hearing. 330
hanger. 713. hangers. 701		(of a cause.) 659
hangings. 679. 954		a bearer. 481. 631
		hear-say. 836
		heat. 59. 273
		to beat.

HEI

HIG

HON

to beat. n. 52. a. -again.
558

beath.

beathenish. 641

beathenism. 963

to beave. 527

heaven, v. heven.

beavie. 321 -moulded.

356

a hedge. 380 -hog. 206

to take heed. 484. 706

not beeded. 18

beedlesneffe. 798

beedfully. 726

the beel. 257

a bey (net.) 423

beifer. 417

to grow to that height.

840

beil. 279

beinous. 641 (offence)

798

an heir. 605

bell. 958. 980. (fire.)

989

to be held. 690

-fast. 450

an helmer. 699

help. 872. to help. 174

525. 741. -with.

508. p. p. holpen.

health. 293. in good-

787

a health. 564. to bee

healthfull. 788

a hem. 518. 10-

411

hempe. 497. hempen

cloth. 500

a hen. 160 hence. 342

a herald. 693

here. 15 -and there.

70. 752 -after. 345

a herd.

410

a herring.

169

a herse.

962

heither.

356. 465

heaven. 19. 958. 998

from- 980

hevenly.

760

to bew out.

527

a hewer.

526

to hiccop.

292

hid, hidden. 191. 995

to hide. p. t. hid. 147

810

a hide (skin.) 193

506. (gut.) 421

hideous. 75. hideously.

202

a hireling.

534

high. 38. 116. 446.

627 -priest. 643

-treason. 669 -shoos

481 -water. 76

higher. 664. 737. high-

ly. 152

a hill. 79. hillock. 78

205

a hilt.

701

a hind.

199. 425

to hinder. 357. 804

a hinderance. 510. 900

the hinder. adj. 252

-most. 709

the hinge.

543

a hip.

256. 309

to hire. 534. 963. hi-

red. 386. 455. 523

his.

32

to hiffe.

213

an history writer. 785

to hit. p. t. hat, hit. p. p.

hitten. 703. -home.

950

a hive.

384

to have no ho.

848

hoary. 329 -hairs. 233

hoarfneffe. hoarse. 275

hoaved. 407

a hob. 917 -goblin.

987

a hog. 184 -sheep. 584

a hog-shead. 440

to hoise. 463

a hole. 210. to make-

527

holy. 631 -water. 641

-dayes. 887

hollow. 252. 759 -bar-

ted. 816. hollowed.

760

holsome.

437

home. 721 -bred. 174

619. at- 224. -ly.

503

honest. 800. 897. 930.

(of body) 825. hone-

sty 863. honestly. 607

honey. 219 -dew. 53

combe. 219

honour. 918. 10-

723

honorable rewards. 870

a hood. 513. 737 hood-

ed. 638

a hoof. 179

a hook. 427. 700. 767

by hooke or crooke

846

to hoord. 682

hope. 364. to hope the

best. 363. to put in-

13. out of-

hops. 444. to hop. 941

a horne. 198. (trum-

pet.) 413

borned

HOU

HUM

JAV

384 *burned.* 423
 848 *horrible.* 714.913
hairs. 233 *horse.* 176.450 *race*
se. 275 948. *litter.* 456.
 407 *man.* 451. 698.
goblin. *keeper.* 450 *leach.*
 987 218
keep. 584 *get on horse-backe.*
 440 451
 463 *the horse-men.* 698
make *horse.* 514
 527 *in host.* 485. *an host.*
uter. 641 1000
 887 *in hostage.* 707
 59 *bar.* 24. 321. 579 *we-*
ollowed. *ther.* 38 *house.* 549
 760 *a bowl.* 411. 522
 437 *to hover over.* 883
red. 174 *the hough.* 257
 4. *ly.* *in bowl.* 410. 890
 503 *to hold.* p. t. *held.* 264
 97. 930 *391. 558. -at.* 493
 5. *bone.* *in.* 67. *blameless.*
fly. 607 871. n. *-on.* 897
dem. 53 *-ones peace.* 833.
 219 *together.* 242. 515
 723 691
 880 *a strong hold.* 720
reds. 870 *holding (lasting.)* 503
 7 *hood.* *-much.* 446. 760. p.
 638 p. *houden fast.* 851
 179 *a bound.* 424
 00. 767 *an hour.* 31. 75. *-glass*
crooke. 772
 846 *a house.* 536. 540
 682 *-leek.* 125. *-of cor-*
hope the *rection.* 668. *and*
put in *ground.* 386 (pede-
 13 *gree.)* 601
pop. 94 *household.* 609 *-bread.*
(trum. 407. *-government.*
 413 *609 -gods.* 987
borned *-stuffe.* 848

horn. 325. 609. *-much,*
 or great. 852. *-ma-*
 ny. 822 *-foever.* 184
 668
the buckle-bone. 256
a buckster. 492
a buce. 503
huge. 229. 314. 466
 771
to bull. 436. 466
a bulk. 468
bu's. 128. 398
humane learning. 17
to humble. 840. *humbly*
to request. 873
bumble bees. 220
bumble. 998
to hum (as a bee) 219
an hundred times. 96
hung up (p. p. ab hang)
 31 *-meat.* 438
to be an hungred. 292
hunger. 788. *hungry.*
 410
to hunt. 423. *-by foot.*
 424
hunting. adj. 424 *-staff*
 426
a huntsman. 423
a hurdle. 114
hurds. 497
to hurle. 61
hurly burly. 691
to hurry. 32. 466
to hurt. p. t. *hurt.* 490
 569. 881. 907. p. p.
hurt. 275
hurtsell. 812
a husband. 588 *-man.*
 385. *a good.* 851
husbandry. 385. *good.*
 852
a busk. 121. 127

a buswife. 609
a but. 522. 704
a buch. 552
 I.
To jabber. 210
a jack (turn-spir)
 431
a jacket. 512
a jade. 460
a jag. 518. 760
a jaile. 624. *a jailer.*
 663
a jakes. 624
james of a doore. 541
to jangle. *a jangler.* 917
a jar. 911. *jar-ring.* 774
a javelin. 712
the jaundice. 306
a jaw. 212. 248. *the*
james. 301
idle. 887
to jeer at. *jeering.* 843
 844
jelly. 53. 270
a jennet. 453
jeopardy. 394
a jerkin. 512
a jest. 842. *a jester.*
 680. 844. *in jest.* 670
blacke jet. 101. *to jet.*
 453
a jewell. 89. 848
a jeweller. 519
a jiber. 916
a jipsie. 591
if. 2. 4. 6. *if not.* 84
ignorant. 361. 724. *to*
bec. 904 975
a jibber. 668
jimmols. 722
to jingle. 643
ill. adj. 801. *adv.* 847.
-favoured. 278 *-go-*
verned.

INC

INT

JOU

turned. 931.	of ill	an inmate. 621	jolly. 88
name. 930		an inne. 625	to joine together. 38
an island. 783		inner. 256. 279.	747. 930. -will
immediately. 958		109. -room. 544	728. -in company
to impart. 274		innumerable. 978	984. a joiner. 53
an imp. to imp. 382		to enrich. 852	a joint. 261. 309. 57
impertinently. 752		an invade. 706	putting out of. 28
implements. 434		an inscription. 962	(of a straw) 127.
importunate. 874		insensibleness. 342	joint close. 530. 54
impost. 682		an inside. 759	a jointure. 59
an impostem. 315. 319		of great insight. 355	to join. 453. a join. 9
to impoverish. 853		an instance. 752. 860	a journey. 488. -man
to imprint. 346		an instant. 61	610. a journall. 489
to imprison. 429		instantly	provision for. 48
in provement. 490. 608		424. 735	a joint-head. 28
ix-bred. 330. 376		the instep. 257	it irketh. 87
an inch. 762		instruction. 728	to be irksome. 306
to inchant. 986.	in-	to intangle. 428. 622	iron (vulgo yurn.) 98
chantment. 988		953	adj. 393. red hol-
to inclose. 122. 128		intemperate. 865	669
income. 385. 854		to intend to. 936	it is. 6
incontinently. 632		to intercept. 936	ice. 54
to be inconvenient. 914		interchangably. 537	icle. 76
incorrigible. 799		interest (usury.) 864	an iscle. 53
an incumbent. 637		(right.) 868	an issue (out-going.)
indeed. 586. 839. 892		to interlace. 752	67. (end) 808 (off
an indenture. 857		to intermingle. 916	spring) 595. 605
indifferent (mean.) 11		to interrupt. 904	an itch. itching. to itch
237		to intimate. 788	219. 294. 316
to indite an offender. 669		to intice. 428	a judge. 658 661. 662
indirect. 867		into. 397	to- 343. 995
infantery. 698		to inveigh against. 892	a judgment. 662. -ball
to inform. 904. against		to inveigle. 428	624. -feat. 664
917		to invest. 277	juice. 440
an informer. ib.		invincible. 990	ivie. 138
an in-gate. 275. 544		inward. 340	to jumble. 794
an ingredient. 796		jocund. 331. 915. to	a jump. 195. 737
inheritance. 606. 852		be- 366	junkets. 566
inke. 935. -born. 738		jogging. 352	ivory. 190. adj. 675
to get an inkling. 914		joy. 366. to joy a. (with	just. adv. 88. 703. -as
to give. 788		God give joy.) 373	920. -so. 10
to inlignen. 31		joyfull. 953. joyfully	justice. 855. to justify. 997
		489	justs.

KEE

KIN

LAD

88
ther. 35
-will
compan
ner. 53
309-57
of-28
127.6
530-54
59
jot. 9
-man
mall. 48
or- 48
28
87
300
urn.) 98
ed bot-
669
54
70
53
roing.)
8 (off-
95. 605
to itch
94. 116
51. 662
43. 995
-ball
664
440
138
794
5-737
566
675
3.-as
10
justific.
997
justs.

948
546
K
Kall or kell. 277
K (haven) 470
robbers. 409
keele. 469 -fat. 440
keem. 503. 584
ken. 326
to keepe. p.t. kept. 552
850. 682. (main-
tain) 827. (day or
feast.) 592. 635
648. 955. 964. (fu-
nerall) 950 -to 22
-away, f. om. 184
634. -bed. 294.
-wach. 704. -out.
542. -good house.
565. -in. 869. 893
-under. 668. -close.
858. in due measure
818. n. -in. 597
-long. 117. given
to- 858. a keeper.
858
a keeping counsell. 914
that keepeth counsell.
831
a key. 548. ken. 33
a kennell. 189. (finke)
250
a kercheef. 513
a kernell. 121. 123.
127. 145. (in the
flesh) 272. 276. full
of. 440
a kettle. 431
to kick. 177
a kid. 183. a kidney.
269. 276
to kill. 213. 294. 311
425. 641. -himself.

885. fit to- 417
a kill, kiln. 549
a kind. 22. 23. 339. -of
20
kind. 895. kindly. 902
a king. 674. -fisher.
146
a kingdom. 675. 685
kin. kindred. 593
to kindle. 45
a kinsman. 879. by
(marriage.) 593
(blood.) 601. (by
fathers side.) 593
to kisse. 599. a kissing.
826
a kitchen. 434
a kite. 148
a knapsack. 486
a knave. 917
to knead. a kneading-
trough. 406
a kneec. 256
a knife. 558
a knight. 686
to knit. p.t. knit. 226
-up. 518. 750
a knob. 285. 527
to knock. 540
a knop. 117
a kno. 515. 516. with-
out- 139. knotty.
750
to know. p.t. knew. 2
325. 355. 494
-thoroughly. 389.
-one from another.
235. 324. 330. so
far as 1- 993. p.p.
known. 339. to make
known. 975. to be-
of. 926. not to bee-
858

not knowing. 875
knowledge. 355. 357
859. to come to- n.
914. to my- 835
without his- 919
a knuckle. 261. a knur.
527
koller. 272
Krisst. to krissten. 631
a krisstian. 975
kristmas. 779
Kronisles. 785

L

A Labell. 518
labour. 883. to fall
in- 598
a labourer. 534
a lace. 518
to lacke (come short.)
797. to find lack of.
851
a lacking. 797
a lackie. 676
a lad. 231
a ladder. 544
to lade. 432. 468. p.p.
laden. 721. a lading.
470
a lalle. 432. a lay. 773
to lay. 4. -for. 804
-hold on. 321. 341
435. 531. -open.
752. -flat. 529. -a-
side. 745. -in order.
395. -levell. 719
-close. 810. -to get.
841. (a wager) 947
-out. 783. (spend.)
854. -upon. 431
-the lath. 552 (cg)
147. laid on. 791
layings out. 482. 854
a lay-stall. 217
lamb.

LAR

LEA

LET

lamb. 181. 415. a lamb 420
 lame. 376. to be lame-
 nesse. 289
 a lance. 713. to 315
 to lanch. 468
 a land. 74. -alwayes in
 tillb. 388. -marke.
 689. -tilled. 388. to-
 470 a landresse. 581
 a lane. 617
 a language. 15. 480. 993
 languishing. 293
 lank. 278
 a lantborn. 546. 746
 a lap. 599
 to lap up. 959. (lick.)
 559. a lapper. 519
 a larder. 431
 large. 251. at- largely.
 564. 752
 a largeffe. 683
 a lark. 153. 159
 to lash it on. 865
 a lask. 303
 last. 116. 273. -of all.
 66. 339. 403. 723
 at- 319. 493. to last
 long. 441. a last. 506
 lasting. 117. 118. 407
 to bee- 125
 to latch. 330. 415. 445
 a latchet. 514
 late. 118. of- lately. 346
 the latter. 34. 686. -crop
 419
 latin. 15. pure- 992 in
 good- 747
 latton. 100
 lattis. 541. -wife. lattis-
 sed. 550
 to laugh. 843. -unrea-
 sonably. 845. to be- at
 156

laughing or laughter.
 331. -stock. 238
 to lavish. 852
 lavish spending. 853
 a law. 597. 674. -ma-
 ker. to make- 686
 law (right.) 657. -lesse
 672. it is lawful. 674
 a lawyer. 658. 660
 lazic. 886. lead. 101
 to lead. p. r. led. 709. 943
 -a life. 568
 a leader of the way. 454
 a lease. 107. 110. 531
 a league. 689
 to leak. 440. 469
 lean. 278
 to lean upon. 481. 545
 -toward. 661. -aside
 538. -downe. 571
 -hard against. ib.
 a lean-to. 546. a leaning
 stock. 481
 to leap. 366. -yeer. 782
 the least. 262. at- 542
 779. 848. to make-
 of. 891
 to leave. p. r. left. 439
 634. -off. 178. 806
 without leave. 859
 a leaver. 534
 lechery. 826
 a lecker 850
 a leech. 794. a leek. 131
 lees. 383
 to be left. 398. 497. 844
 the left hand. 264. on-
 478. left-handed. 265
 the leg. 190. 256
 leisure. 888. to be- 929
 leisurely. 809
 a lemman. 827
 to lend. p. r. lent. 861

862. a lender. 864
 length. 783. lent. 779
 to lerne. 16. 724. 726
 -perfectly. 4. 480. 0.
 therwise. 732. -wit.
 814. lerned. 724
 a learner. 730. learning.
 4. 734. civill- 993
 the lesk. 255
 lesse. adj. 199. 493. adv.
 767. to lessen. 872
 a lesson. 734
 lest that. 884. -any. 275
 a let. to let (hinder.)
 509. 804
 to let (suffer) one have
 859. -passe or alone.
 195. -in or out. 163
 269. 902. -out (to
 ferme.) 523. 863.
 (for hire.) 386. -off
 (a gun.) 703
 lether. 508. of- bethern
 481. 669
 a letter (a, b, c.) 8 (epi-
 fle.) 934. 936
 a levell plain. 78
 to levell at. 703. by le-
 vell. 526
 leven. levened. 407
 a levy. 620. to- 697
 a lewret. 436
 lend. 655. 669. -nesse.
 798. 826
 liable. 681. to lib. 184
 a libbard. 195
 a library. 738
 to lick. 559. 792. a lick-
 spit. 820
 licoris. licorish. 138
 a lid. 535
 to lye. 575. 583. -bid.
 -along. 83. -next to.
 275

LIG

LIV

LOO

der. 864
 ent. 779
 24. 726
 480. 0-
 2. wit.
 724
 arning.
 993
 255
 3. adv.
 872
 734
 ny. 275
 nder.)
 9. 804
 ne have
 alone.
 ut. 163
 out (to
 . 863.
 6-off
 703
 uthern
 1. 669
 (epi-
 4. 936
 78
 by le-
 526
 407
 697
 436
 nesse.
 . 826
 . 184
 195
 738
 a lick-
 820
 138
 535
 -bid.
 x: to.
 275

275-down. 574
 lying still. 388 -toget-
 ther. 826. a woman
 lying in. 597
 aye, lying, to ly or tell a
 lie, a liar. 913
 lie (ley, lee.) 581
 lieut. r. lieutenant. 677
 life. 142. 610. to the-
 770. recovering-
 226. matters of life
 and death. 667
 to list. 321. 457. 534
 541
 light (brightness) sub.
 24. 31. 42. a-746
 to stand in the- 42
 745. to- 743
 light (not heavie) adj.
 321. 407. (nimble)
 487-harnessed. 711
 -of beleaf. 812. -of
 carriage. 831
 to light of. 451. a light-
 er. 471
 to lighten (ease.) 465
 in lightneth. 62. light-
 nesse. 839
 lightning. 58. 60
 lights. 275
 like. 749. -as. 531. -as
 if. 286. such- 975
 in-manner. 286
 to like. a. 511. 577. n.
 594. likely. 34. 358
 likeness. 93
 a limb. 309
 a limbeck. 137
 lime. 526. limber. 380
 to limit. 672
 to limp. 770. to limp.
 289. a lineage. 601
 a line (drawne.) 947.

(rule.) 758. by line.
 527. a small- 458
 to linger. 886. lingering
 311
 a link (pudding.) 421
 fine linnen. 500
 a lintell. 541
 a lion. lionesse. 202. 337
 a lip. 251. 559
 a lisper. 282
 a list (catalogue) 650
 740. (to eat.) 789
 lifts. 946
 to list. 674. to listen. a
 listner. 837
 to be listlesse. 886
 a litter (of young) 185
 to litter. 450
 little. 298. 849. very-
 51. a poore- 225. ne-
 ver so- 275. by little
 and little. 801
 to live. 273. 524. 620
 -upon. 215
 a live coale. 46
 lively 503. to bee- 886
 the liver. 268. 270
 living (alive.) 770
 -creature. 142. 164
 sub. (food) 485. 352
 a lizard. 215
 to. 14. 362. a lob. 725
 a loaf. 406. 554
 a loach. 792
 a lock. 548 -smith 532
 locks (hair.) 518. 586
 a lode. 397. to- 198. 487
 a lode-stone. 86
 to lodg. n. 625
 a lodging. 485. 570
 a lost. 544
 lofty. 115 523
 a log. 108. logician. 749

a loin. 258. 277
 loalk. 919
 a loiterer. 722
 to loll out. 559. lolling.
 284
 to long. 363. 805 lon-
 ging. 364
 long. 251 -lasting. 118
 311. -lived. 198.
 598 -tongued. 838
 -ago, since. 346. 594
 935. somewhat- 119
 adv. a long time. 536
 806. 868
 so long as. 46. 179
 the longer-lived. 198
 lonesome. 639
 to look. 283 -back. 459
 -big. 885 -before.
 804 -about. 808.
 -into. 266. -to one.
 815. to- 384. 727
 -like. 8. -upon. 540
 a look. 8. 214. a looker.
 on. 954
 a looking downe. 287
 glasse. 246
 a loop. 515. 712
 loose. 511. to bee- 298
 a loofnesse. 303
 to loofen. 123. 307. 516
 to lop. 529
 a lord. 975. 1000 (ba-
 ron.) 686
 a lordship. 688. the
 Lords 633. 648
 losse. 485. 490
 to lose. p. r. lost. 96. 366
 947. -love. 909.
 -the way. 622
 to be lost. 173. 972
 a lot. 644. to have for
 ones- 823. loth 801
 to loth.

LUM

to loth. 292. lothing. 369.374
 love. 582. 997 -charm 907
 to love. 411. 600. 820
 lovely. 901. lovingly 902
 loud. 576. 703 -crying 331
 low. 78. 734. -water. 76. lower. 276 low-
 est. 38. low'y. 840
 to low. 181
 lowring. 245
 a louse. 218 312
 a lozenge (figure.) 759
 a lubber. 386
 luck. 970. luckie. 941
 luggage. 487. 510
 luke-warm. 579
 to lull. 228
 lumber. 492
 a lump. 20. 406
 the lungs. 275
 to lurch. 919
 a lurch. 887
 a lure. 428
 to lurk. 120. 189 a lur-
 king-hole. 189
 luscious. 328
 lust. 674. 818. 825
 full. 826
 lusty. 279. to bee- 788
 886
 lustily. 992. a lure.

M

A Muc. 674
 mad. 805. -worm. 188. to bee- 829. to
 run, or fall- 188.
 madnesse. 297
 made by art. 442. 935
 a magazin. 622
 a maggot. 561

MAK

a magician. 988
 a maid. 589. -servant. 609
 a mail. 486
 maimed. 376
 main. 55 -sea. 76 -bat-
 tell. 709 -land. 783
 to maintain. 385. 990
 (avouch.) 811
 to make. p. t. made. 219
 980 -up. 259. -new
 911. -as though. 922.
 -beholding. 907 -a fool. 912
 -good. 860 (defend)
 717 -a leg. 901 -an
 oration. 752. -shew
 of. 816 -one tarry. 904.
 -a noise. 987
 -a pen. 731. -ready
 (prepare.) 408.
 (put on.) 510. pas.
 to be made. 80. -of.
 29. -a graduate, or
 officer. 737
 a maker. 982
 a make-bate. 917.
 -shift. 817
 malapert. 612. -ness. 909.
 a malady. 294
 the male. 165. 199
 a malefactor. 668
 malice. 909
 maliciously. 798
 a mallet. 525. malt. 444
 to be hammering. 886
 a man. 227. 596. (hus-
 band) 529. -of war
 468. -servant. 609
 -queller. 669 -stea-
 ling. 867. a mans.
 251. -estate (man-
 hood.) 233. 235

MAR

manacles. 668
 to manage. 677
 manchet. 407
 a mandilion. 512
 a mane. 176
 a mangcr. 414
 manginess. 316
 marry. 222. 355. very-
 818. so- 740
 to mangle. 376
 marly. 886
 a manner. 600. in a-
 502. after the- 316
 well-mannered. man-
 nerly. 559. 845
 a mantle. 513
 to manure. 387
 a map. 783
 a maple. 122. to mar.
 30. 931
 marble. 86. a mare. 177
 to march. 704
 a marchant. 490. -of
 trumpery. 492. mar-
 chandis. 489. mar-
 chantable. 493
 the marches. 689. 783
 a margent. 741
 a mariner. 462
 a marsh. marsh. 68
 a mark. 295. 317. (to
 shoot at) 703. to -
 737. 741. 947
 a market. 491 -plate.
 616. marl. 387
 to marry (a wife.) 589
 593. a husband.)
 591. 593. married.
 594
 a marriage. 588. 592
 -bed. 595 -able. 589
 marrow. 241
 to marshal. 697
 a marsh.

MEA

MIL

MIS

668 a maysh. 139
 677 a mart. 491
 407 to marvaile. 359. mar-
 512 vellous huge. 522
 176 a mask. 513. -ed. 955
 414 a mason. 526. masy. 955
 316 mast. 122. a mast. 464
 very- a master. 610 (teacher)
 740 725. 734. -builder.
 376 525
 886 a mastiffe. 410
 in a- a match (marriage)
 316 589. 594 (for fire)
 man- 703. 743. no- 693
 .845 939. to match. 156
 513 -out. 593. a mat. 140
 387 matter (filch.) mattery.
 783 315. (stuffe.) 21. a
 mar- matter. 784
 .931 a mattock. 381
 177 it may be. 5
 704 a maxime. 749
 -of a maze. 622
 mar- mead. 444. meager. 278
 mar- meal. 404
 493 mean (poore) 455. in a
 783 mean. 333. meaner
 741 sort. 654
 462 a mean or means: 797.
 68 by all- 843. in the
 (to mean time. 271. 608
 0-2 to mean. 816. meaning.
 947 751
 ate. mears. 67. meazels. 316
 387 meat. 292. 414. 788
 589 a mediator. 911
 d.) a medlar. 120. a medler
 ied. 837. a meadow. 418
 94 meek. 895. a meer. 689
 92 to meet one. 182 (come
 89 together.) 551. 630
 41 meeting. 1. 478
 97 to be meet. 481. it is-
 sh.

583. meeter. 754
 the megrim. 297
 mellow. 117
 to melt. a. 384. n. 94
 to mend. 732. -up. 505
 mercy. 681. to have. 912
 merry. 567 -conceits.
 941 -companion. 929
 a mess. 554
 a messenger. 934
 a measure. 22. 762. in
 due- 629 out of- 833
 to take- 504. to mea-
 sure. 757. -out. 31
 a measurer. 762
 to mete. ib. metall. 85
 middle. 34. 243 -point
 758. adj. 273. mid-
 night. 987. -rifle.
 276. -wife. 228
 might. 713 -and main
 363. 873. mighty.
 673. a mill. 403
 mild. 55. 895
 mildnesse. 681
 mildew. 52. a mile. 762
 milk. to- 415. milky. 43
 a miller. 405
 a million. 982
 a milstone. 404
 the milt. 271
 minced meat. 267. 421
 a mind. 245. 353. in
 his right- 893. of
 one- 910. to have a
 minde to. 684. I am
 of thy- 924. to put
 in- 349
 a mine. 94. 717
 to mingle. 267
 to mint. 495
 a miracle. 951
 mire. miery. 616

mirth. 366
 to misse. 363 -the way.
 478. to have misse of
 851
 to misse-apply. 355
 mis-becoming. 288
 921
 mis-begotten. 606
 to mis-call. 904
 to miscarry. 465. 972
 (of child) 598. mis-
 carriage. 808
 a mis-chance. 912.
 -chiefe. 157. 184.
 822. 984
 mischievously. 798
 a miscreant. 969
 a misdeed. 798
 my mind misgives me.
 813. 976
 mis-hap. 912
 mishapen. 20. 278
 to mis-lead. 479
 to mis-like. 369
 to mis-place. 732
 a mist. 49
 to mistake. 333. 646
 a mistake. 357
 mistrustfull. 816
 to misuse. 355
 a mite. 217
 to mixe. 28
 a miscr. 851
 one in misery. 912
 to moan. 187
 a moat in the sun. 969
 to mock. 872
 a modell. 525
 moist. 77. 763. to moi-
 sten. 247. 353. to be-
 102. 103
 moisture. 105. 272.
 392
 a moiety.

MOR

M UN

NEE

a moiety. 608
 a mole (want.) 205
 a mole (wen.) 286
 moulden (à melt.) 771
 a mammet. 957
 a monster. 168
 monstrous wonders. 8.
 the moon. 33
 a monk. 638
 a month. 779
 to mourn. 371. morn-
 ing women. 963
 -sings 962 in morn-
 ing. 959
 more. 767. 981. -over.
 864. the more. 622
 632
 the morning. 35. 568
 adj. 64. -far. 40
 a morrice. 943
 to Morrow. 813. 976
 a morsel. 560
 mortall war. 691. -of-
 fence. 785
 a mortar. 401
 mortar. 526
 a mortis. 545. to. 248
 mosse. 134
 most. 112. -commonly.
 617 -what 422. for
 the most part. 294
 a moth. 217
 a mother. 228. by mo-
 thers side. 601
 mother of oil. 383
 to move. movable goods.
 848
 mould (ground.) 393
 a mould. 771
 mouldy. 329
 a mound. 380
 to mount up. 37. 450
 a mountain. 78

a mountebank. 794
 a mouse. 211
 a mouth. 163. (of a ri-
 ver.) 66. (of a ves-
 sell.) 563. -full.
 554
 to mow. 395. -over
 again. 417. a mower
 395
 a hay-mow. 418
 much. as much as is
 possible. 596. not so.
 as. 96. 972. to be as.
 as. 854. -more. 812
 a much. 387 -bill. 217
 mud. 27. -wall. 380.
 to muddle. 71
 a muffler. 513
 a mulberry. 116. 123
 a mule. 460
 a mummer. 955
 a mungrel. 410
 munny. 494. 848. mun-
 nied. 485
 a munkie. 622
 to murder. 794
 a murderer. 669
 a murtain. 314. mur-
 rey. 334
 a mushrom. 141
 musk. -cat. 328
 a musketeer. 703
 must. 121 -needs. 656
 mustard. 132
 to musty. 695
 musty. 329. to mutt. 561
 to muten. 696
 to mutter. 885
 mutton. 420
 to muse. 738. 932. a
 musing. 344 -before
 hand. 752
 a musician. 773

N

Nag. 451
 A nay rather. 741
 a nail. 527 (of finger)
 263
 naked. 239. -ness. 509
 a name. 2. 108. by-
 (namely.) 113. of
 the same. 601. to
 have the -of. 660
 to name. 24
 to nap. 352. the. 503
 the nape. 252
 a napkin. 519 559
 narrow. 245. -ly. 836
 nastiness. 578
 a nation. 314
 a native. 619
 the nave. 457. the na-
 vell. 328
 naught (naughty) 800
 801. (nothing) 802
 a navie. 700
 a neat-beard. 413
 neat -ness. 382. -ly. 771
 a neb. 731
 the necke. 252. 461
 -cloth. 519
 a neece. 604
 need. 394. 464. 692.
 724. -lesse. 806. to.
 or stand in. 873
 906. 979. for a. 570
 needs. must. 538. more
 then. 819
 a needle. 504
 neer. adj. (pinching.)
 850 -friend. 879
 neereft way. 853.
 ad. 757. 767 -hand
 283. well. 782
 to neigh. 178
 a neighbour. 628. 923
 neither.

NIG

NOT

OPE

number. 600. nor. 289	noon. 568. 574	offals. 268
451. nephew. 604	the nostrils. 250	an offence. 835. 998
741. nest. to nesile. 146	not. 295. 979. -so. 306	to offend. 798. 908
nger) net. 425. 427. 428	594. 641. -with-	to offer to strike. 950
263. work. 513	standing. 846 -yet.	an office. 652. 840.
re. 509. nettle. 134	183. if- 177	house of- 573. an of-
by- net. 203 -so. 388	notable. 880	ficer. 676
13. of now. 219 -ly. 735. to	a note. brief- 938- book	an of- spring. 595
1. to make- 505. 538	732 of note. 491. 880	often. adj. 299. 388. ad.
660. -years gift. 879	to note downe. 742.	578. 733 oil. 383
24. to bring news. a news-	(from ones mouth)	ointment. 587. 796
503. monger. 836	732	oker. 122. an olive. 111
252. next under. 258. (af-	nothing. 3. 18. 104.	on. 531. on the side. 947
559. ter) 596. adv. 97	that come to- 303	on the other side. 885
836. nice. 456. 587	to give notice of. 64.	once. 806. (in time
578. to nick name. 904	424. 627	past.) 398. 669. 731
314. a niggard. 851	to take no notice of. 922	one. 43. -eyed. 282.
619. nigh. 757. nigh- dwell-	a novice. 655	cheef. 673 -by one.
e na- lers. 628	nom. 259. 266. 378	145. -with another
328. night. 987. by- 149.	-and then. 211. 705	714
0800. late at- 568. it wa-	-a dayes. 584. 731	one other. 391. 464.
802. xeth- 36. to lye all-	the nowl. 345	628. 817
700. 483. -mare. 575	to number. 972. num-	only. adj. 794. adv. 149
413. -walker. 837	berlesse. 978	an onion. 131
771. a nightingale. 153	nurmesse. 293. 294	to give the onset. 711
731. to num. 919	a nun. 638	open. 918 -in view.
461. nimble. 198 -ness. 951	to nourish. 30. nourish-	511. 954. to be laid-
519. to nip. 584	ment. 267	995. -banded. 878
604. the nipple. 253	a nurse. 229. the nurse-	-harted y. 925
921. a nit. 218	ry. 521. a nursery. 382	to open. n. (lye open.)
to. no. adj. 145. 332 -man.	a nut. -shell. 121 -meg	544. a. 123. 541
873. 833. -body. 741.	132	-the mouth. 885
570. 845. -wife. 990	O.	openly. 810
more. noble. 895. 930. nobles.	N oare. 464	to oppose. 990
819. 686 to nod. 352	A oats. 129. 450. oaten	opinative. 812
504. a noddy. 829	meal. 130	opinion. 651
g.) noisum. 207. 328. to be-	to obey. 176. 609. 686	or. 117. or else. 373
379. 218	obstinately. 876. 899	the oracle. 643
53. a noise. 75. 330. to	to obtain. 591 (by en-	an orchard. 379
and make- 204. 777	treaty.) 875	to ordain. 687. 976
82. for the nonce. 871	as occasion serves. 355	order. 655. (decree.)
78. none. 151. 357	od. 941. to be at- 911	654. 663. due- 869
23. a nook. 758	to have ods of. 265	to order. 382. 750. 971
er.		ordinary.

OVE

OUT

PAN

ordinary. 11. 409. 883
 -ly. 711
 great ordnance. 717
 ordure. 268
 an orange. 111. 123
 organs. 775
 the originall. 631.
 -pattern. 732
 an ostrich. 156
 an oath. 697. to bring
 to- 926
 other. 25. 118. -wife.
 289. 537. 656. 870
 -where. 523
 in other places. 473
 from- 490
 an otter. 212
 an ouch. 519
 an oven. 406
 over againe. 448 -and
 beside. 585 -against
 243. -flowing. 66
 -grown places. 191
 -much. 350. 612.
 -plus. 782. -feer.
 637. -fight. 357.
 798. (duc.) 728.
 -spreading. 306.
 -weight. 768.
 -thwart. 278. 392
 -reaching. 833
 to over-awe. 668 -bur-
 den. 198 -charge.
 292. -come. 950
 -flow. 76 -gorge.
 820. -hang. 954.
 -heat. 837. -lay.
 319. -rule. 818.
 -slip. 993 take. 424
 -throw. 719. -shoot
 808. -value. 802.
 -ween. 841 -weigh.
 766 -whelm. 428

to bee over. 466 -run.
 394. -ruled. 358
 to have oversight of.
 637
 ought (any.) 745. 1
 ought. 699. 687
 ounce. 765
 our country adj. 658
 out-of. 21. 28. -upon.
 828. -of hand. 742
 to be out. 942
 out-gate. 47. 547 -lan-
 dish. 462 -lawed,
 -laving. 671. 672
 -let. 67. -most. 517
 -ragious. 893. -nesse
 895. -ly. 798. -side
 77. 759. -ward.
 10. 278. -worke.
 546
 to out-goe. 196
 to owe. 628. to owne.
 848
 ones owne. 523. -man.
 594. (not-) 894
 an owner. 386. 608
 740. 859
 an oxe. 201. 389
 an oxier. 114
 P.

A Pace. 451
 a packe. 259. 460
 -saddle. -horse. 460
 a pad. 570
 a page (leave.) 16.
 (waiting-) 698
 a pageant. 622. 641
 pay. 696. 723. 727. put
 out of- 722
 to pay. 494. 821. -out.
 697. -for. 662. 827
 paying down. 494
 a pai. 415

paine. 791. -full. 235
 355. without- 319
 pains. 9. -taking. 577
 to paint. 771. a painter.
 painting. 578
 a pair. 154
 a pale. 380
 pale. 339. -nesse. 293
 a pallace. 626. 992
 a pallet. 574
 a palmer. 728
 to paller. 886
 the palfie. 313
 to pampier. 821
 a pan. 431. -cake. 408
 the panch. 267. 820
 a pander. 827
 pangs. 597
 a pannell. 460
 to pant. 274
 a pantofle. 514
 a pastry. 211
 a pap. 253
 paper. 731. 935
 a paramour. 827
 to parboile. 438
 to parcell. 491
 to parch. 431. parched.
 77. parching. adj. 38
 parchment. 731
 to pardon. 907
 to pase. 318
 parentage. 589
 parjet. 526
 a parish. 637
 a park. 379
 to call a parliament.
 686
 a parlor. 555
 a parret. 161
 parfly paysnep. 126
 a part. 24. 252. a small
 558. -of the body.
 242.

PAS

PEN

PIC

235	242. 511. it is the-	a peach.	120	perhaps. 155. peril. 883
319	662. 912. parts	a pea cock.	158	to perish. 972 perishing.
577	(gifts.) 880	a pear.	III. 123	957
ain'er.	part. 2. 23. 594. 783	pease. 128. a pebble. 84		to perk up. 840
578	a fray. 656. a sun-	a peck.	764	a pearle. 91
154	der. n. 104	a ped.	434	to be perplexi. 369. in
380	parting. 478. 527.	pedegree.	601	perplexity. 245
293	any-coloured. 999	a pedler. pedling. 492		perry. 442
6. 992	pari-son. 713	a pecc. 554. all of one-		to pierce. 668. a piercer.
574	parly. 716	259. 762. cut. 527		527
728	partner (servant.)	a little. 46. in piece.		a person. 870. 952
886	935. pecc. meal. 491	935. pecc. meal. 491		per. 840
313	910	a pce. 406. to peel. 109		to peruse. 346
821	partridge. 150	121		to pester. 487. 522. a
408	pace. 762	to peep. 147. peep of day.		pestle (to break) 401
820	pass. 503. -by. 902	576		(of pork.) 421
827	-away. 2. 235. 856.	a people.	684	petty. 737. -chapman.
597	p. p. passed. to be past.	a p'er.	677	491. -god. 646.
460	542. -and gone. 813	peevishness.	909	-fogger. 660
274	-grace, mending.	a peg.	704. 775	pewter. 101
514	668. 799. -bearing.	pelf. 492. a pellet. 160		a philosopher. 992
211	417. -hope of life.	pel-mell.	714	a physician. 794
253	956. passing well.	a pelt.	507	to pick. 263. (pilfer.)
935	267	a penalty.	667	919. -out. 820. 837
827	passage (going.) 778	a pen (to write.) 731		-up. 145. -a thank
438	(way.) 47. 622.	(coop) 412. -knife		901
491	706	731. 738. -case,		a pick-axe. 381. -tooth
ped.	passenger. 472	(pennar.) 738		560. -thank. 917
38	passport. 723	a penny. 494. 495		a pic. 408 (mag.) 160
31	pastime. 725. 939	a pensill.	770	pied. 339
07	to hit pat on. 794	a pensioner.	686	to picree. 193
18	patch. 505. to- 520	peniveness.	369	a pigeon. 147. 154
89	path. 476	pent up. 267. a pent-		a pig. 185
26	patient. 890. a patient.	house. 546		a pike. 713. -man. 709
37	792	pepper. 132		to pile. 529. to pill. 683
79	pattern. 21. 770. the	peradventure. 493. 967		piles (emrods.) 305
nt.	first- 771	to perceive. 9. 340. 354		a pill. 792. to pilfer. 919
86	patent. 490. 671	356. -thoroughly. 852		a pillar. 536
55	to pave. 551. paved. 616	a perch. 428		pillage. 721. to- 719
51	a pause. 773	to performc. 652. 666		pillig. 867
26	a paron. 862	886		a pillory. 668
all	peace. 689. (s't.) 914	a perfume. 587. 10		a pillow. 572
ty.	peaceable. 690	make- 643		pincers. 531. 584
2.				10 pinch

PIT

PLE

POL

- to pinch ones belly. 848
 a pinching. 320. 850
 a pinch-penny. 851
 a pin. 515 (of wood.)
 704 (to wire with)
 731. (of diall) 772
 -dust. 532
 to pine. 363. a pining.
 311. adj. 293
 pink-eyed. 283
 a pinnacle. 546. pinna-
 cled. 618
 a pinnace. 468. 471
 a pint. 763
 a pioneer. 717
 a pipe. 775. a bag. 777
 conduit. 445. 583
 (of wine.) 763
 piquet. 448
 a pismir. 225
 pisse. 269. to. 145. 269
 a pit. 533 -of hell. 641
 pitch. 124. stature. 237
 to pitch. 704. 771
 a pitcher. 434. 535
 564. 961
 a pit-fall. 423. 428
 pith. 109. pithy. 753
 pity. 871. to. 373.
 912. that hath. 996
 -full. -lesse. 912
 a place. 22. 522. 627
 738. if in any. 67
 to place. 243. 624. 980
 plague. 314. to. 218
 play. 725. -fellow. 939
 to play. 230. 941 -he
 fool. 838 -on (mock)
 912. -a part. 952
 -the wizard. 645.
 -the false proctor.
 660 (on an instru-
 ment.) 773. 776
- plaine. -dealing. 918.
 -field. 78
 plainly. 923
 a plane. to. 530
 planet-stricken. 62
 a plank. 380. 469
 to plant. 22
 a plantation. 219
 a plaintiff. 659
 to plash. 439. plashy. 77
 a plaster. 526. 791
 plate. 97. a thin plate.
 531. to plat. 380
 a platforme. 21. 525
 a platter. 434
 it is a sufficient plea.
 868. to plead. 659
 a pleading place. 752
 to please. 594. 841. 979
 to say any thing. 925
 well pleased. 996. plea-
 sing. 841
 a pledge. 862. (surety.)
 666. 708. a pleit. 574
 plenty. 848. -fully. 415
 564. 992
 pleasants (merry.) 567
 842. 916. 952. (de-
 lightsom) 189 -pa-
 stime. 939
 pleasure. 359. 366. 862
 904. at his. 451.
 given to. 587. to
 take. 940
 pliable. 382. pliant. 380
 to plight. 592 in good-
 279
 a plot. 525. to. 919
 a plough. to. 389. 390
 -beam, -share, -tail
 391
 to plucke off. 584. (a
 bird.) 436
- a plug. 445. a plum. 120
 a plummet-line. 526
 plump. 118. 278
 to plunge. a plunger. 450
 a pocket. 486
 a port. 754. a pedling-
 826. poetry. 750
 a point. 957 (of a wea-
 pon) 713 (to truss)
 516. 10 point at. 262
 772
 poison. 793. poisonous. 76
 137. 328. a poke. 486
 the poll. 654
 a polcat. 209
 a pole. 380. 428. 464
 to pole. 582
 to polish. 532
 a pomander. 587
 a pomegranat. 112
 a pound. 67
 to ponder. 766
 a pool. 67
 poore. 439. 520. 625
 -soul. 912
 a poplar. 112
 populous. 632
 a porch. 542
 a porcupine. 206
 pork. 420. a portal. 540
 a port-cullis. 615
 a porter. 676
 a port manteau. 486
 port-sale. 865
 a portion. 590
 a pozie. 133
 large possessions. 848
 possible. 911. as is. 752
 a post (messenger) 676
 a postern. 547
 a pot. 823 -companion
 821. spoon. 431
 -gun. 941 -hooked
 431. -herb

PRA

341. -herb. 126
 526. stage. 558
 18. 278. potter. clay. 535
 450. pottinger. 558
 486. pottle. 763
 bedding. to pourtray. 770
 750. pouch. 486
 a wea. powder. 796
 o trufs. powdered meats. 438
 at. 262. poverty. 848
 772. a pound. 494 -weight. 765. to pound. 401
 ifonous. to pour-out. 104. 564
 ke. 486. power (authority.) 610. 673. (to do-) 22. 608 -fully. 792
 582. the pox. 316. french- 827
 532. practice. 355. to- 919
 587. pray. 16. 71. to- 873
 122. 998. -against. 908
 67. praiser. 632
 766. raise. 723. 841. 963
 0. 625. 1000. to- 982
 912. to prank. 754
 112. pransing. 450
 632. to prate. prattle. 230
 542. 838. 990. a prater. 838. 917
 206. to preach. a preacher. 631
 cal. 540. 615. preamble. 773
 676. preccinct. 614
 486. predecessor. 678
 865. a preface. 752
 590. to prefer. 841. -a bill. 886. preferment. 840
 133. 848. prey. 211
 is-752. prejudice. 919
 er) 676. a prelate. 638
 547. to premisc. 752
 apation. prescription. 868
 n. 431. to presse. 321. 416. 440
 bookes. -herb.

PRI

-out. 383 -hard up-
 on. 702. 883 -a foul-
 dier. 695
 presence. 878. in -of.
 920 a present. 641
 879. a poor- 877
 present pay. 494 -ly. 907
 a preience. 817
 to pretend. 816. 885
 pretty. 934 -ly wel. 437
 to prevail. 314. 875
 to prevent. 813. 977
 to pry. 359. prying. 837
 to prick forward. 451
 -in. 752 -up. 204
 a prickle. 206. 138
 pride. 509. 840. 980.
 to- (take-) 158
 a priest. 641. 643
 a principall beam. 545
 (stock.) 864
 to print. a printer. 748
 a price. 496. 534. to
 set- 493
 privie. 691 -to. 926. a.
 573. privily. 919
 privities. 255
 a prize. 946. to make-
 700. to prize. 493
 a prison. 624. 668
 a prisoner. 722
 to proceed from. 696
 a proceeding. 357. 734
 to serve proceffe. 658
 to proclaim. 664. a pro-
 clamation. 677
 to procure. 80. 294. pro-
 cured. 578
 profaning. 990
 to professe. 877
 a profession. 377
 profit. 490. -able. 755
 to- n. 735

PRO

a prohibition. 666
 a promise. to- 856
 a promooter. 680. 917
 to prompt. 904
 a prop. 439. 538. 802
 a proof. 358. 623. 750
 of- 193. of no- 900
 to prove. 752
 proper (naturall.) 751
 prose. 754
 prosperity. 881. 885
 provender. 130
 proud. 874. -ly. 840
 to provide. 804. provi-
 ded. 409. 699. -that
 adv. 725
 providence. 971
 provision. 431. 695
 a proviso. 856
 to provoke. 916
 a provost. 638
 prowess. 722
 to prune. 382. a- 120
 to publish. 664. 836
 a pudding. 421
 a puddle. 67
 a puff. 141. -of winde.
 464 -cheekd. 284
 to puff. 55. puffed up
 407. 777
 to pull. -off. 118. 584
 -down. 538 -up. 381
 a pully. 527. a pulpit.
 631
 pulse. 128. the pulse. 274
 a pulvis. 791
 a pump. to- 469
 a punk. 827. a puny. 737
 to punish. 662. 667
 punishment. 823. 869
 870. without- 667
 a puppet. 641
 a puppy. 186
 purblind.

PUR

QUI

RAN

purblind. 283
 to purchase. 377. 494
 a purchase. 867
 a purge. to. 792
 a pur. 518. purple. 335
 to purloin. 858
 a purpose. 353. 805.
 897. to no. 803. to
 the. 924. of. 798
 871. to what. 71
 a purse. 486
 pursey. 300. purshess. 575
 a purfivant. 653
 to pursue. 715
 a purveyor. 431
 to put. p. r. put. in. 96
 on. 390. (hasten).
 451. by. 67. 908
 off (tell). 490. di-
 lay. 666. asunder.
 595. on, off. 510
 in minde of. 899
 forth. 58. away.
 121 out (quench)
 46. 743. (or office)
 661. trickes upon.
 817. to. 518. (to
 flight, to the sword
 715) up (wrong).
 891. under. 558
 748. after. 754
 to death. 668.
 shame, penance. 669
 on uppermost. 517

Q.

Quack silver. 794
 to quaff off. 821
 a quagmire. 70
 a quail. 158
 to quail. a. 432. n. 885
 ready to quake. 885
 a quaking. 370

a qualm. 302
 to quarrell. 689
 a quarry. 85
 a quarrier. 765. 608.
 (coast) 705. to give
 quarter. 716
 to quash. 883. 935
 to quaver. 274. 773
 a quean. 827
 a queen. 675. quaint.
 ly. 751
 to quench. 46
 a querister. 630
 a quern. 403
 to quest. 424
 to question one for. 848
 a question. 985. thing
 in. 656
 to quetch. 885
 quicke. sighted. 17
 197. sands. 466.
 set. 382. 387. fil-
 ver. 102. ly. 354
 to quicken. 451. 940
 to quiet. 230
 a quill. 731
 a quince. 123
 a quip. 941. to. 916
 a quire. 630
 full of quirks. 838
 a quit. 68
 to be quit with. 891
 quite and clean. 885
 a quiver. 702. to. 370
 to quote. 631

R.

Rabbet. 205. to
 Rabbet. 530
 a rabble. 655
 a race (course.) 946
 (stock.) 601
 a rack. 668. bone. 259
 277. to. 668

a radish. 566
 a raft. 471. rafter. 446
 a rag. 935
 rage. 297. to. 314. 893
 a ray. 41. 769
 to rail. 892. 917. a rail
 380
 raiment. 509
 rain. 51. 481. water
 69. bow. rainy. 64.
 it rains. h. 50
 rains of a bridle. 451
 to raise up. 503. 995
 a raisin. 123
 a rake. (to rake up).
 418. bell. 917
 a ram. 182. a rammer.
 402. 551
 rammish. 328
 a rampire. 613
 rank. 382. a rank. 604
 to rankle. 328
 at random. 969
 to range. n. 314. 827
 672. a. 708
 to ransack. 719
 a ransom. to. 722
 a rap, v. a blow.
 a rapier. 713
 a rascal. 917
 to rase. 719
 rash. to rash up. 622
 rashness. 883
 a rat. 210
 a rate. 494. at too high.
 493
 to rate (rebuke.) 917
 rather. I had. 895
 to rave. raving. 297
 to ravell out. a. 504
 a raven. 160. ravenous.
 148. 410. to ravin.
 820
 to ravish.

REC

REG

REP

566 to ravish. 817
 r. 446 raw. 292
 935 razor. 584
 4-893 reach. 12. to reach. 564-783. -to. 997
 1.769 to read. p.t. red. 936.
 .a rail -over. 733-740
 380 to reap. a reaper. 395
 509 to rear up. 721-962
 -water reason. 353. 358. 359
 ny. 64. 752. no- 662. for
 50 good-875. for that-
 451 973. by of. 42. 75
 3-995 376. 10- 749
 123 to rave. 504
 e up-) a rebek. 776
 917 a rebuke. 870. to- 922
 mmer. to recant. 899
 2. 551 a recit. 796
 328 to receive. 246. 854. a
 613 receiver. 669
 604 recheffe. -ly. 886
 318 to reckon. 786 -among.
 969 134. 998. -up. 963
 4. 827 reckoning of no- 802
 .a. 708 to call to- 734. to
 719 make- 866. -bouke.
 722 854
 a blow. to reclaim. 148
 713 to recoil. 331
 917 to recompence. 877
 719 to reconcile. 908. 911
 622 a record. 686. to- 190
 883 785
 210 a recorder. 775
 0 high- to recover. 710. 868
 493 recovery. 868
 .) 917 red. -dish. -lead. 337
 895 red. -dish. -at hand.
 297 742. -money. 494
 504 to stand- 557
 venous. reddily. 104. 701
 to ravish. to redeem. 722

to redresse. 662. 990
 a reed. 139. 731
 a reck. to- 328
 to reel. 538. 824
 a reel. 499
 re-entry. 868
 a rear-ward. 709. 715
 to refine. 440. refined.
 97
 to refrain. n. 568
 a refraining. 819
 to refresh. 350. 939
 the refuse. (penac.)
 268. 409. 742
 to refuse. 360. 817. 876
 regard. 971. to- 356
 790
 a regent. 674
 a regiment. 697
 a register. 650. 652
 a regater. 490
 regret. 269
 tocherse. 785. (to one
 writing) 732
 to reign. 674
 the reins. 269
 to rejoice. 366. -for
 ones good. 373
 a rejoinder. 659
 resty. 329
 a relapse. 294
 to relate. 784. 836
 to release (free.) 723.
 (yeeld up.) 868
 to relent. 310
 to relevee. 302. relieve.
 663. 872
 rarely. relying on. 872
 to relish. 325. 446. 820
 a realm. 686
 to remain (abide.) 319
 -behind. 396. 400
 it remaineth. 992

the remedy. 768
 to remember. 346. 348
 a remembrance. 813
 remorse. 668
 to remove. n. 958. re-
 movable. 412
 to rend. p.t. rent. 263
 to render. -like for like.
 891
 a renegado. 722
 renown. 841
 to renounce. 989
 a rent. (torne.) 504.
 (paid.) 386
 to renew. 911
 to repay. 891
 to repaire. 368
 to repeal. 686
 to repent. 907
 repentance. 631
 to repine. 373
 report. 358. 836. (of a
 gun.) 703
 to report. 784. they. 124
 repose. 570. 574
 to deprive. 664
 a reproch. 833. to- 917
 reproof. 870
 a request. 659
 to require. 472
 to requite. 875. 878
 a rescue. 625
 respect. with due- 902
 in every- 270
 without respit. 886
 rest. 790. the rest. 113
 593
 to rest (to be at rest.)
 790. (pause.) 884
 -upon. 257. 451.
 546
 to restore. 860
 to restrain. 668. 894
 to resemble.

REV

RIV

ROV

to resemble. 92. 770. a
resemblance. 341
to resolve. 806. to be re-
solved on. 900
to resort. 189
to resound. 332
by retail. 491
a retainer. 686
to retire. 716. 738
to sound a retreat. 715
a return. 706. to. 310
488. 721. 983
to reveale. 975
revenue. 682. 852
a revenge. 892. to. 891
a revenger. 990
to reverence. 596. 880
to review. 346
to revile. 917
to revolt. 780. a revol-
ter. 722
a reward. 869
a rhetorician. 751
rys. 129. a rib. 254
a riband. 518
ribaldry. 843
rice. 127
rich. 848. to grow. to.
make. 846
riches. 847. a rick. 397
to rid. out of. 430
way. 464. to get rid
of. 837
a riddle. 941
to ride. p. t. rid. rode. p. t.
ridden. 451. at an-
chor. 466
a rider. 176. 453. a ri-
ding-coat. 481
a ridge. 259. 390. 760
(of house) 545. to
lay up in ridges. 391
rise. 299. 836

to rifle. 700. to rig. ib.
right. 846. 868. band.
264. ly. 319. 747
against. 662
a righter. 990
righteous. ness. 855
rigorously. 871
a rill. rillet. 65
the rim. 307
a rime. 53. 754
a rind. 109
toring. a. 629. n. a-
gain. 679
a ring. 519 leader.
943. worm. 286. a
ringl. 540
to rinse. 434. 562
riot. 852. a riot. 691
riotous. 852. a rioter.
820. to rip. 504
ripe. 118. to wax. 114
a rite. 959
to rive. a. 529. n. 469
p. p. riven.
to rivell. 106
a river. 66. 427. 471
to rise. 34. 44. 127 up
78. up to. 901. p. t.
rose up. p. p. risen. 466
a roe. 199
to rob. 485. a robber.
485. robbery. 867
a robe. 512. 513. of
estate. 675
a rocke. 83. 100. 464
(distaff) 498. rockie
77. to rock. 228
a rod. 668. 728
a rode. 470 (path) 476
a rook. 160
a roof. 545. an inner-
551. of the mouth.
788. room. 19. 678

a root. 105. 387. to root
out. 801. up by the-
381. 529
533. 669
a rope. 104
to rope. n.
to roare. 194. 202
a roring. 75
to rost. 431. rosted. 328
437. 566
a rose. 133. rosin. 124
to rot. a. 315. n. waxe
rotten. 198. 298
rotten. 329. ripe. 118
to be. 318
to rove. a rover. 468
485
rough. 85. 321. 477.
(fell.) 895. stone.
526. to. cast. 526
ness. 532
round. 553. ring. 451
758. and long. 759
about. 31. to. 43
to rouse. 352
a rout. 691. to. 715
a row. 138. 152. 739
to row. a rower. 464
a rowell. 451
rowings. 419
to rowl. a. 31. 534. n.
466. a rowler. 759
to rub. 582. a rubbing.
791. off the skin.
290. rubbish. 537
a rudder. 463
ruddy. 337. ruddle. 104
rudeness. 843
to rue. 371. 662
a ruffian. 827
a rug. 517. rugged. 77
to rule. 684. 978
a rule. 640. 663. (ma-
sons.) 758
to be ruled.

RUN

SAI

SCA

to root
by the
I. 529
3. 669
104
4. 202
75
ed. 328
7. 566
n. 124
maxe
8. 298
de. 118
318
r. 468
485
477.
-stone.
7. 526
532
g. 451
ng. 759
43
352
715
2. 739
r. 464
451
419
34. n.
759
bbing.
e skin.
537
463
le. 104
842
I. 662
827
ed. 77
4. 978
(ma-
758
ruled.

to be ruled by. 899
same. 300
rumbling. 59 292
rump. 158
to run. 143. -out.
(leake.) 440 -at.
180. -away. 204.
716. -all hazards.
883. -about. 272
463. -after. 424
-downe. 250. -be-
yond. 947 -into.
927. -thorow. a.
426. 713. -to ruine
537. -with speed.
-against. 182 -over
66. 41. -with speed.
946. -together. 469
(all on a heap.) 969
p. r. an. p. p. run.
arunagate. 591 -away
722
arundle. 515
arunlet. 65. 763
arunner. 946
arunning. 196 -out.
772
torush down. n. 51
arush. 139
ruffet. 337
rust. 98
torustle. 55. 204. arust-
ling. 885
rubleffe. 912
S.
A Sachell. 486
A sack. 404
to sack. 719
sacred. 642
sacrifice -for dead. 964
sal. 440. 915. 953. to
be- 367
sadnesse. 371

to saddle. 451
safe. 485. 489. 787.
-gard. 681
safety. 682. in- 464
saffron. 132
sage. adj. 355 (herb.)
135
to say. 925. 963. (a les-
son.) 734. -as other
say. 924. -it is so, or
not. 811. -nay. 875
-not a word. 914
that is- 341. I say.
914. 986. they, or
men say. 144. 313
as they say. 493
a say. 325. an old say-
ing. 753. a witty-
752
to saile. 461. -close un-
der. 464
the saile. -yard. 463
saim. 422
saints of heaven. 998
sake. 580. 595
open saile. 865
a sallet. 699. sallets 566
fallow. 338. v. willow.
to sally out. 718
salt. 105. adj. 73. -fish.
438. -fellar. 553.
-peter. 105. saltish.
104
a salve. 796
to salute. 902. 999
the same. 501. 806.
-that. 600. in-place.
650
a sample. 771
sand 82. -blind. 283
sandy. 393
sap. 528. sappy. 329
to satisfie. 866

savage. 395. nesse. 842
896
to save. -harmles. 863
a saviour. 972
saving or save. 125
a savour. 324. 511
a sausage. 421
saufe. 566. 567. a sauf-
566
saufic. 612. -ness. 830
a saw. saw-dust. 529
a scab. 316
a scabbard. 701
a scaffold. 622
scalded. scalding. 320
a scale. 192. to- 436
scales. 766. 767
the scalp. 297
to scan. 807
scantling. 237. 536
a scape. 923
scarce or not at all. 740
scarcity. 848
a scarfe. 518
scarlet. 337
to scare. 6. a scar-crow.
240
scath. 394
to scatter. 900. scattered
all abroad. 716
a scimitar. 713
scoffs. 916. a scoffer. 917
a scoop. 583
to scorch. 61. 328. scor-
ched. 783
a score (20.) 495. 756
to- 854
to scorn. 361. 876. in
scorn. 510
scot-free. 667. 794
to scoul. 245
to scould. 917
to scow. 579 -ing. 303
a scourge.

SLA

SLU

SNA

a scourge. 668	a slim. 238. slime. 27	to smile. 845
a scow. 705. 837	to sling. p.t. slang. p.p.	to smite. p.t. smote. p.p.
to scrape together. 817	slung a slinger. a sling	smitten. 187. smiling
scraps. 582	712	317
to scratch. 263	a slip. 798. (fall.) 798	a smith. 531
a screen. 745	(branch.) 382	a smock. 513
a scrip. 486	to slip. away. 166	smoke. 47. to- 744
a scroll, scroul. 938	-from. 742. into. 84. 275	smooth. 164. 321. -ton- 816
to serve. 752. -out. 837	a slipper. 514	to smooth. 581. -up. 924
-into. 914. serving. 34. 758	slippery. 166	to smother. 47
slack. 886. to- a. 463. 884	a slife. 406	a snaffle. 450. to- 282
to slay. p.t. flew. p.p.	a slit. 504. 731	a snail. 216
slain. 426	to slive. 935	a snake. 213
to slander. 833. 916	slipping. 758	snappish. 450. 832
a slanderer. 669	slith. 728. -fully. 885	a snare. 430. to- 428
to slake. a. 45. 526. 791	a sloven. 559	to snatch. 846. a snatch
n. 432	a slough. 213	and away. by snatches. 992
to slap. 559	slow. 451. 809. -back. 887. -wornie. 213	a sneaker. 837. 917.
to slush. 713	somewhat- 354	-sneakingly. 919
by slashing. 317	to slubber. 793. slubbe- 886	snedvill. 250. 792
a slate. 545	ringly. 886	to sneeze. sneezing. 792
a slave. 610. 820	a slug. 216. -gard. 887	975
to flaver. 824	to slumber. 352	a snip. 518
a slaughter. 417. 714	to slurry. 739	to snore or snort. 352
to -horse. 420	a slucc. 67	snorting. 956
a sled. 456	sluttishness. 579	snore. 54. to- 50
fleck. to- 531. -stone. 581	a smack. 324. 511	a snout. 190
sleep. 350. want of- 351	a smacking. 177	to snuff. a snuffer. 745
cast into a- 137	small. 14. 268. 971	medicines to be snuffed
to sleep. 575. -again. 576. -out. 823. sleep. 208. 352	(beere.) 444	up. 792
a sleeve. 512	smart. sub. 294. 791	so. 848. -forth. 89.
a sleight. 817. 951	adj. 326. to smart. 662	-many. 822. 976
slender. 524	for. 662	is it so. 992. -be it. 1000. -that. 920.
slie. 816. 837. slick. 321	a smatterer. 840	-great. 997
to slide. p.t. slid. p.p.	to smell. a. 284. n. 317	to soar. 152
slidden. 49	-sweetly. 587. -strong- 842	to sob. sobbing. 331
to slight. 374. 833. 891	a smell. 327. -feast. 680. to cast- 329	sober. 823
slightly. 503	smelling. 327	a sack. 514
		socket. 248
		sof,

S O O

SPA

SPI

845
e. p. p.
miting
317
531
513
744
-ton-
816
-up.
924
47
282
216
213
832
428
atch
shat-
992
917.
919
792
792
975
518
352
956
50
190
745
uffed
792
89.
976
e. it.
920.
997
152
331
823
514
248
sod,

sod, sodden. 437
solder. 530
suff. 101. 321. -ly. 51.
543 (not too loud)
734 -and fair. 809
to soften. 531
soil. 400. soil. 393
to sojourn. 625. aso-
journer. 621
to soak. 497. 935
the sole. 256. 514
solemnities. 960
a soldier. 695. 723. a
young or old. 698
flour-wied. 709
some. 16. 53. 118. -time
118. 198. -thing.
104. -what. 437.
some, other. 288.
511. 940
a song. 773 (of victory)
721
a son. 598
soone. 354. as soone as
may be. 866
to soop off. 558. 820
suot. 47
sooth -fayer. 644. 645
in good. 925
to sooth up. 923
a sop. 421. sope. 581
a sorcerer. sorceress. 644
669
sore. 55. 466. -eyed.
282. a. 315
soreness of eyes. 792
to be sorry. 373. 907
sorrell. 126
sorrow. 369 -full. 953
a sort. 222. 848. after-
831. 991. to- 739
786. of divers sorts.
511

a sor. 725. 823
sovereign. 673
a sound. 330 (thrill.)
710
sound. 489. 860. (not
sick.) 787
to sound the depth. 465
914. a sounding
plummer. 464
a source. 292
soure. 326 -look. 915
to wax- 441
the south. 88
a sow. 184. 185. 223
to sow. 130. 691
a space. 19. a span. 762
spalt. 100
a spangle. 519
a spanell. 424
spare. 848. -time. 888
to spare. 893. that may
be spared. 806
sparingnesse. 851. spa-
ringly. 569
a spark. sparkle. 44. 531
a sparrow. 160
spawn. 165
to speake. p. r. spake.
and spoke. 651. 747
904. 924. -for. 906
-with. 902 -to. 908
-in the nose. 282
a speaking freely. 920
a speare. 713
specialty. 862
a speck. speckled. 278
spectacles. 769
speech. 747. 753 -lesse.
839
speed, v. hast. (success)
912. on full. 451
to speed. 875. that
speeds well. 373
Y 2

speedily. 125. 664
to spell. 747. a spell.
793. 907
a spence. 211
to spend. 311. 820. n.
847. a spend-thrift.
865. wary spending.
853. p. p. spent,
(wearied.) 790
a spic. 705 -fault. 838
to spy. -out. 354
a spigor. 445
to spill. to bee spilt.
445
to spin. p. r. spun. 498
a spindle. 498. 536. 544
a spinster. 498
a spirit. 893. 895. an
ill. 987. of a brave-
882
spite. -full. 892. -ly.
798
a spit. 431
to spit. p. r. spat and spn.
824. -out againe.
292
a spittle-house. 625
sply-footed. 289
splinter. 527
to split. p. r. split. 466
529
spoil. 721. to- 30
a spoke. 457
bee it spoken (p. p. a
speak.) 991
a spokes-man. 660
a spoon. 558. -full. 763
sport. 235. 939. -in.
757
to sport (or make sport)
912. -with. 988
a spot. 286. to take out-
503. spotted. 197
a spout.

SPR

a spout. 137. 445
 sprawling. 575
 to spread. p. t. spread. 67
 107. -out. 19. 178
 -under. 570. -abroad
 158. p. p. spread. 553
 -open. 260
 a sprig. 382. 439
 a spring. 65. the spring
 (time.) 37. 203.
 (growing.) 529
 to spring, p. t. sprang. p.
 p. sprung. -again.
 419. -forth, up. 966
 -out. 531
 a springe. 428
 a sprineall. 232. 381
 to sprinkle. 381
 a sprite. 987
 to sprout. 157
 to spue. 824
 to be spun. 503
 a sponge. 581
 a spur. 451. a spurker.
 704
 to spurn. 177
 a squadron. 708
 to squander. 852
 square. 553. long. 226
 out of. 758. squared.
 551
 to squeak. 204
 squeamish. 292
 to squeeze. 383
 squibs (fired.) 941.
 (jest.) 916
 the squinzie. 301
 a squire. 758
 a squirrel. 210
 to stab. 713. by stab-
 bing. 317
 a stable. 414. 450
 a stack. 397. 529

STA

a staffe. 481
 a stag. 198
 a stage. 954. -play.
 -player. 952
 to stay. a. 250. 458. n.
 310. 625. -for. 789
 a stay. 439. a staying.
 33. -of suit. 664
 to stain. 503. 825. to get
 out stains. 503
 a stair. stairs. 544
 a stake (post) 380. 704
 (wager.) to- 947
 stale. 441. to waxe-
 443
 to stalke. 944
 a stalk. 119. 125. 448
 a stall. 413. 414. 446
 a stallion. 177
 to stammer. 282
 to stampe. 402. -on.
 257
 a stamp. 748. of same-
 951
 to stanch. 136
 to stand. p. t. stood. 259
 982. -still. 540.
 947. -by. 675.
 -alone. 230. -for.
 906. -in the way.
 804. -in (cost) 496
 -in (avouch.) 811
 -in stead. 724. 935
 -to (yeeld.) 658.
 -out (poking.) 83
 426. -out (persist.)
 897. -out, again. fi.
 663. 717
 standing-corn. 54. 394
 -water. 67. 497. of
 same- 786
 a stander by. 951
 a staple-town. 491

STE

starch. 581
 a star. 31. 778. a little-
 741
 to stare. 283. 356
 starving. 206
 starke. adv. 282. adj.
 579
 to start. 370. -up. 204
 275. starting. 370
 -hole. 883
 to get the start of. 809
 given to startle. 450
 a startop. 481
 to starve. 420. starv-
 ling. 278. 420
 a state. 622. state. 675
 685. 686
 stately. 626. 874
 a stationer. 748
 to steale. p. t. stole. stea-
 ling. 967
 a sted. 175. 609. -in
 sted. 206
 a steame. to- 48. 137
 328. 416
 steddily. 468. 897
 stedfast. 967
 a steed. 450
 steel. 98. 119
 to steep. 497
 steepe. 79. -down-hill.
 458
 a steeple. 629
 to steer. 463. a stele. 119
 by stealth. 919
 a stem. 107. 125 (of a
 ship.) 463
 a stench. 328
 to step. a step. stepping
 up. 544
 a step-father. -mother.
 -child. &c. 600
 stern. 832
 the stern.

STI

STO

STR

581 the stern. 463
 a little. 413
 741 a stick. 504. to stick up. 748
 33.356 to stick. p. t. stuck. a. 252. n. to 47.99.
 206 -fast. 773. -out. 83.
 2. adj. 249.760.
 579 a stick. 481. small. 529
 370 to stickle. a stickler. 837
 883 stiffe. to bee- 53. 900.
 f. 809 -ly. 876
 e. 450 to stiffen. 581. stifened. 53
 481 stiffness. 812
 straw. 8.420 to stifle. 47
 675 still. 831. adv. (as yet) 400
 5.686 to still. 230. a still. 137
 6.874 stils. 944
 748 a sting. 220
 a. -in a stink. to- 329. 493
 206 a stinking breath. 207
 137 a stint. 611. 848.
 8.416 to stir (stur) a. 38.59.
 3.897 212.316.543. -up. 691. n. 766.
 967 a stir. 722. stirring. 343. 940
 450 that stir not. 31
 119 a stock (race) 589. of a tree) 108. (to graff on.) 382. (of goods.) 864. dove. 154. fish. 170.
 497 stocks. 668. stockings. 514.
 -bill. the stomach. no-. to lye in-. 292
 458 a good stomach. 789
 629 a stone. 82. 712. 762.
 e. 119 -pot. 535. precious-. 89. plum-. 120. the

stone. 304. the stones. 291
 to stone 669. to wax hard as stone. 92
 a stool 556. to goe to- 573. 303. -ball. 941
 to stoop. 541. 11. 259.
 to stop. a. 67. 275. 342.
 445. -up. 47. n. 886. 947.
 a stopple. 445.
 store. 54. 848. -house. 430. 552. to have- 444. 849. to-. (lay up in store) 345
 a story. (book.) 784. (loft.) 523
 a stork. 160
 a storm. 51. to-. 893
 stormy. 64. stout. 799
 to stradle. stradling. 451. 944
 to straggle. 477
 a straggler. 722
 to stray. 752
 straight. 758. a. -on. 268. 475. adv. 88. -way. 470
 to strain. (endeavour.) 116. 363. -higher. 775. the voice. 275. (presse hard.) 84. 383. straining. 713
 straight. 539. a-. 75. 883
 a strake. 457
 the strand. 75
 to strangle. 301
 a stranger. 186. 605. 621
 strange. 102. 244. fight. 8. 973. O-! 945
 the strappado. 668

straw. 127. 398. of- 545
 a stream. 66. 67. 10-70
 a streamer. 463
 a treat. 616. 628
 to stretch. 78. 425. 503
 -in length 758.
 to strein. 269. a strein. 433
 strength. 295. 622.
 to strengthen. 613. 792. 981
 to strew (straw). 404
 strictly. 856
 stricken. 716. (p. p. a strike.) -with a magement. 885
 a stride. to- 944
 strife. 656
 to strike. p. t. strake or struck. 61. 260. 670.
 -fail. 463. home. 950
 -up heels. 948. -fire. 85
 a striker. 177. a strike or strickle. 400
 a string (of a fiddle.) 775. 776. (of a bow) 702. (of a dart.) 712. (of roots.) 105
 to strip. 511
 a stripe. 320
 a stripling. 232
 to strive. p. t. strove. p. p. striven. 689. -for. 586. -who shall, &c. 736. 941. (strain). 622
 to stroke. 177. a stroke. 8. 320.
 strong. 55 907. (beer.) 444
 to struggle. 948. -out. 883
 a strumpet.

STU

SUP

SWE

a trumpet.	669	to suffer.	742.	909	a surrender.	719
to strut out.	253	loss of.	722		to surround.	583
a stuard.	431.609	to suffice.	393		to survey.	992. a sur-
to stue, v. seeth. the stues.	827	sugar.	326.	-baker.	veyor.	762
stubble.	396	a suit in law.	656.		surviving.	606
stubborn.	899. -ness.	(clothes.)	509		suspicious.	816
	605	sullen.	915		to sustain.	385
a stud.	519.545.	sultry.	38		subtle.	755
studdy.	17. to bee in a	to sum up.	756		swadling-bands.	223
brown-	344. a stud-	summer.	38		a swain.	917
dy.	746.	to summon.	659. sum-		sway.	673. to-
to studdy -for.	738. -by	mon.	658		a swallow.	160. (gulf.)
candle-light.	743.	a summer.	653		to swallow.	560. 792
stuffle.	21. to stuff.	the sun.	34. 481. -shine.		a swarme.	218
421. 572. stuff'd.	933. -burning.	513.			swart.	334
	291. 848.	-fer.	36		to swarve.	538
to stumble.	453. 541	to sun.	500		a wash-buckler.	950
a stump.	108	sundry.	94		a swath.	418
a stirrop.	541	to bee sung (à sing.)	962		to sweare. p. t. sware,	
sturdy.	898	super scription.	936		swore.	834
sturgeon.	166	to sup. a supper.	568		swear. 104. 579. pro-	
tu subdue.	718	to supple.	579		curing- 792. to-	
subject.	281. a subject.	to support.	259. a-		to sweep sweepings.	582
682. (matter.)			439		sweet.	326. 440. -meats.
750 to bee-	968	to suppose.	284. 725		408. 566. -smelling.	
submissively.	901	a suppository.	792		133. -bread.	276.
a subsidie.	683	sure.	967. -ly.	3. 934.	-ball.	587
successe.	808	to make-	527. (c-		to swel.	67. -forth.
to succour.	906	spoule)	591. I am-		p. p. swoln.	a swel-
to suck	185. 229. 415.		811		ling.	307
-in.	105. -up.	a swety.	666. 862		swelving.	275
	793	the surface.	77		swift.	809. -ness.
to suckle.	229. a sucker.	a swet.	823		-ly.	69. 464. a-
	382	a surge.	466		to swill.	70. 820. a
sucking.	adj. 415. 582	a surgeon.	796		swill-boul.	823
a suck-spigot.	823	surly.	874. -ness.	840	to swim.	p. t. swam or
suddain.	883. 968. -ly.	a surmise.	357. to-	356	swum.	146. 468. -out.
on a-	314. 752	a surname.	937		71. -over.	474
to sue (go to suit.)	608.	to su passe.	880		a swimming.	297
657. 665. -for.	693.	surplusage.	768		a swine.	184. -heard.
-out. (issue.)	115.	to surprise.	990			413
	248. 250				to swing.	

TAK

TEA

THA

719	to swing. p. t. swung. v.	a talon.	148	temperate.	818
583	whirl.	tallow. 422. of-	743	a temple.	642
a fin-	a swipe. 583	tame. 154. 10-	176	the temples. 249. ten	
762	swoning. 302	to tan.	47	commandments. 631	
606	to be sworn (p. p.	a tankard.	562	a tenant. 386. - for life.	
816	swear.) 659. 926	a tanner.	506	608. tenantable. 536	
385	a sword. 701. 713.	a tap.	445	tender (soft.) 596.	
755	-player. 950	a taper.	743	(nice.) 279. - bear-	
223	T.	tar.	124	ied. 229. 912. to-612	
017	A Taber. 710	tars. 394. a target. 699		a tendrell.	439
33	a table. 553. (in-	to tarry. 904. 590		a tenement.	539
lf.)	dex.) 740. book. 731	a tarras.	546	a tennis-court.	941
70	playing tables. 941	tart. 326. to wax -441		atenon.	545
92	tacklings. 466	a tart.	408	a tent.	704
18	a tailor. 504	a task.	611	to terme. 25. 82	
34	to taint. 931. 106	to taste. 2.	557	testy.	832
38	tainted. 329	a taste. tasting. 324		a tetter.	286
70	a tainter. 503	tattered.	655	tewed leather.	508
8	to take. p. t. took. 270.	a tavern.	625	than.	282
7	308. - away. from. 182	taught. 724. p. p. teach		to thank.	875
4	291. - again. 346. - the	a taunt. 916. to- 838		thankfulness.	877
0-	air. 615. - account. 734.	to teach. p. t. taught.		that. - is to say. 848	
8	- hold of. 166. 435.	726. - otherwise.		a thatched top.	545
2	- in hand. 807. - the	732		to thaw. n.	54
.	distance. 757. - in good	a teacher.	730	a thief. 485. theft. thec-	
.	part. 877. - ill. - impa-	a team.	445	very.	867
.	tiently. 365. 841. - a	to tear. p. t. tare, or tore.		themselves. 988. then	
.	purse. 485. - ship. 462.	148. 188. 263		89	
.	- to mercy. 716. - heed.	a tear or teer.	248	there. 373. - fore. 273.	
.	706. - up (by the	the teat.	185. 229	378. - upon.	50
.	way.) 936. (chide.)	tediously.	752	these. 108. 143. 414.	
.	923. - oath. 697. 834	teeth. 248. - watering.		thick. 27. 82. - of	
.	- the place, or upper	788. from -ward.		hearing. 282. - and	
.	hand. 841. - upon him.	908		close. 51. 752. - ness.	
.	840. - out. 84	to tell. p. t. told. 735.		23	
.	p. p. taken out. 118. that	- abroad. 877. (teach)		to thicken. 49. 94. 503	
.	may be - apieces. 622	732. 736. (count.)		a thicker.	204. 423
.	tall. 115	494. 756. 972. tell		the thigh.	256
.	a tale. 784. - carrier.	me. 991. I cannot tel.		a thimble.	531
.	bearer. 836	904		thin. 23. 25. - ness. 23.	
.	to talk. 932. talkative.	a tell-tale. 917. to tem-		- ly. 752. too- 531	
.	831	per.		a thing. 18. 246. 341.	
.	much talking. 839	81		343	
		Y 4		to think.	

THR

TIL

TOO

to think. p.t. thought.	a thrush.	157	to tire. 451. tired. 884
928. -good. 608.	to thrust. p.t. thrust. 464		tiths. 639
-much. 905	-thorow 713 -down		a title (right.) 868. (of
third. 26.42	268.980.989. -out		dignity.) 722
thirty. 259	117.902. -upon. 810		to. 17.924. -and fro.
this. 14.49	-in. 292. p.p. 559		356.911
a thistle. 135	a thumb. 262		a toad. 212. a toe. 257
a thong. 514	thunder. 59. to. 62.		320
a thorn. 138	-bolt. 61		together. 186
thorough. 34.250.478	thurst. 788		a toy. 230. toying. 886
-stitch. 886 -ly. 752	to thirst or be thirsty.		to toil. 846. toil some. 10
-gate. 268	292		941
those. 143.414	thus. 906. -far. 377		toils. 423
thou. 15. though. 198	thwart. 392.835		a token. 116.623
to be thought. 53.589	to tickle. 788		toll. 405. 621. 682
a thought. 344. 826	the tide. 75		-free. 620
-taking. 245.364	tidings. 934		too. 341. 816. (also.)
a thousand. 982	to tie. 396.450.516. a		646. -much. 374.
to threaten. 893. threats	tie. 684		468
threatnings. 883	tight. 463.536		a tool. 433
thred. 105.498. 501	a tike (worme.) 218.		a tomb. 962
504. -bare. 508	(of a bed.) 572		a tongue. 15. 325.359
threc. 195.340. -cor-	to till (intice.) 423.		-of a ballance. 766
nerd. 759.761	(ground.) 385. til-		-tied. 282
to thresh. a thresher. 398	lage. 388. brought		a tooth. 190. -ake. 298
a threshold. 541	into tilth. 387		to breed. 298. -some
thristy. -ness. 851	till. adv. 466		326. -Jesse. 234
to thrive. 105.992	to tilt a vessell. 447		toothed. 144
to throb. 274	running at tilt. 948		the top. 79.514. a top-
a throne. 982	timber. 527.528		ping. 529
a throng. 738. to. 43	time. 31. stoln. 929. for		a top or gig. 941
the throat. 252. 301.	a. 386. 625. in-		a torch. 744.746
-flap. 275. to set out	(season.) 696. (at		to torment. torment or.
230. that loves. 820	last.) 967. in -past.		668
the throttle. 275. to-	584. if at any. 230		a place of torture. 725
301	tinder. 743		a tortoise. 212
a throw. 941. (pang.)	a tingling. 299		to torture. 668
597	a tinker. 533		to toss. 466.816
to throw. p.t. threw.	to tinkle. 643		to toss. 431
712. -downe. 177.	the tip. 249.325		to touch. 321. 947. a
900. -away. 383.	to tipple. 820. tipted.		touching. 316.323
-out. 868. p.p.	823		touching. 377.656
throwne. 538	a tyrant. 674		a touch-stone. 85
			tough.

TRA

TRI

TUR

2884	trough.	104	a trench.	583.614	a truncheon.	713
639	to be told. 784. (num-		a trencher. 553 -man.		a trunch-man.	480
8. (of	bred.)	972	568 -friend. 680		a trunk. 552. (of tree)	
722	trump.	498	treffes.	518		190
d fro.	troward.	79	a trespassse. 658. to-	797	to trusse up.	277. 463
.911	trowell.	556	a trestle.	446	486. 516. 668. bag	
.257	town. 618. a townf-		a treve.	430	and baggage. 704	
320	man 614-clerk. 653		treasure. 622. 682. a		close trussed up.	993
186	track, trace. 476. (of		treasurer.	677	trust. to-	386
886	a cart.)	459	to try. 16. 85. 657. -it		trustily.	607
re. 10	trade. 377. 655. to-		out.	708	truth. 926. in-	986
941	490. a trader. 492		triall. 655. to make-		a tub.	581
423	tradesman.	655	321. 749. -of. 927		a tuft.	159. 514
623	to traffick.	490	a trick. 817. 951. -of.		to tumble. n.	51. 184
682	a tray.	434	559. 941		a tumbler (dog.)	424
620	to trail. a. 586. n. 223		a trice.	61	(man.)	945
(fo.)	train. 586. to-	737	to trick up.	754	a umbrell.	456
74.	trains.	458	to trickle.	51	a tun.	446
468	a traitor.	722	to trifle. 856. trifling.		to set tune. 773. tunable	
433	a tramell.	431	891		singing.	774
962	to trample.	257	a trifter.	838	a tunnell.	449
559	a trance.	644	a trigger.	459	a turbant.	514
66	to translate.	751	to trim.	505	twife.	45. 522
82	a trap.	428	trinity.	1000	a turkie.	150
98	trappers.	452	a tripe.	267	to turkis new.	505
me	traw.	492	trippings.	943	to turne. a. 55. 994	
34	to travell over. 783.		to triumph over.	912	-backe upon. 752.	
44	(of child) 597. a tra-		a troop. 697. to-	698	-into. 30. -upon.	
op-	veller.	475	by troops.	152	-toward. 33. 88.	
29	to traverse.	663	a trowell.	526	-over. 16. -wrong	
41	treacle.	308	to trot. trotting.	456	end. 731. n. 478.	
46	to tread.	257	troth. -telling.	913	909. -aside. 475. to	
or.	a treaty.	689	a trough.	414	take a few turnes.	
58	treatably.	161	true. 357. -ly. 986		933	
5	treble.	501	trubble. 835. -some.		a turning. 330. 478	
2	treason.	669	953. one in. 912. to-		a turne (courte.)	968
88	trecherous. 816 -ly.		305. 575. 875. (in-		coat. 923. by turns.	
6		919	terrupt.) 904 (wa-		950	
1	a tree. 124. -dresser.		ter.)	71	to turne (as a turner.)	
a		382	a truce.	707	533	
3	treen.	406	trumpery.	492	a turnep.	126
6	to tremble. 370. trem-		a trumpet. 413. a trum-		turpentine.	124
5	bling.	369. 370	petter.	710	a turret.	546
0.					tusk.	

VAN

VIN

UND

rush. 426
 twin. 243
 twelve. 254. -month. 636
 a twig. 92. 382
 twilight. 36
 a twin. 598
 to twine. 747
 to twinkle. 43. 247
 twinkling of an eye. 61
 to twist. 747
 a twist. 309
 to twit. 876
 to twitch. 584. 916
 two. 656. -eard. 435.
 -edgd. 701. fould.
 144. -tind. 439.
 V.

Vain. in- 693. 803
 valiant. 722. 886
 a vally. 78
 vailor. 882
 a valt. 551. 616
 to valt. valting. 943
 to value. 802
 the van-gard. 709
 to vanish. 742. 986
 to vanquish. 950
 to vant. 840
 a vantage. 768. 994
 a varley. 917
 an udder. 415
 veale. 420
 to veil. 954
 a vein. 268
 velvet. 675
 venom. 308. venomous. 318. 844
 vengeance. 892
 venizon. 565
 vent. 67. to- 810.
 to venture all. 883. at a
 venture. 838. 969

venturous. 883. 941
 a verge. 583
 verily. 3. very. adv. 152
 very. adj. 820. the- 146.
 478. 740
 verjuice. 566
 vermilion. 337
 vermin. 143. 312
 a vessel. 435. 471. a
 little- 582
 vetch. v. fetch.
 to vex. 798
 ugly. 207
 viands. 558
 a vice (jester.) 844.
 (engin.) 533. -roy.
 677
 victuals. 558. 696
 to vie. sponsonem au-
 gere.
 to view. 992
 view. 10. in- 32
 vile. 864. a village. 686
 villany. 798. villanous.
 864
 a vine. a vineyard. vin-
 tage. 439
 vinegar. 302
 vinnued. 329
 a vintner. 485
 virginals. 775
 vittels. v. victuals.
 the visage. 244
 to visit. 924
 a wizard. 955
 an umpier. 657
 un-sape v. in
 unadvised. 805
 unarmed. 705
 unavoidable. 883. 969
 unawares. 715. 798
 unbeaten. 477
 unbecoming. 892

unbridled. 177
 uncertain. 64. 985
 unchaste. 669
 unchwill. 845
 unclear. 800. 826
 unconscionable. 864
 unconstancie. 897
 uncouth. 477
 uncurable. 318
 undantedly. 883
 undefiled. 800
 under. 27. 256. -ground
 80. 616. -hand to
 set. 837. -ling. 901.
 -neath. 251. 258.
 -standing. 353. 375.
 -taking. 12. -teach-
 er. 734
 to under - goe. 883.
 -mine. 717. -set. 439.
 538. -stand. 359.
 -take. 534. 666. 694
 805. (for 808. -to re-
 turne found. 860)
 undivided. 1000
 undeserving. 843
 undiscree. 805
 undisgested. 292
 to undo. 900
 I am undone. 942
 unequall. 589
 uneven. 477
 unexpected. 885
 unfeined. 925
 unfrequented. 191
 ungodly. 990
 ungracions. 800. -ness. 990
 unhalloved. 642
 unhandsome. 264. 539
 unhappy. 373
 unknown. 928. 173
 unlawfull. 805. 826
 unlearned.

UNS

UPH

WAI

177	turned.	714	untruſty.	816	an uſurper.	868
4.985	unlearn.	732	untunableneſſe.	774	to utter.	747
669	unlearned.	407	unſuall.	840	utterly. 326. 884.	976
845	unleſſe.	121. 170	unwieldy.	886	utter. 256. —moſt.	183
0.826	unlike.	199. 749	unwilling.	871	to the utmoſt of power.	875
864	unlocked.	548	unwittingly.	871		
897	unlocked for.	971	unworthy.	997	W.	
477	unlucky.	239. 941	unwrought.	97	To wade.	472
318	unmannery.	559. 845	a voyage.	467. 470	to waſt over.	472
883	unmarried.	590	voluntary.	719	to wag.	158
800	unmeaſurably.	847	a vomit.	792	a wagtail.	158
ground	unmet for.	921	a vom. 371.	10-998	a wager.	947
and to	unmoveable goods.	848	a voice.	231. 906	wages.	534. 723
901.	unpaſſable.	460. 617	to vouchſafe.	975	a wagon.	175. 455
258.	unprofitable.	924	a vowell.	747	a way. 476. —about.	
375.	unprovided.	693	to upbraid.	876	475. this. — that.	
teach-	unreaſonable. (unjuſt.)		uphil. 79. to uphold.	538	which-478. 661. by	
734	874. (without mea-		an upholder. 259. 802		the-733. neceſſ-	
883	ſure.) 522. unreaſo-		an upholſter.	533	475. to bee out of	
439.	nably.	833	upon.	103	the-478. 540. to	
359.	unrequeſted. 873. —fol-		upper. 212. 544. to get		take the wrong-478	
694	lowed 356. —venged. 990		the — hand.	801	that leads the-476.	
to re-	unruly. 893. to grow-		upright. 259. —neſſe.		—with two turnings.	
860)	177. —neſſe. 667		981. —dealing. 855		478. —faring-man.	
1000	unſeal.	936	to riſe in an uproare.		475	
843	unſeemly. 375. 663. it		696. 722		to mail.	890. 963
805	is-900		the upſhor.	953	wailing.	331
292	unſetled.	310. 356	an upſtart.	930	a main. 455. 456. —ſcot.	
900	unſhapen.	596	upward.	48. 137	555	
942	unſheath.	701	brought in ure.	801	to wait for. 789. 977.	
589	unſhod.	512	an urchin.	206	—upon. 633. 748. a	
477	unſkilfull.	805	uſ. 971. uſe. 345. 680.		waiting maid. 521	
885	unſlaked.	526	(uſury.) —upon uſe.		wairward. —neſſe 909	
925	unſtaddy.	966	864. —full. 924. to		to wake. waken.	576
191	untainted.	990	be in-	471	waking.	350
990	unthankfulneſſe.	876	an uſher.	727	a walke. 616. to fetch-	
neſſe.	unbriſty. —neſſe.	852	to uſe. a. 116. 645. 355.		933	
990	untoie.	268	(apply.) 509. 667.		to walk.	215. 614
642	untill. 66. unto. 660		n. (bewont.) 161.		walking.	932
539	untouched.	990	188. 963		a walker.	503
373	untoward.	264	not uſed to.	466	a wall. 380. 526. 613.	
173	untraſt.	460	uſury. uſurer.	864	614. —plate. 545.	
826	untruſſe.	516	uſual.	840	walled. 618. —nut. 128	
ned.					a wallet.	

WAR

a wallet. 486
to wallow. 184
wallowish. 328
to wamble. wambling. 292. 467
wan. 338
a wand. 668
wane. waning. 33
to wander. 672. 716
964 -up and down. 951
wandring. 310. 411
-star. 32
want (lack.) 363 (po-
verty.) 848
a want. 205
to want. a. (need.) 906
n. (bee wanting.)
583. 815 -but little
312
wanton 943 -ness. 827
to play the- 825
to wantze. 226
to warble. 773
to ward. watch and
ward. 704
a ward (tribe.) 655.
(prison.) 663.
(child) 606. -robe.
552
a warden. 123
ware. 493
wary. 808. -ly. 807
warm. 25. 10- 549. to
keep- 127. a war-
ming-pan. 549
to warn. 923
warning. 729
to warp. the warp. 500
war. 692. to- (make
war) 691. 694 -like
694 695

WAT

a warren. warrener. 379
a wart. 285
to wash. 556. 578 -off.
away. 571. a wash-
boule. 581
the washes. 76
a wasp. 220
wast. adj. 742
to wast. a. 820. n. 295
wasting. 706
the wast. vid. middle.
-coat. 514
a watch or ward. 704
-tower. 627 -word.
705. -man. 627.
-full. ib.
to watch. 576. -for.
804
water. 26. 70. 81. adj.
143. to make- 269
573. mixt with-
441. -course. 67.
583. -spider. 223
-shoot. 382
to water. 350. 414. wa-
tered. 77. waterish. 48
watled. 380
a wave. 466
to wave (passe by) 993
to waver. 356
wax. 384. waxed. 935
to wax. 33
waxe. 279. 357. 673
too -for. 693
to weaken. 351. 900
weal. 882
to mean. 229
a weapon. 699. 712
to wear. p. t. wore. 511
967. -long hair. 586
wear. 427

WEE

weary. 884. 939. to
350. 790 -some. 93
to weave. p. t. wove. 50
-together. 114.
weaver. 50
a web. 499
to wed. v. marry. wed
ding. wedlock. to join
in. 592. 599
a wedg. 529. 708
a weed. to- weeding.
book. 381. 394
a week. 597
a weell. 427
weemen. 521
to ween. 725. weening.
357
to weep. 890. weeping.
331
a weevill. 217
to weigh. a. 749. 766
883. -ancor. 466. n.
765. 767
weight. 765. 767. of
no- 802. more then-
766
weighty. 685. (words)
747
well. 170. 536. -said.
266. -advised. 839
-favoured. 278
-nigh. 41 -said. 266
as well as. 483
a well. 583. to well. 65
a welt. 518. to welter.
184
welth. 849. welthy. 878
a wen. 285
a wench. -monger.
(wencher.) 827
wen. 512. v. goc.
the weft. 31
wet.

E

WHE

WHO

WIN

939. to 64. 321. to be-102
 some. 93. -ness. 382
 move. 50. whether (sheep.) 182
 114. -ber. faire- 64.
 50. -cock. 546. 10- 418
 499. -we. 267. 275
 rry. wed. -wezell. 209
 ck. to join. -whale. 171
 592. 599. -wharfe. 470
 529. 708. -wharfe. 498
 weeding. -what. 2. -soever. 45.
 81. 394. 740. -one of. 957
 597. to-end. 740. of what
 427. fort, country, degree.
 521. 930
 weening. -whay. 416. whaiey. 269
 357. a wheat. 316
 reeping. -wheat. 129
 331. a wheele. 457. (spin-
 217. ning) 498. -wright
 9. 766. 533
 66. n. to wheel about. 57 -out
 5. 767. 459
 67. of a wheezing. 300
 then. a wheelk. 316
 766. a whelp. 186
 ords) to overwhelm, v. cover.
 747. when. 319. 371
 said. whence. 65
 839. where. 19. 70. 74. -as.
 278. 846. -soever. 484
 266. -of. 249. -fore. 990
 483. whether. -or. 61. 104
 l. 65. 321. -or no. 85. 803
 lter. -of the two. 596
 184. whether. 475. -soever.
 378. 55
 85. to wbet. a whetstone.
 ger. 85
 27. which. 12. 21. 89.
 (whether.) 596
 31. why. 749. nor. 493

while. 109. after a-
 439. within a- 295
 a pretty- little- 399
 to- the time. 886
 to whimper. 885
 a whin. 138
 to whine. 187. 890
 whining. 885
 a whip. 668. to- 729
 to whirl. 57. 70 -about
 31
 a whirl-pool. 70 -wind
 57
 a whisperer. 917
 whispering. 331
 whist and still. 332
 914
 white. 87. 333. 339 -of
 egge. 147 -of the eye.
 246
 to whiten. n. 500
 whitson tide. 779
 who 420 (which) 976
 -so. 346. -soever. 13
 whole. 15. 248
 whom. 190
 a whore. -monger.
 -house. 827. -dome
 826
 a whorish dressing. 511
 whose. 199
 a wick or week. 745
 wicked. 668 -ness. 798
 a wicket. 992
 wide. 314. 994. huge-
 19. -from the mat-
 ter. 924
 wideness. 268
 a widow. widower. 589
 to wield. 713
 a wife. 588. 589
 wild. 154. (tree.) 111

-beast. 189. 423. to
 run- 394
 to be wildred. 622
 a wilderness. 640
 a wile. 425. to pra-
 ctice- 928
 wily. 816
 wilt. 360. a last- 606.
 hee that makes his-
 608. against the-
 871. with an ill- 6
 to will or bee willing.
 687
 willingly (gladly) 524
 726. with ones good
 will. 798. 835. 993
 whether one will or no.
 871
 wilfull. 899 -ly. 798
 willow. 114
 a wimble. 587
 to wince. wining. 177
 the winde. 55. 56. 467
 -pipe. 275
 to wind. p. r. wound
 499. -up and down
 775
 a winding way. 479
 622
 winding. 758. -in and
 out. 34 -sheet. 959
 a window. 550
 wine. 822. new- 440
 to win. p. r. wan. p. p.
 won. 947. (favour)
 683. 906 (by assault)
 719
 a wing. 143. 147. 708
 to wink. 247. -at. 907
 to winnow. 399
 winter. 38. 577.
 to wipe. 556. 559.
 -clean.

WIT

-clean. 581 -the nose
250
to wish. 360. 363. -to
doe. 899. -well to.
912. -God speed.
881. I would wish
thee. 994. to bee wi-
shed for. 690
a wish. 582. wishly. 333
wit. 11. to have little
848. -Jesse. 805
to wit. 27. 526
a witch. 669
with. 59. 608 -all. 268
-in. 66. 109. 937
-out. 70. 109. 404.
642. (danger.) 787
God bee with you.
999
a with. 380
a withy. 114
to with-draw. 919
to hold. 250 -stand.
793. 801
a with-drawing room.
738. 954
to wither. 106
withered. 118
a witness. 659. to-972
well in his wits. 823
893
witty. 355. 794. 941
-jests. 916 -ly. 750
wittingly. 835
wife. 355. 741. to bee-
814 (manner.) 631
wisdome. 802. 814
wo. 882. 989. -full.
the womb. 596
to woo. 589
a wooer. 591
a woman. 829

WOU

womanlike. 885
womanish. 586
to bee wout. 329. 624
673. wanted. 801
wood. adj. 893. sub. 46
217
a wood. 189 -monger.
529 -cock. 150
woodden. 393. 550
woofe. 500
wooll. 503. -worker.
767
a wolf. 410
the world. 15. 227. all
over- 37. strangest
in- 102. the other-
963
to bee worne. 967. p.p.
wear.
would God. 794. I
would faine have.
818
a wort. 126
to bee woven. 503. p.p.
weave.
a wound. 317. to- 137
722
wound p.p. wind.
to goe to wracke. 537
to wrangle. 656. 795
a wrangler. 660
to wrap. -up. 57. 228.
275. -about. 258
to wrastle. 948. wraft-
ling.
wrath. 893
to wreath. 133. wrea-
thing. 114. a wreath.
518
a wren. 156
to wreke v. revenge.
a wrench. 289

WRO

to wrest from. 84
a wretch. 799. 91
wry v. crooked.
to wriggle out. 43
a wright. 529
to wring p.t. wrung
848
a wringing. 305
a wrinkle. 233
the wrist. 260
to write p. t. writ and
wrote. p.p. written
732. -under. 937
a writ. 658. a wri-
ting. 992
to writhe vid. wreath.
wrest.
wrong. sub. 374. 846
891. adj (crooked)
758. going - way to
work. 814. to turn-
end. 731. adv. 732
-full. 867
I wrot. 935. v. wrote.
to be wroth. 892
wrought. p.p. (worke.)
752
a wonder. 973 -full. 8
to wonder at. 883
a word. 161. 751 (pro-
mise.) 863. by - of
mouth. 934. words
in a set form. 592. at
or in - 886
a work. 519. poor- 14
-man. 525 -like. 536
to work. p.t. wrought.
264. 506. 835
a worm. 155. 217 silk-
219. -gut- 218.
whurle- -timber-
earth- 217. -eaten
528.

WUR

YEL

YOK

528. wood.	326	yarn.	499	yesterday.	976
murrow.	568	to yarn.	352	yet, as yet. 183. for all	
urse. 295. 361. ma-		yea. 196. and.	124	yet. 15. 183. 997	
king-	860	to yeeld. 11. 358. 716.		yeu or ewe-tree.	110
urst. 864. to make the		340 (beckning) 903		to yex.	292
urst.	891	(bear.) 114		a yoke.	184
urship.	982	a yeer. 34. 976. of this-		to yoke.	389
ur wurt.	440	441. -ly. 34. 125.		-fellow.	588
the wurth. 802. -little.		611. 635. 854. well		the yolk.	147
802 -the while. 803		in yeers.	590	you.	104
be wurth. 495. -as		to yell.	714	young. 233. that hath	
much.	861	yelling.	ib.	bad-	417
wurthy. 871. a-	647	yellow. 338. the yellows.		youth.	235
-ness.	880	300			
Y.		to yelp. 147. 187. 203		Z.	
A Yard (to mete.)		yeoman. 589 -of larder		Zealously.	998
762		431			

FINIS.

